Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999

Junjie Xiao *Editor*

Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment

From Molecular to Clinical, Part 1

Springer

Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology

Volume 999

Editorial Board
IRUN R. COHEN, *The Weizmann Institute of Science, Rehovot, Israel*
ABEL LAJTHA, *N.S., Kline Institute for Psychiatric Research, Orangeburg, NY, USA*
JOHN D. LAMBRIS, *University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, PA, USA*
RODOLFO PAOLETTI, *University of Milan, Milan, Italy*

More information about this series at http://www.springer.com/series/5584

Junjie Xiao
Editor

Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment

From Molecular to Clinical, Part 1

Springer

Editor
Junjie Xiao
Cardiac Regeneration and Ageing Lab, School of Life Science
Shanghai University
Shanghai, China

Additional material to this book can be downloaded from http://extras.springer.com.

ISSN 0065-2598 ISSN 2214-8019 (electronic)
Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology
ISBN 978-981-10-4306-2 ISBN 978-981-10-4307-9 (eBook)
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9

Library of Congress Control Number: 2017954329

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017
This work is subject to copyright. All rights are reserved by the Publisher, whether the whole or part of the material is concerned, specifically the rights of translation, reprinting, reuse of illustrations, recitation, broadcasting, reproduction on microfilms or in any other physical way, and transmission or information storage and retrieval, electronic adaptation, computer software, or by similar or dissimilar methodology now known or hereafter developed.
The use of general descriptive names, registered names, trademarks, service marks, etc. in this publication does not imply, even in the absence of a specific statement, that such names are exempt from the relevant protective laws and regulations and therefore free for general use.
The publisher, the authors and the editors are safe to assume that the advice and information in this book are believed to be true and accurate at the date of publication. Neither the publisher nor the authors or the editors give a warranty, express or implied, with respect to the material contained herein or for any errors or omissions that may have been made. The publisher remains neutral with regard to jurisdictional claims in published maps and institutional affiliations.

Printed on acid-free paper

This Springer imprint is published by Springer Nature
The registered company is Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd.
The registered company address is: 152 Beach Road, #21-01/04 Gateway East, Singapore 189721, Singapore

Contents

Part I
Overview

Chapter 1
Physical Inactivity and the Economic and Health Burdens Due to Cardiovascular Disease: Exercise as Medicine

Mark Hamer, Gary O'Donovan, and Marie Murphy

Abstract Leisure time physical activity, or exercise, has been described as today's best buy in public health. Physical inactivity is responsible for around 10% of all deaths and physical inactivity costs global healthcare systems billions of dollars each year. Here, we describe the human and economic costs of cardiovascular disease. Then, we explain that physical inactivity is a major modifiable risk factor for cardiovascular disease. The evidence of the role of physical activity in the primary prevention of cardiovascular disease is reviewed and we make the case that exercise is medicine.

Keywords Exercise • Cardiovascular disease • Prevalence • Medicine

1 Introduction

Cardiovascular disease (CVD) is a term used to describe a range of conditions affecting the heart and the vessels that carry blood around the body. These conditions include abnormalities in the structure or function of the heart (heart failure, rheumatic heart disease and cardiomyopathy) or the blood vessels supplying the heart (coronary or ischaemic heart disease), the brain (cerebrovascular disease or stroke), or the peripheral vascular system (including hypertension, claudication and thrombosis). CVD is the main cause of death in Europe, accounting for 45% of all deaths [1]. Half of all CVD deaths are caused by coronary heart disease (CHD), while a further third are directly attributable to stroke. Most heart attacks and many

M. Hamer (✉) • G. O'Donovan
School of Sport, Exercise and Health Sciences, National Centre for Sport & Exercise Medicine, Loughborough University, East Midlands, Loughborough LE11 3TU, UK
e-mail: m.hamer@lboro.ac.uk

M. Murphy
Centre for Physical Activity and Health Research, University of Ulster, Ulster, UK

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*,
Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_1

strokes occur as a result of atherosclerosis (narrowing of the arteries) and thrombosis (blood clotting). The narrowing of the arteries in atherosclerosis is an inflammatory process characterised by the accumulation of low-density lipoprotein cholesterol (LDL-C) in the artery wall and the formation of atherosclerotic plaques. Angina (pain in the chest) can occur when an atherosclerotic plaque become large enough to compromise blood flow in a coronary artery. However, many heart attacks occur without warning when a plaque ruptures, its thrombotic content is exposed to blood, and a large clot is formed [2]. In fact, autopsy data suggest that around 90% of heart attacks occur when a blood clot is superimposed on an already narrow artery. While gender, age and genetics play roles in CVD, it is now well established that environmental factors such as smoking and lack of physical activity are the major determinants of disease risk in most individuals in developed nations. In this chapter we describe the human and economic burdens of CVD in the EU and we outline the major risk factors for this group of diseases. The evidence on the role of physical activity in the primary prevention of CVD will be reviewed with a view to making a case that *exercise is medicine*.

2 The Burden of Cardiovascular Disease

2.1 Human Costs

Cardiovascular disease is responsible for four million deaths across Europe. Coronary heart disease is the single most common cause of death, accounting for approximately 20% of all deaths, while stroke and other CVD are responsible for 11% and 14% of all deaths, respectively [1]. The human costs of caring for individuals with cardiovascular disease has also been calculated. It is estimated that over half a million people in the UK alone provide over 500 million hours of informal care for family and friends with CVD [3]. In addition to being a major cause of death, CVD significantly reduces quality of life for many individuals in the UK. Disability Adjusted Life Years is a measure of the years of life lost due to premature death and the years of healthy life lost through disability. It is estimated that more than 80 million fully healthy life years are lost to CVD every year in the European Region [4]. The human costs of physical inactivity are described in Sect. 3.2.

2.2 Economic Costs

Cardiovascular disease is estimated to cost the EU economy almost €196 billion a year. Some 54% of the total cost is due to direct health care costs, 24% to productivity losses, and 22% to the informal care of people with CVD. The cost to the health care systems of over €106 billion represents a cost per capita of €212 per annum [5]. The economic costs of physical inactivity are described in Sect. 3.2.

3 Risk Factors for Cardiovascular Disease

Over 300 risk factors have been identified for CVD. In order to be classified as a major risk factor, however, an exposure or behaviour must meet three criteria: (1) an independent association with CVD; (2) a high prevalence in many populations; and (3) its treatment and control can result in reduced risk. The contribution of individual risk factors may vary depending on the socioeconomic status of the country and the prevailing forms of CVD. In Britain, around 80% of CHD events in middle-aged men are thought to be explained by total cholesterol, blood pressure and cigarette smoking [6]. High blood pressure presents a greater risk for ischaemic stroke, while high cholesterol is a stronger predictor of CHD risk. Herein, we discuss 'traditional' and 'novel' risk factors because 20–50% of CHD events are not explained by traditional risk factors [6].

3.1 Non-modifiable CVD Risk Factors

Risk factors that cannot be modified include age, male gender, and a family history of premature CVD. Advancing age is one of the most powerful risk factors for CVD; for example, the risk of stroke doubles every decade past the age of 55 years. Cardiovascular disease is not inevitable, but age is a surrogate measure of exposure to all other risk factors. Historically, men experience a higher rate of CVD than women at a younger age, and prior to menopause women have better cardiovascular risk profiles than men [7]. For example, pre-menopausal women demonstrate lower levels of blood pressure and LDL-C and higher levels of high-density lipoprotein cholesterol (LDL-C). Given that risk profiles of women and men become similar following the menopause, the cardio-protective effects of female sex hormones may partly explain the gender difference in CVD risk. Postmenopausal women appear to be at a distinct disadvantage because diabetes carries a significantly greater risk of CVD and systolic hypertension becomes more frequent in older women.

3.2 Physical Inactivity and Other Modifiable CVD Risk Factors

Some of the major CVD risk factors are modifiable, in that they can be prevented, treated and controlled. The World Health Organisation highlights seven major modifiable CVD risk factors, which include raised blood pressure, abnormal blood lipids, tobacco use, physical inactivity, obesity, unhealthy diet, and diabetes mellitus. Physical inactivity has been defined as an activity level insufficient to meet the World Health Organisation recommendation of at least 150 min per week of moderate-intensity aerobic activity, or at least 75 min per week of vigorous-intensity

aerobic activity, or equivalent combinations [8]. It has been estimated that, if physical inactivity were to decrease by 25%, more than a million deaths worldwide would be avoided each year (the population attributable fraction for all-cause mortality is 9%, ranging from 4% in low-income countries to 11% in high-income countries) [8]. Reductions in smoking, blood pressure, and cholesterol have explained approximately 50% of the decline in CVD events over the last 25 years in Britain [9]. The relative risk of heart disease per unit change in cholesterol has been shown to decrease with age and blood pressure, although the positive association persists into older age [10]. Pharmacological therapies that have been employed to control elevated cholesterol and blood pressure demonstrate a favourable effect on cardiovascular outcomes. For example, statin therapy was associated with a 12% proportional reduction in all-cause mortality per $mmol \cdot l^{-1}$ reduction in LDL-C and a 19% reduction in the 5-year incidence of coronary events [11]. The recent implementation of comprehensive smoking bans in public places has provided an opportunity to examine the large-scale impact of exposure to tobacco smoke using a natural experiment design. Hospital admission rates for acute myocardial infarction were reduced by 8% as a result of a comprehensive smoking ban in New York State, which was estimated to result in direct healthcare savings of US$56 million per year [12]. While much as been done to tackle smoking, little has been done to tackle physical inactivity [13, 14]. Physical inactivity costs global healthcare systems at least INT$54 billion per year [15] and policy makers have been urged to take physical inactivity more seriously [16].

3.3 Novel Modifiable CVD Risk Factors

A variety of novel circulating biomarkers that reflect inflammation, coagulation, impaired fibrinolysis, and increased blood viscosity have been identified as potential CVD risk factors [17]. There is intense inflammatory activity in atherosclerosis, for example, and inflammatory markers such as interleukin (IL)-6 and C-reactive protein (CRP) may directly influence plaque vulnerability and rupture [18]. However, the clinical utility and causal role of novel risk markers remains widely debated. In several meta-analyses of large scale prospective cohort studies, CRP and fibrinogen were found to be moderately associated with risk of CHD and other cardiovascular outcomes after adjustment for traditional risk factors [19, 20]. There are limited data on the predictive value of novel biomarkers beyond that of traditional risk factors, and existing evidence is equivocal. For example, in the 17-year follow up of 1592 participants from the Edinburgh Artery Study, a wide range of novel biomarkers provided very little prognostic information for incident CVD over and above traditional risk factors [21]. In contrast, prospective data from the Women's Health Study suggested that fibrinogen and CRP provided additive value to traditional risk factors in predicting incident CVD [22].

Geneticists have examined if alleles associated with higher CRP increase risk of CVD because the measurement of plasma CRP at a single point in time may not

adequately reflect an individual's cumulative inflammatory burden. Transgenic studies of over-expression of human CRP have demonstrated no influence on the development of atherosclerosis in mice. In prospective studies in humans the association between polymorphisms of the CRP gene and incident CVD have produced conflicting findings. For example, although CRP genotype was strongly associated with plasma CRP concentration, there was little association between CRP genotype and risk of CVD events in the Physician's Heath Study, the Framingham Heart Study, or the Rotterdam Study. This contrasts with the Cardiovascular Health Study where a strong independent association between CRP genotype and fatal CVD events was observed [23]. Confirmation of these findings in other large population studies of older adults with large numbers of fatal events will be important for clarifying the role of the CRP gene and risk of CVD. Further research is also required to determine the clinical utility of apolipoproteins, adiponectin and other biomarkers because the existing evidence is largely equivocal [24, 25].

3.4 Risk Factor Clustering

The presence of two or more risk factors dramatically increases CVD risk. For example, there are 43 CVD deaths per 10,000 person-years in middle-aged men who smoke, have high blood pressure, and high cholesterol compared to three CVD deaths per 10,000 person-years in middle-aged men without these risk factors [26]. Accordingly, modern treatment regimes have focussed on risk factor clustering to identify those individuals at greatest risk.

4 Physical Activity and Cardiovascular Disease: The Evidence

4.1 Population Based Studies

Prospective cohort designs allow groups of individuals with differing levels of physical activity to be followed for a period of time to determine the relationship between physical activity and CVD risk. Since the early work of Jerry Morris and Ralph Paffenbarger, the role of regular physical activity in the prevention of CVD has been well established. In the 1950s, Morris and colleagues [27] demonstrated that the CHD death rates of bus conductors and postmen were half those of comparably inactive bus drivers and telephonists. Since then, the assessment of physical activity exposure has become more refined with the use of validated self-reported physical activity questionnaires. In the Harvard Alumni Health Study, for example, Paffenbarger and colleagues [28] questioned 16,936 alumni about the daily number of blocks walked and flights of stairs climbed, and about the frequency and duration

of sporting and recreational activities. Regular stair climbing and strenuous sports play were associated with reduced risk of CHD during 6–10 years of follow-up, whilst student athleticism offered no protection. More recently, the Health Professionals' Follow-Up Study, that consisted of 44,452 health professionals followed between 1986 and 1998, is noteworthy because of its large sample size and rigorous methodology [29]. In this study, various forms of activity conferred protection against CHD, including regular walking (18% risk reduction) and 1 h of running per week (42% risk reduction). Men who increased their exercise intensity from low to vigorous over time had a CHD risk reduction of 12%. There has been considerable recent interest in the relationships between physical activity, sedentary behavior and health. The culmination of this research was Ekelund and colleagues' [30] in a review of 16 studies which included more than one million adults. They found that sedentary behavior was associated with all-cause mortality in the entire sample. Importantly, they also found that sedentary behavior was not associated with all-cause mortality in those who were "highly active" (that is, those who reported about 60–75 min per day of moderate activity) suggesting that high levels of activity may offset the negative effects of sedentariness.

Although there is now irrefutable epidemiological evidence that regular physical activity plays an important role in the prevention of CVD, this evidence has been largely derived from studies of white males. More recent studies have therefore attempted to examine associations between physical activity and CVD risk in women and non-white populations [31, 32]. The major epidemiological studies on physical activity and CVD among women have emerged from large American cohorts such as the Nurse's Health Study [33], Women's Health [34], and Women's Health Initiative studies [32]. Across studies there appears to be a fairly consistent inverse dose-response association between physical activity and CVD in women, with minimal protection achieved at a level of at least 1 h per week of moderate intensity exercise such as walking [35].

The association between vigorous-intensity activity and mortality may be stronger than the association between moderate-intensity activity and mortality, at least in men [36–40]. Taken together, the epidemiological evidence supports the notion that exercise should be at least moderate intensity and, for many men and women, brisk walking offers protection from CVD [41]. Our understanding of the optimal frequency, intensity, duration and type of activity for CVD risk reduction [42, 43] is still evolving. Several recent analyses of large scale population data have been useful in trying to determine minimal and optimal physical activity dosage. For example, 15 min a day or 90 min a week of moderate-intensity exercise was shown to lower mortality risk in a sample of more than 400,000 adults from Taiwan [44]. Data from a recent meta-analysis of nine cohort studies revealed that undertaking some moderate to vigorous physical activity but less than the guidelines was associated with 22% reduction in mortality risk [45]. In an analysis of over 600,000 adults from the US and Europe, an upper threshold for longevity occurred at 3 to 5 times the physical activity recommendation although the additional benefit over and

above the guideline was modest, leading Arem and colleagues [46] to describe an 'L-shaped' association. We have used data from the Scottish Health Survey (SHS) and the Health Survey for England (HSE) to examine the relationships between physical activity and health. We investigated associations between physical activity patterns and mortality in more than 60,000 participants in SHS and HSE [47]. Leisure-time physical activity was assessed and participants were defined as inactive (reporting no moderate-intensity or vigorous-intensity activities), insufficiently active (reporting less than 150 min per week of moderate-intensity and less than 75 min per week of vigorous-intensity activities), weekend warrior (reporting at least 150 min per week of moderate-intensity or at least 75 min per week of vigorous-intensity activities from one or two sessions), and regularly active (reporting at least 150 min per week of moderate-intensity or at least 75 min per week of vigorous-intensity activities from three or more sessions). All-cause mortality risk was approximately 30% lower and CVD mortality risk was approximately 40% lower in active versus inactive participants; active included the weekend warriors who performed all their exercise in one or two sessions per week. The weekend warriors took part in a relatively high proportion of vigorous-intensity activity and we concluded that quality might be more important than quantity. Vigorous-intensity activity increases cardiorespiratory fitness more than moderate-intensity activity and cardiorespiratory fitness may be a stronger predictor of mortality than smoking, high cholesterol, high blood pressure and other established risk factors [48].

Few epidemiological studies have been designed to examine the mechanisms that mediate the cardio-protective effects of physical activity. In a study of 27,000 apparently healthy women followed for 11 years, most of the reduced risk of CVD associated with being physically active was explained by risk factors measured by the investigators, including inflammatory/haemostatic biomarkers (which explained 33% of the reduced risk), blood pressure (27%), traditional lipids (19%), adiposity (10%), and glycaemic control (9%) [22]. More observational cohort studies and exercise interventions are required to determine whether novel biomarkers explain the 'protective effect' of physical activity in men.

4.2 Exercise Interventions

Although the large population studies have been invaluable in establishing associations between physical activity and CVD, observational studies are prone to bias (that is, the inferential error associated with any process that causes results to vary systematically from the truth). Randomised controlled trials (RCTs) can provide important information on the effect of exercise frequency, exercise intensity, and exercise duration on various CVD risk factors. The findings from some of the larger studies, meta-analyses and systematic reviews on modifiable CVD risk factors are described below.

4.2.1 Blood Pressure

In a meta-analysis of RCTs published up to February 2012 (105 aerobic, 29 dynamic resistance, 14 combined, and 5 isometric training groups), systolic blood pressure was reduced with aerobic, dynamic resistance, and isometric resistance training, but not combined training [49]. Diastolic blood pressure was reduced with aerobic, dynamic resistance, isometric resistance, and combined training. The authors tentatively concluded that isometric handgrip and isometric leg training might result in larger reductions in systolic and diastolic blood pressure than the other modes of training, despite limited evidence currently available.

Although resting blood pressure is a widely used clinical measure of cardiovascular risk, it is well established that exercise causes a reduction in blood pressure during the period immediately following a bout of exercise. Post-exercise hypotension (PEH), or the reduction in blood pressure following a bout of exercise, may last up to 18 hours and may play an important role in the anti-hypertensive effects of exercise. The optimal dose of exercise is not clear, however, Pescatello and colleagues [50] demonstrated that a light intensity (40% maximal oxygen consumption [VO_2 max]) was as effective as a higher intensity bout of exercise (60% VO_2 max) in eliciting significant PEH over the course of a nine-hour ambulatory monitoring period. In contrast, Quinn [51] demonstrated more substantial and sustained PEH over a 24 h period after a bout of higher intensity exercise (75% VO_2 max) compared with lower intensity exercise (50% VO_2 max). There is also some evidence that short bouts of moderate exercise produce more sustained PEH compared to continuous sessions of the same total duration in prehypertensive adults [52].

4.2.2 Lipid Metabolism

Although observational studies suggest that regular activity is associated with favourable lipid profiles, exercise interventions have yielded less consistent results. In randomised, controlled trials of physical activity, the most commonly noted change in blood lipid profiles is an increase in HDL-C concentration with less consistent alterations in triglycerides (TG) and LDL-C concentrations. When HDL-C, TG and LDL-C changes were noted, these were associated with interventions involving weekly energy expenditure in excess of 900–1200 kcal but appear to be independent of the exercise intensity used to achieve this energy expenditure [53, 54]. In a notable study that contained 492 sedentary adults, higher intensity (65–70% of heart rate reserve) or more frequent walking (5–7 days per week) produced more favourable changes in lipid profiles than moderate intensity (45–55% of heart rate reserve) or low frequency (3–4 days per week) walking at 6 months, although the effects were not sustained at 24 months [55]. Alterations in TG concentrations appear to be more likely in men than in women and more likely to accompany weight loss. There is also some evidence that less favourable lipid profiles at baseline are more likely to alter in response to exercise [56]. In a meta-analysis of 13

exercise interventions with overweight and obese adults, Kelley and colleagues [57] noted a significant decrease in fasting triglyceride levels (11%) but no significant changes in other lipoprotein parameters associated with cardiovascular risk. Genetics may also play an important role. For example, in 35 pairs of monozygotic twins who were discordant for vigorous activity, there were significant correlations between the twin pairs for HDL-C and HDL subclasses, thus suggesting a substantial influence of genetics over and above exercise [58]. Data from the Heritage Family Study also suggest that genetic variation largely explains the substantial variability in HDL cholesterol responses to endurance training [59, 60].

In many studies the favourable alterations in blood lipids have been demonstrated exclusively in a fasted state. Given that humans spend the majority of their lives in a post-absorptive state and impaired metabolism of postprandial lipoproteins are implicated in the development of CVD, the role of physical activity in altering postprandial concentrations of blood lipids may be more clinically important [61]. Cross-sectional studies show improved clearance of postprandial triglycerides among regular exercisers compared to the inactive, although these alterations may be due in greater part to the acute effects of a recent exercise bout rather than any chronic adaptation to regular activity [62]. These findings underscore the importance of regular activity and support the recommendation that physical activity bouts should be daily.

4.2.3 Cardiorespiratory Fitness

Steven Blair's seminal work has demonstrated that low cardiorespiratory fitness is among the most powerful predictors of cardiovascular and all-cause mortality in Caucasian men [63]. More recent work has found that low cardiorespiratory fitness predicts mortality in other populations, including women [64] and black men [65]. The addition of cardiorespiratory fitness to traditional risk factors significantly improves the classification of risk and it has been argued that efforts to improve cardiorespiratory fitness should become a standard part of clinical encounters [48].

Fitness is developed by moderate to vigorous intensity activity and cardiorespiratory fitness is therefore an objective measure this type of activity [66]. Indeed, Blair and colleagues have found that cardiovascular mortality is halved in men who become active and fit compared to those who remain inactive and unfit. Progressive manipulation of the training variables or 'dose' (exercise frequency, exercise intensity and exercise duration) is likely to improve cardiorespiratory fitness [67]. Indeed, in a large RCT including 464 overweight post-menopausal women various doses of walking were shown to produce significant gains in fitness [68]. Modest gains in fitness were even observed at the lowest exercise dose of approximately 72 min per week of moderate-intensity activity. The effect of exercise on fitness was similar across age, weight, baseline fitness, and hormone therapy usage, suggesting that the benefits are comparable across a variety of individuals.

4.2.4 Novel Risk Factors

Several studies have considered the role of physical activity in altering haemostatic dysfunction [69]. There is some evidence that a single bout of vigorous (but not moderate) intensity exercise induces a prothrombic state characterised by platelet hyper-aggregability, blood hyper-coagulability and hypo-fibrinolysis [70]. This response to strenuous exercise appears to be more pronounced in individuals who are normally sedentary [71] and may be one of the causes for the transient increase in the risk of cardiac arrest during and after strenuous exercise [72]. These findings support the notion that low- or moderate-intensity exercise is the most suitable starting point for inactive individuals.

Epidemiological evidence suggests a positive relationship between regular exercise and blood haemostasis and inflammatory markers. Fibrinogen, an acute phase reactant protein that plays an important role in blood clotting, is lower in those participating in vigorous physical training even when age, smoking, alcohol intake and body mass are taken into account [73]. Those who take part in regular low- to moderate-intensity physical activity may also demonstrate lower platelet aggregation and adhesion [74]. In a 20-year follow-up to the British Regional Heart Study, Wannamathee and colleagues [75] showed a reduction in coagulation (measured by plasma fibrinogen, plasma and blood viscosity and coagulation factors VIII and IX), inflammatory markers (CRP, white cell count), and increased fibrinolysis (measured by fibrin D-dimer and tissue plasminogen activator antigen) in those who were physically active. These changes were dependent upon current activity level with those who took up at least light activity approaching those who were always active and those who became inactive over the 20 year period demonstrating levels similar to the inactive [75].

Such epidemiological observations are less well-substantiated by exercise interventions. Wang and colleagues have shown that an eight-week programme of moderate-intensity exercise decreases adhesive and aggregative properties of platelets in healthy young men [76] and women [77] and have demonstrated that this beneficial effect is reversed by a similar period of de-conditioning. These authors have also demonstrated that regular exercise training may desensitise the exaggerated platelet reactivity response associated with strenuous exercise in sedentary individuals [78]. Exercise interventions comparing blood fibrinolysis before and after training have yielded equally inconsistent results [79].

Exercise interventions generally appear to demonstrate reductions in inflammatory markers if accompanied by weight loss, especially among women. For example, in 152 female smokers, there were no changes in CRP or fibrinogen after a 12-week exercise program that improved physical fitness, but was not accompanied by significant weight loss [80]. In contrast, a two-year program designed to improve diet and increase physical activity resulted in significant weight loss and reductions in CRP and IL-6 among 120 obese women [81]. However, in another large RCT containing 193 sedentary, mildly obese, dyslipidemic men and women, 6 months' exercise training did not alter levels of CRP despite improvements in fitness, visceral adiposity and subcutaneous adiposity [82]. The equivocal nature of these findings

might best be explained by disparity in the exercise interventions and insufficient training periods, poor adherence levels, differences between characteristics of participants and genetic influences. Indeed, evidence from the Heritage Family study suggests that exercise training only has significant anti-inflammatory effects in sedentary adults with initially elevated CRP levels [83]. Thus, further studies are required to resolve these issues.

4.3 Biological Mechanisms

Given the range of factors that are altered by exercise it seems likely that multiple biological mechanisms are responsible for alterations in CVD risk. Some of these mechanisms are well-understood and supported by empirical evidence, and others are biologically plausible but unsubstantiated. The reductions in blood pressure associated with regular exercise are likely to be due to a combination of nervous system adaptations and vascular adaptations [84], including decreased activation of sympathetic nervous system and increased vasodilation which decreases peripheral resistance. Various mechanisms have been associated with these vascular adaptations [85], for example, exercise induced enhancement of the synthesis and release of nitric oxide and endothelin-1. The favourable alterations in blood lipids as a consequence of exercise are likely to be due an alteration in the activity of key enzymes involved in lipoprotein metabolism. For example, increased lipoprotein lipase activity and decreased hepatic TG lipase activity have been noted after a single bout of exercise [86]. In addition, reductions in cholesterol ester transfer protein concentrations have been reported [87], which might allow slowed catabolism of HDL particles with endurance training. Increases in cardiorespiratory fitness with exercise result from a combination of improvements in cardiac function, oxygen transport, muscle perfusion and alterations in the activity of key enzymes involved in aerobic metabolism. Numerous mechanisms have been connected with the anti-inflammatory effects of exercise. One key mechanism might be related to nuclear factor-κB activation, given that this is a redox sensitive and oxidant-activated transcription factor that regulates inflammation related gene expression. Heat shock proteins that are released during exercise may be a viable mechanism that could explain the training induced changes in toll like receptor 4, which is thought to play an important role in inflammatory pathways [88]. Changes in leukocyte telomere dynamics, which progressively change with age, may also be involved although the current evidence remains equivocal [89]. The anti-inflammatory effects of exercise may also be mediated by increased insulin sensitivity and oxidative capacity, HDL cholesterol, and improved endothelial and autonomic nervous system functioning. Thus, it is clear that exercise induced reduction in CVD risk is related to multiple mechanisms that are unlikely to operate in isolation. Recent advances in metabolomics platforms may help to further elucidate biological signatures associated with physical activity [90].

Table 1.1 Goals and recommendations for physical activity and cardiovascular disease risk

Goal	Evidence statement	Evidence[a] Type	Strength
Minimal benefit			
At least 150 minutes of moderate-intensity aerobic activity per week	Physical activity is inversely associated with cardiovascular disease risk	C	1
	Physical activity acts favourably on low grade inflammation and haemostasis	B	3
	Physical activity acts favourably on lipid profiles	B	1
	Physical activity reduces blood pressure	B	1
	Physical activity improves cardiorespiratory fitness	B	1
Greater benefit			
Performing some vigorous-intensity aerobic exercise on a weekly basis	Vigorous exercise confers greater protection against cardiovascular mortality, especially in men	C	2
Moderate- to vigorous-intensity activity	Moderate-vigorous activity confers 'optimal' benefits for blood pressure lowering, haemostasis and lipid levels	B	3

[a]Type of evidence: (A) major randomized, controlled trials (RCTs); (B) smaller RCTs and meta-analyses of other clinical trials; (C) observational and metabolic studies; (D) clinical experience. Strength of evidence: (1) very strong evidence; (2) moderately strong evidence; (3) strong trend

5 Summary and Conclusions

The Table 1.1 presents evidence statements based on a summary of the evidence given in this chapter. The evidence is such that exercise has been described as today's best buy in public health [91]. It's time to take physical inactivity seriously and we agree with those who would have policies to increase both physical activity and cardiorespiratory fitness [43, 48].

Acknowledgement Hamer acknowledges support from the National Institute for Health Research (NIHR) Leicester Biomedical Research Centre, which is a partnership between University Hospitals of Leicester NHS Trust, Loughborough University and the University of Leicester.

References

1. Townsend N, Wilson L, Bhatnagar P et al (2016) Cardiovascular disease in Europe: epidemiological update 2016. Eur Heart J 37(42):3232–3245
2. Hansson GK, Libby P (2006) The immune response in atherosclerosis: a double-edged sword. Nat Rev Immunol 6(7):508–519
3. Luengo-Fernandez R, Leal J, Gray A et al (2006) Cost of cardiovascular diseases in the United Kingdom. Heart 92(10):1384–1389

4. World Health Organisation (2012) Health statistics and information systems. Estimates for 2000–2012 disease burden. http://wwwwhoint/healthinfo/global_burden_disease/estimates/en/index2html. Accessed Jan 2017
5. Nichols M, Townsend N, Luengo-Fernandez R et al (2012) European cardiovascular disease statistics 2012. European Heart Network/European Society of Cardiology, Brussels/Sophia Antipolis
6. Emberson JR, Whincup PH, Morris RW et al (2003) Re-assessing the contribution of serum total cholesterol, blood pressure and cigarette smoking to the aetiology of coronary heart disease: impact of regression dilution bias. Eur Heart J 24(19):1719–1726
7. Pilote L, Dasgupta K, Guru V et al (2007) A comprehensive view of sex-specific issues related to cardiovascular disease. CMAJ 176(6):S1–44
8. Lee IM, Shiroma EJ, Lobelo F et al (2012) Effect of physical inactivity on major non-communicable diseases worldwide: an analysis of burden of disease and life expectancy. Lancet 380(9838):219–229
9. Hardoon SL, Whincup PH, Lennon LT et al (2008) How much of the recent decline in the incidence of myocardial infarction in British men can be explained by changes in cardiovascular risk factors? Evidence from a prospective population-based study. Circulation 117(5):598–604
10. Lewington S, Whitlock G, Clarke R et al (2007) Blood cholesterol and vascular mortality by age, sex, and blood pressure: a meta-analysis of individual data from 61 prospective studies with 55,000 vascular deaths. Lancet 370(9602):1829–1839
11. Baigent C, Keech A, Kearney PM et al (2005) Efficacy and safety of cholesterol-lowering treatment: prospective meta-analysis of data from 90,056 participants in 14 randomised trials of statins. Lancet 366(9493):1267–1278
12. Juster HR, Loomis BR, Hinman TM et al (2007) Declines in hospital admissions for acute myocardial infarction in New York state after implementation of a comprehensive smoking ban. Am J Public Health 97(11):2035–2039
13. Fox KR, Hillsdon M (2007) Physical activity and obesity. Obes Rev 8 Suppl 1(s1):115–121
14. Wareham N (2007) Physical activity and obesity prevention. Obes Rev 8 Suppl 1(s1):109–114
15. Ding D, Lawson KD, Kolbe-Alexander TL et al (2016) The economic burden of physical inactivity: a global analysis of major non-communicable diseases. Lancet 388(10051):1311–1324
16. Das P, Horton R (2016) Physical activity-time to take it seriously and regularly. Lancet 388(10051):1254–1255
17. Vasan RS (2006) Biomarkers of cardiovascular disease: molecular basis and practical considerations. Circulation 113(19):2335–2362
18. Blake GJ, Ridker PM (2001) Novel clinical markers of vascular wall inflammation. Circ Res 89(9):763–771
19. Danesh J, Lewington S, Thompson SG et al (2005) Plasma fibrinogen level and the risk of major cardiovascular diseases and nonvascular mortality: an individual participant meta-analysis. JAMA 294(14):1799–1809
20. Danesh J, Wheeler JG, Hirschfield GM et al (2004) C-reactive protein and other circulating markers of inflammation in the prediction of coronary heart disease. N Engl J Med 350(14):1387–1397
21. Tzoulaki I, Murray GD, Lee AJ et al (2007) Relative value of inflammatory, hemostatic, and rheological factors for incident myocardial infarction and stroke: the Edinburgh Artery Study. Circulation 115(16):2119–2127
22. Mora S, Cook N, Buring JE et al (2007) Physical activity and reduced risk of cardiovascular events: potential mediating mechanisms. Circulation 116(19):2110–2118
23. Lange LA, Carlson CS, Hindorff LA et al (2006) Association of polymorphisms in the CRP gene with circulating C-reactive protein levels and cardiovascular events. JAMA 296(22):2703–2711
24. Sattar N, Wannamethee G, Sarwar N et al (2006) Adiponectin and coronary heart disease: a prospective study and meta-analysis. Circulation 114(7):623–629

25. Thompson A, Danesh J (2006) Associations between apolipoprotein B, apolipoprotein AI, the apolipoprotein B/AI ratio and coronary heart disease: a literature-based meta-analysis of prospective studies. J Intern Med 259(5):481–492
26. Stamler J (1995) Established major coronary risk factors. In: Marmot M, Elliott P (eds) Coronary heart disease epidemiology. Oxford University Press, Oxford
27. Morris JN, Heady JA, Raffle PA et al (1953) Coronary heart-disease and physical activity of work. Lancet 265(6796):1111–1120
28. Paffenbarger RS Jr, Wing AL, Hyde RT (1978) Physical activity as an index of heart attack risk in college alumni. Am J Epidemiol 108(3):161–175
29. Tanasescu M, Leitzmann MF, Rimm EB et al (2002) Exercise type and intensity in relation to coronary heart disease in men. JAMA 288(16):1994–2000
30. Ekelund U, Steene-Johannessen J, Brown WJ et al (2016) Does physical activity attenuate, or even eliminate, the detrimental association of sitting time with mortality? A harmonised meta-analysis of data from more than 1 million men and women. Lancet 388(10051):1302–1310
31. Eyler AA, Matson-Koffman D, Rohm Young D et al (2003) Quantitative study of correlates of physical activity in women from diverse racial/ethnic groups: Women's cardiovascular health network project–introduction and methodology. Am J Prev Med 25(3 Suppl 1):5–14
32. Manson JE, Greenland P, LaCroix AZ et al (2002) Walking compared with vigorous exercise for the prevention of cardiovascular events in women. N Engl J Med 347(10):716–725
33. Manson JE, Hu FB, Rich-Edwards JW et al (1999) A prospective study of walking as compared with vigorous exercise in the prevention of coronary heart disease in women. N Engl J Med 341(9):650–658
34. Lee IM, Rexrode KM, Cook NR et al (2001) Physical activity and coronary heart disease in women: is "no pain, no gain" passe? JAMA 285(11):1447–1454
35. Oguma Y, Shinoda-Tagawa T (2004) Physical activity decreases cardiovascular disease risk in women: review and meta-analysis. Am J Prev Med 26(5):407–418
36. Lee IM, Paffenbarger RS Jr (2000) Associations of light, moderate, and vigorous intensity physical activity with longevity. The Harvard Alumni Health Study. Am J Epidemiol 151(3):293–299
37. Tanasescu M, Leitzmann MF, Rimm EB et al (2003) Physical activity in relation to cardiovascular disease and total mortality among men with type 2 diabetes. Circulation 107(19):2435–2439
38. Wisloff U, Nilsen TI, Droyvold WB et al (2006) A single weekly bout of exercise may reduce cardiovascular mortality: how little pain for cardiac gain? 'The HUNT study, Norway'. Eur J Cardiovasc Prev Rehabil 13(5):798–804
39. Noda H, Iso H, Toyoshima H et al (2005) Walking and sports participation and mortality from coronary heart disease and stroke. J Am Coll Cardiol 46(9):1761–1767
40. Kujala UM, Kaprio J, Sarna S et al (1998) Relationship of leisure-time physical activity and mortality: the Finnish twin cohort. JAMA 279(6):440–444
41. Hamer M, Chida Y (2008) Walking and primary prevention: a meta-analysis of prospective cohort studies. Br J Sports Med 42(4):238–243
42. Samitz G, Egger M, Zwahlen M (2011) Domains of physical activity and all-cause mortality: systematic review and dose-response meta-analysis of cohort studies. Int J Epidemiol 40(5):1382–1400
43. Bouchard C, Blair SN, Katzmarzyk PT (2015) Less sitting, more physical activity, or higher fitness? Mayo Clin Proc 90(11):1533–1540
44. Wen CP, Wai JP, Tsai MK et al (2011) Minimum amount of physical activity for reduced mortality and extended life expectancy: a prospective cohort study. Lancet 378(9798):1244–1253
45. Hupin D, Roche F, Gremeaux V et al (2015) Even a low-dose of moderate-to-vigorous physical activity reduces mortality by 22% in adults aged >/=60 years: a systematic review and meta-analysis. Br J Sports Med 49(19):1262–1267
46. Arem H, Moore SC, Patel A et al (2015) Leisure time physical activity and mortality: a detailed pooled analysis of the dose-response relationship. JAMA Intern Med 175(6):959–967

47. O'Donovan G, Lee IM, Hamer M et al (2017) Association of "weekend warrior" and other leisure time physical activity patterns with risks for all-cause, cardiovascular disease, and cancer mortality. JAMA Intern Med 177(3):335–342
48. Ross R, Blair SN, Arena R et al (2016) Importance of assessing cardiorespiratory fitness in clinical practice: a case for fitness as a clinical vital sign: a scientific statement from the American Heart Association. Circulation 134(24):e653–e699
49. Cornelissen VA, Smart NA (2013) Exercise training for blood pressure: a systematic review and meta-analysis. J Am Heart Assoc 2(1):e004473
50. Pescatello LS, Guidry MA, Blanchard BE et al (2004) Exercise intensity alters postexercise hypotension. J Hypertens 22(10):1881–1888
51. Quinn TJ (2000) Twenty-four hour, ambulatory blood pressure responses following acute exercise: impact of exercise intensity. J Hum Hypertens 14(9):547–553
52. Park S, Rink LD, Wallace JP (2006) Accumulation of physical activity leads to a greater blood pressure reduction than a single continuous session, in prehypertension. J Hypertens 24(9):1761–1770
53. Durstine JL, Grandjean PW, Davis PG et al (2001) Blood lipid and lipoprotein adaptations to exercise: a quantitative analysis. Sports Med 31(15):1033–1062
54. Kodama S, Tanaka S, Saito K et al (2007) Effect of aerobic exercise training on serum levels of high-density lipoprotein cholesterol: a meta-analysis. Arch Intern Med 167(10):999–1008
55. Duncan GE, Anton SD, Sydeman SJ et al (2005) Prescribing exercise at varied levels of intensity and frequency: a randomized trial. Arch Intern Med 165(20):2362–2369
56. Leon AS, Sanchez OA (2001) Response of blood lipids to exercise training alone or combined with dietary intervention. Med Sci Sports Exerc 33(6):S502–S515
57. Kelley GA, Kelley KS, Vu Tran Z (2005) Aerobic exercise, lipids and lipoproteins in overweight and obese adults: a meta-analysis of randomized controlled trials. Int J Obes 29(8):881–893
58. Williams PT, Blanche PJ, Krauss RM (2005) Behavioral versus genetic correlates of lipoproteins and adiposity in identical twins discordant for exercise. Circulation 112(3):350–356
59. An P, Borecki IB, Rankinen T et al (2005) Evidence of major genes for plasma HDL, LDL cholesterol and triglyceride levels at baseline and in response to 20 weeks of endurance training: the HERITAGE family study. Int J Sports Med 26(6):414–419
60. Leon AS, Gaskill SE, Rice T et al (2002) Variability in the response of HDL cholesterol to exercise training in the HERITAGE family study. Int J Sports Med 23(1):1–9
61. Karpe F (1999) Postprandial lipoprotein metabolism and atherosclerosis. J Intern Med 246(4):341–355
62. Gill JM, Hardman AE (2003) Exercise and postprandial lipid metabolism: an update on potential mechanisms and interactions with high-carbohydrate diets (review). J Nutr Biochem 14(3):122–132
63. Blair SN, Kampert JB, Kohl HW 3rd et al (1996) Influences of cardiorespiratory fitness and other precursors on cardiovascular disease and all-cause mortality in men and women. JAMA 276(3):205–210
64. Mora S, Redberg RF, Cui Y et al (2003) Ability of exercise testing to predict cardiovascular and all-cause death in asymptomatic women: a 20-year follow-up of the lipid research clinics prevalence study. JAMA 290(12):1600–1607
65. Kokkinos P, Myers J, Kokkinos JP et al (2008) Exercise capacity and mortality in black and white men. Circulation 117(5):614–622
66. Blair SN, Cheng Y, Holder JS (2001) Is physical activity or physical fitness more important in defining health benefits? Med Sci Sports Exerc 33(6 Suppl):S379–S399
67. Wenger HA, Bell GJ (1986) The interactions of intensity, frequency and duration of exercise training in altering cardiorespiratory fitness. Sports Med 3(5):346–356
68. Church TS, Earnest CP, Skinner JS et al (2007) Effects of different doses of physical activity on cardiorespiratory fitness among sedentary, overweight or obese postmenopausal women with elevated blood pressure: a randomized controlled trial. JAMA 297(19):2081–2091

69. El-Sayed MS, El-Sayed Ali Z, Ahmadizad S (2004) Exercise and training effects on blood haemostasis in health and disease: an update. Sports Med 34(3):181–200
70. Wang JS, Chow SE, Chen JK (2003) Strenuous, acute exercise affects reciprocal modulation of platelet and polymorphonuclear leukocyte activities under shear flow in men. J Thromb Haemost 1(9):2031–2037
71. Kestin AS, Ellis PA, Barnard MR et al (1993) Effect of strenuous exercise on platelet activation state and reactivity. Circulation 88(4 Pt 1):1502–1511
72. Albert CM, Mittleman MA, Chae CU et al (2000) Triggering of sudden death from cardiac causes by vigorous exertion. N Engl J Med 343(19):1355–1361
73. Ford ES (2002) Does exercise reduce inflammation? Physical activity and C- reactive protein among US adults. Epidemiology 13(5):561–568
74. Rauramaa R, Li G, Vaisanen SB (2001) Dose-response and coagulation and hemostatic factors. Med Sci Sports Exerc 33(6 Suppl):S516–S520; discussion S528–519
75. Wannamethee SG, Lowe GD, Whincup PH et al (2002) Physical activity and hemostatic and inflammatory variables in elderly men. Circulation 105(15):1785–1790
76. Wang JS, Jen CJ, Chen HI (1995) Effects of exercise training and deconditioning on platelet function in men. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 15(10):1668–1674
77. Wang JS, Jen CJ, Chen HI (1997) Effects of chronic exercise and deconditioning on platelet function in women. J Appl Physiol 83(6):2080–2085
78. Wang JS, Li YS, Chen JC et al (2005) Effects of exercise training and deconditioning on platelet aggregation induced by alternating shear stress in men. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 25(2):454–460
79. El-Sayed MS, El-Sayed Ali Z, Ahmadizad S (2004) Exercise and training effects on blood haemostasis in health and disease. Sports Med 34(3):181–200
80. Hammett CJ, Prapavessis H, Baldi JC et al (2006) Effects of exercise training on 5 inflammatory markers associated with cardiovascular risk. Am Heart J 151(2):367.e7–367.e16
81. Esposito K, Pontillo A, Di Palo C et al (2003) Effect of weight loss and lifestyle changes on vascular inflammatory markers in obese women: a randomized trial. JAMA 289(14):1799–1804
82. Huffman KM, Samsa GP, Slentz CA et al (2006) Response of high-sensitivity C-reactive protein to exercise training in an at-risk population. Am Heart J 152(4):793–800
83. Lakka TA, Lakka HM, Rankinen T et al (2005) Effect of exercise training on plasma levels of C-reactive protein in healthy adults: the HERITAGE family study. Eur Heart J 26(19):2018–2025
84. Pescatello LS, Franklin BA, Fagard R et al (2004) American College of Sports Medicine position stand. Exercise and hypertension. Med Sci Sports Exerc 36(3):533–553
85. Gielen S, Schuler G, Adams V (2010) Cardiovascular effects of exercise training: molecular mechanisms. Circulation 122(12):1221–1238
86. Ferguson MA, Alderson NL, Trost SG et al (1998) Effects of four different single exercise sessions on lipids, lipoproteins, and lipoprotein lipase. J Appl Physiol 85(3):1169–1174
87. Seip RL, Moulin P, Cocke T et al (1993) Exercise training decreases plasma cholesteryl ester transfer protein. Arterioscler Thromb 13(9):1359–1367
88. Stewart LK, Flynn MG, Campbell WW et al (2005) Influence of exercise training and age on CD14+ cell-surface expression of toll-like receptor 2 and 4. Brain Behav Immun 19(5):389–397
89. Mundstock E, Zatti H, Louzada FM et al (2015) Effects of physical activity in telomere length: systematic review and meta-analysis. Ageing Res Rev 22:72–80
90. Xiao Q, Moore SC, Keadle SK et al (2016) Objectively measured physical activity and plasma metabolomics in the shanghai physical activity study. Int J Epidemiol 45(5):1433–1444
91. Morris JN (1994) Exercise in the prevention of coronary heart disease: today's best buy in public health. Med Sci Sports Exerc 26(7):807–814

Part II
Cardiac Exercise Physiology

Chapter 2
Acute and Chronic Response to Exercise in Athletes: The "Supernormal Heart"

Antonello D'Andrea, Tiziana Formisano, Lucia Riegler, Raffaella Scarafile, Raffaella America, Francesca Martone, Marco di Maio, Maria Giovanna Russo, Eduardo Bossone, Maurizio Galderisi, and Raffaele Calabrò

Abstract During last decades, most studies have examined the exercise-induced remodeling defined as "athlete's heart". During exercise, there is an increased cardiac output that causes morphological, functional, and electrical modification of the cardiac chambers. The cardiac remodeling depends also on the type of training, age, sex, ethnicity, genetic factors, and body size. The two main categories of exercise, endurance and strength, determine different effects on the cardiac remodeling. Even if most sport comprise both strength and endurance exercise, determining different scenarios of cardiac adaptation to the exercise. The aim of this paper is to assemble the current knowledge about physiologic and pathophysiologic response of both the left and the right heart in highly trained athletes.

Keywords Athletes heart • Doppler • Exercise-induced cardiomyopathy • Left ventricular hypertrophy • Right heart • Sport training • Strain

A. D'Andrea (✉) • T. Formisano • L. Riegler • R. Scarafile • R. America • F. Martone
M. di Maio • M.G. Russo • R. Calabrò
Luigi Vanvitelli, University of Naples Monaldi Hospital, AORN Ospedali dei Colli,
Corso Vittorio Emanuele 121, 80121 Naples, Italy
e-mail: antonellodandrea@libero.it

E. Bossone
Department of Cardiology and Cardiac Surgery, University Hospital San Giovanni di Dio,
Salern, Italy

M. Galderisi
Department of Advanced Biomedical Sciences, Federico II University Hospital, Naples, Italy

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*,
Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_2

Abbreviations

MET	metabolic exercise training
LV	left ventricle
RV	right ventricle
LA	left atrium
RA	right atrium
AoR	aortic root
ECG	electrocardiography
HCM	hypertrophic cardiomyopathy
DCM	dilated cardiomyopathy
ARVC	arrhytmogenic right ventricular cardiomyopathy
TDI	tissue Doppler imaging
RBBB	right bundle branch block
TAPSE	tricuspid annular plane systolic excursion
PASP	pulmonary arterial systolic pressure
CMR	cardiac magnetic resonance
PTAC	pulmonary transit of agitated contrast
BSA	body surface area
LAVI	left atrial volume indexed
TNF-α	tumor necrosis factor-α
STE	speckle tracking echocardiography
BAV	bicuspid aortic valve

The physical exercise leads many benefits, especially, in reducing the cardiovascular risk and in improving quality and expectancy of life. It has been demonstrated that the regular physical exercise reduces of about 30% the cardiovascular risk in healthy people [1]. Moreover, long term regular exercise training determines, especially in elite athletes, several cardiac structural changes, which represent the "athlete's heart", characterized by bradycardic rhythm at rest and enlarged cardiac chambers [2].

The current recommended regular physical exercise of 150 min per week of moderate physical exercise is far from developing the athlete's heart. Its development occurs in athletes that regularly perform 20 h of intense exercise (15 METs) per week to participate to competitive races. Cardiac adaptations of the "athlete's heart" is affected by many factors as the ethnicity, genetic, age, sex, and type, intensity and duration of exercise. Physical activity determine an increased stroke volume and enhanced diastolic filling also at high heart rates, reduction of vascular resistance and of heart rate due to the improvement of vagal tone and reduction of sympathetic tone. Isotonic or endurance sports (for example walking, running, swimming and skiing) are characterized by aerobic work and long distance exercise. In acute phase of endurance exercise, there is an increase of cardiac output, maximum oxygen consumption and peripheral vasodilatation in order to satisfy the

oxygen demand of tissues [2]. Strength training (or isometric exercise, such as weightlifting, wrestling or throwing heavy objects) is an anaerobic exercise in which the muscle fibers retain the initial length during the exercise but contract to develop tension against the afterload increase. Moreover, it implies the improvement of strength, anaerobic work and dimension of skeletal muscles. The improvement of oxygen provision and of the cardiac output are not necessary during isometric exercise, that determine a prevalent increase of the blood pressure, heart rate and peripheral vascular resistance [2].

Long-term cardiovascular adaptation to endurance exercise produces increased maximal oxygen uptake due to increased cardiac output and arteriovenous oxygen difference, while strength exercise results in little or no increase in oxygen uptake [3]. Thus, endurance exercise determines a predominant volume overload and strength exercise a predominant pressure overload.

In this chapter, we describe separately the acute and chronic cardiac effects of physical exercise on the left ventricle (LV), the right ventricle (RV), the left atrium (LA), the right atrium (RA) and the aortic root (AoR). In the 1899 Henschen, by using only the physical examination, discovered that cross-country skiers had larger heart and concluded that the enlargement involved both the right than the left ventricle [3]. Today various techniques are available, but most of data about the adaptation of cardiac structures to the exercise derive from the color-Doppler Echocardiography and from the new diagnostic technologies such as Doppler myocardial imaging, two-dimensional speckle tracking echocardiography (STE) and cardiac magnetic resonance which are able to anticipate some modifications before they become evident to the standard echocardiography. The aim of the application of all these techniques to the study oh athlete’s heart is not only to describe the adaptation of the heart to the exercise, but also to differentiate this benign adaptation from pathologic conditions such hypertrophic (HCM), dilated cardiomyopathy (DCM) and arrhytmogenic right ventricular cardiomyopathy (ARVC).

Electrocardiography (ECG) is the first tool to examine the athletes, both the athletes with symptoms suggestive of cardiac disease than for the asyntomatic athletes in pre-partecipation screening. Adaptive ECG characterizes on healthy athletes tipically include sinus bradycardia, sinus arrhythmia, hearly repolarization pattern [4] and increased QRS voltage [5]. Other signs as left bundle brunch block, repolarization abnormalities such as ST-segment depression or T wave inversion and pathological Q waves are abnormal signs and are closely associated with underlining and occult cardiomyopathy- in these cases further diagnostic evaluation are necessary in order to make an accurate diagnosis. Between the normal and the pathological signs there are some one that are collocated in the “grey zone”. One of these is the right bundle branch block (RBBB), complete or incomplete. RBBB could be an early manifestation of cardiomyopathies that involves the right heart, such as the ARVC. But often it can be detectable in healthy athletes with a normal heart. It has been demonstrated that the presence of RBBB and its duration correlates with the biventricular enlargement and is associated with a reduced rest systolic function. These two aspects are frequent in healthy endurance training athletes [6]. Complete

or incomplete RBBB can be considered an adaptation finding of the athlete's heart if other pathological signs are absent. Inparticular the presence of T-Wave inversion in V1, V2 and V3 and Epsilon wave, which make the suspicion for ARVC.

1 Right Heart and Pulmonary Circulation

During exercise, the increased cardiac output of the LV determines an augmented venous return to the right chambers, which progressively enlarge during the physical exercise more than the LV to adequately collect the venous return. The enlargement of the RV developes during the endurance exercise. Also the diastolic function change, in fact it is demonstrated an increased atrial component of the pattern of flow across the tricuspid valve [7]. This volume overload determine both RA and RV dilatation and increased wall thickness. It has been described greater RV inflow and outflow dimension in the athlete's heart compared to sedentary controls, with a normal systolic function expressed by tricuspid annular plane systolic excursion (TAPSE) [7]. Moreover, the higher the level of trained athletes and most obvious is the heart adaptation. Baggish et al. studied a population of 40 athletes: 20 Olympic rowers and 20 university level rowers. Olympic athletes shown greater RV end-diastolic chamber dimensions and, at the same time an improvement of both systolic and late diastolic relaxation examined by color tissue Doppler (TDI) and strain analysis [8]. Recently, D'Andrea et al. described the distribution of dimensions of RV (and also the RA) in a group of athletes and the impact of the type of long-training on these variables. They observed an increased of the cavitary dimensions with higher RV sphericity index in endurance athletes [9]. Enlargement of RV dimension is associated with an improved diastolic function, with a normal systolic function. Moreover, in the "athlete's heart" the LV stroke volume and pulmonary artery systolic pressure (PASP) are predictors of RV dimensions, demonstrating that there is a high interdependence of the two ventricles. The alternative method to evaluate the RV is the cardiac magnetic resonance (CMR) expecially for athletes who have a poor acoustic window. This diagnostic tool has a high spatial and temporal resolution. It is accurate for measuring the wall thickness and for the tissue characterization, that is very important to differentiate the physiological enlargement of the athlete's heart from pathological conditions as ARVC [2].

1.1 Acute Changes in Right Ventricle in the Post Exercise Phase

The effects of physical exercise on the RV are just evident in the acute phase post-exercise. Right ventricle is the first chamber to show the adaptation of the athlete's heart to exercise expecially in the phase post-exercise during endurance training.

Recent studies demonstrated a significant reduction of RV fractional area change of 12–32% and of the TAPSE of 4–22% during this phase [10]. Because these parameters could be influenced by the load conditions, it has been studied the RV free wall strain and the strain rate after exercise because they may be less influenced by load conditions. As a result, a reduction of 15% has been reported in post exercise RV strain, while changes in RV strain rate are more variable, probably because the strain rate is more dependent by the load condition [10–14]. The fact that RV strain rate has been observed to reduce in some studies but not in others may due to the variability of this measure. If it is real that RV strain rate is modified by load condition, also the LV strain rate should be modified by load condition. However, some studies have reported that the RV strain rate reduces while LV strain is preserved [10–13]. Previously, 20 years ago, Douglas et al. have just demonstrated that after an ultra-endurance triathlon, RV dilatation appears immediately whereas the LV dimensions did not change [15]. During the phase of diastolic overload of RV the interventricular septum is pushed towards the LV determining an increase of the LV eccentricity index [10, 12]. These observations are also demonstrated with the CMR performed post-exercise [16, 17]. The RV is the cardiac chamber that disproportionately suffers the fatigue during an intense endurance exercise. The explanation of this work overload on the RV can be found in the fact that endurance exercise is an aerob work that requires greater oxygen supply to the muscle tissue and, so cardiac output have to increase five to eightfold. This is obtained with an enhanced venous return, increase of myocardial contractility and dilatation of pulmonary arteries. During exercise, PASP increases proportionally with the cardiac output. La Gerche et al. performed echocardiography monitoring during exercise and found a greater increase in PASP than in invasively measured systolic blood pressure. They demonstrated that RV wall stress and work is much more high than the LV work during endurance exercise [18, 19]. This analysis is conducted with a non-invasive method to estimate the PASP. Other studies have evaluated the invasive measure of PASP with catheterization of the pulmonary arthery, demonstrating the same linear relationship between cardiac output and PASP and the marked increase of PASP during exercise in athletes. Moreover, La Gerche et al. demonstrate that the increase of PASP during exercise is associated with the enhancement of pulmonary vascular reserve, evaluated through the study of the pulmonary transit of agitated contrast (PTAC) to [20]. At rest, agitated echicardiographic contrast does not significantly pass through the pulmonary circulation at rest, but may do so during exercise. The researchers demonstrated that, during exercise, the PTAC was higher in the subjects with higher PASP and lower pulmonary vascular resistance and that this result did not depend by training status. During intense exercise of short duration, there is an increased RV function and volume work overload, but it is able to recovery completely at the end of training. It remains to be determined whether recovery of intense exercise-induced RV dysfunction is complete in all athletes from repeated bouts.

1.2 Chronic Changes in Right Ventricle in the Long Term Exercise

RV adaptations are more evident in endurance exercise that determines an eccentric remodelling. RV dimensions appear greater in endurance athletes of high categories than in strength athletes and sedentary controls when analyzed after a long term training. RV free walls appear thicker in endurance athletes (normal value of RV free wall thickness is inferior to 0.5 cm, measured with echocardiography from the sub-costal or parasternal long axis view). The inferior vena cava is larger (average value 26 mm, upper value 40 mm) but with a normal collapsibility in inspiration [2]. In a recent meta-analysis study, it has been demonstrated a positive and significant correlation between body surface area (BSA) and RV parameters. For this reason, it is necessary to index RV parameters for BSA in athletes [21].

Using monodimensional or bidimensional mode 2D imaging, the thickness should be measured at end-diastole at the level of tricuspid valve chords, excluding the thickness of the papillary muscle. Other necessary measures to evaluate the RV enlargement are the RV basal diameter (RVD1), RV medium-ventricular diameter (RVD2) and RV base-apex diameter (RVD3) in apical four chamber view. A recent experts consensus on echocardiography on athlete's heart have proposed some range values for RV in athletes [2] (Table 2.1). Several cohort studies have demonstrated augmented systolic function in athletes using the TAPSE as a measure of global RV function [22]. However, a large study recently showed that echocardiographic systolic parameters of RV systolic function were slightly reduced in athletes at rest compared to nonathletic controls. This reduction was more pronounced in those with more evident RV dilatation. D'Andrea et al. have evaluated the RV systolic function in 430 athletes by using both 2D and 3D echocardiography. They have demonstrated that all 2D RV diameters and 3D volumes were higher in endurance

Table 2.1 Upper range for cardiac ventricles dimension in athletes [48]

	RVD1(mm)	RVOT (mm)	LVEDD (mm)	LVWT (mm)
Caucasian adult				
Male	55	43	63	12
Female	49	40	56	11
Caucasian adolescent (14–18 years)				
Male	–	–	58	12
Female	–	–	54	11
Black adult				
Male	55	43	62	15
Female	49	40	56	12
Black adolescent (14–18 years)				
Male	–	–	62	15
Female	–	–	56	11

LVEDD left ventricular end diastolic diameter, *LVWT* left ventricular wall thickness, *RVD1* basal right ventricular diameter, *RVOT* right ventricular outflow tract

athletes versus controls, while all 2D and 3D systolic indexes were comparable in both group [2]. Therefore, a "mild" reduction in RV function can be considered a physiologic adaptation. It can be explained by the increased end diastolic volume with a normal stroke volume that cause a reduced ejection fraction [2]. Anyway, a severe reduction in global systolic function is not present in the athlete's heart and should be considered as a pathologic condition.

In the athlete's heart it is very frequent the presence of a tricuspid valve regurgitation on Color Doppler analysis in presence of normal valve leaflets and anulus. It is often mild and it is a consequence of the enlarged size of right chambers. The regurgitant jet is typically central and the PASP upper limit is 40 mmHg [23]. More often the higher values of PASP are found in endurance athletes rather than strength ones. Moreover, it has been found that the LV stroke volume is an independent predictor of PASP, that, in presence of normal pulmonary vascular resistance, can be considered as a "physiological phenomena" of physical exercise.

The regional systolic function has been also evaluated using tissue deformation imaging. In endurance athletes, both TDI and 2D–strain-derived parameters show significant difference respect to healthy sedentary people [24]. The systolic deformation of the inlet, the basal portion and, to a lesser extent, of the mid free wall of the RV, is significantly lower than the same region in non-athletes. La Gerche et al. demonstrated that this regional systolic wall anomalies at rest normalize itself at the peak of exercise, demonstrating a preserved contractile reserve. This observation suggests that the wall abnormality of regional systolic function at rest are not the result of a ventricular damage, but a physiological adaptation in response to RV dilatation [25].

About the RV diastolic function, there are non univocal data. Some authors have reported increased filling pressure of the RV [22, 26, 27], while others found no change compared with nonathletic controls [28, 29]. Tissue Doppler velocity measurements reveal an accentuated early-diastolic phase of the ventricular filling and prolonged isometric relaxation time, similar to those described for LV. Indeed, the time of regional release (RTm) and the velocity of early diastolic filling (Em) of the free wall of RV correlates with stroke volume of LV, demonstrating an interdependent relation between the two chambers. RV RTm is prolonged providing an optimal diastolic filling in order to reach a greater right systolic stroke volume. At the same time, the augmented stroke volume of the LV determines an increased venous return towards the right chambers with a higher flow that causes a prolongation of the RTm. About the decline of diastolic function of RV in athletes, it has been demonstrated that only the age and heart rate, and no other factors, such as amount of endurance exercise, influence the diastolic parameters. So if an altered diastolic function of RV is founded in a young athlete, it could indicate underling heart disease and require further investigation [30].

2 Right Atrium

The normal RA is an oval chamber that supports the filling of the RV and represents a "passive conduit" to the RV in early diastole. It completes the diastole with an active contraction, that contributes to 30% of RV cardiac output. During physical exercise, there is a volume overload of the right chambers that involves also the right atrium [9]. The strength exercise generate an acute pressure overload with only transient increased of volume overload of RA, that normalize at rest. Instead, during endurance exercise, the volume overload causes an acute increase of RA dimension that persists also at rest in the athlete who perform endurance exercise at competitive level for long term period. This different mechanism explains the difference of the dimensions of RA in endurance athletes, often higher than in strength athletes. Acute, transient RA (and RV) dilatation correlates with the release of cardiac markers of workload such as B-type natriuretic peptides [10] and cardiac troponin-I [17], immediately after severe endurance exercise such as marathon running. Several observational studies demonstrate a prevalence of RA dilatation that is independent on age [30]. In a cohort of more than 1.300 elite athletes, it was observed a prevalence of RA ECG abnormalities (P-wave amplitude more than 2.5 mm in the inferior leads) in 1.2% of endurance athletes and 0.5% in non-endurance athletes [31]. For echocardiographic evaluation of RA size, it is recommended to measure the RA area, because this parameter is easier to obtain and seems more reliable rather than the RA diameters or volume [32, 33]. The American Society of Echocardiography proposed a cut-off of 18 cm^2 for the RA dimension, but this value is derived from a study of small dimension and is not indexed for age, BSA or gender [34].

The largest observational studied was realized by Ekkehard et al. [32]. They prospectively analyzed the RA dimensions of a population of 880 Caucasian healthy subjects (composted of non athletes, strength and endurance athletes), with the aim of defining the mean value and the cut-off of RA dimension. They measured the RA area at the end of ventricular systole (when atrial chambers reach the maximum size), by using a 2 dimensional echocardiography in four-chamber view.

It was observed that RA mean area was similar in non athletes (12.5 ± 2.0 cm^2) and in strength athletes group (12.7 ± 1.6 cm^2), with a superior cut-off area for both group of 15 cm^2. In endurance athletes the RA area was higher (15.4 ± 2.1 cm^2) with a superior cut-off area of 18 cm^2. Data were also stratified for gender, age and BSA. It was found that BSA is the second determinant of RA dimension, after the type of sport. The gender also determine difference in the RA area, with higher value in men (Fig. 2.1), even if this difference disappears when the values are indexed for BSA (Table 2.2). It was hypothized that also the race would determine differences on the RA dimension. At this purpose, Zaidi et al. compared the RA dimension in a group of about 300 black athletes with a group of 375 white athletes and any difference was found [35]. This indicates no need to obtain cut-off value of RA stratified for race, but only for type of sports and BSA.

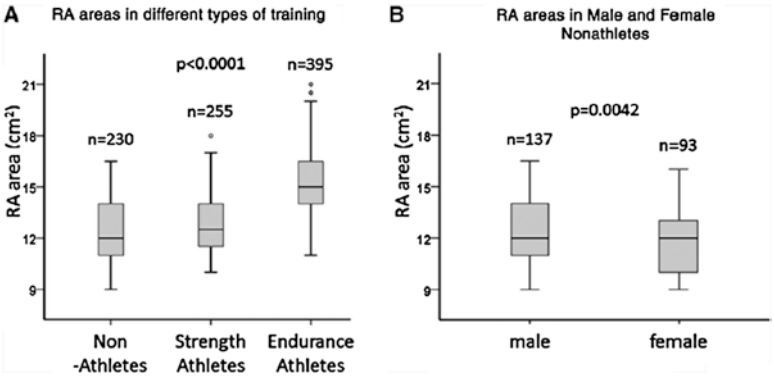


Fig. 2.1 Determinant factor of RA area. (**a**) type of training. (**b**) Gender [32]

Table 2.2 Mean absolute and for body surface area (BSA) of the right atrium (RA) [32]

		RA area (cm^2)			RA area Index (cm^2/m^2)		
	Number of subjects	Mean ± SD	Q-95	Q-95 (L-CI/U-CI)	Mean ± SD	Q-95	Q-95 (L-CI/U-CI)
Men							
Non-athletes	137	12.5 ± 2.0	15.7	15.1–16.5	6.7 ± 1.0	8.4	8.1–8.8
Strength	155	12.7 ± 1.6	15.3	14.8–15.9	6.9 ± 0.8	8.3	8.0–8.6
Endurance	255	15.4 ± 2.1	18.9	18.4 ± 19.5	8.3 ± 1.1	10.1	9.8–10.4
Women							
Non-athletes	93	11.9 ± 1.9	15.1	14.3–16.0	6.5 ± 1.0	8.2	7.7–8.6
Strength	100	12.8 ± 1.5	15.3	14.7–16.0	7.0–0.8	8.3	8.0–8.6
Endurance	140	15.3 ± 2.1	18.7	18.0–19.5	8.2 ± 1.1	10.0	9.6–10.4

3 Left Atrium

LA has an oval shape and is located in the back position of the other chambers in the mediastinum. The adaptation of athlete's heart also involves the LA, that presents larger dimension in the athletes, because LA pressure and volume increase during exercise [33]. In athletes, LA adaptation is not isolated but always associated with LV cavity enlargement. During ventricular diastole, the LV pressure is transmitted back to the LA. During diastole LV filling pressure increase and it is necessary that also LA pressure rises to obtain a complete LV filling. This mechanism determines LA enlargement and stretch on atrial cardiomyocites. The imaging technique used to study LA dilatation and function is the standard transthoracic-echocardiography with color Doppler and the novel techniques such as Doppler Tissue Imaging (DTI), STE and 3-dimensional echocardiography. The novel DTI and STE allow to evaluate the atrial myocardium remodeling before the eventual occurrence of dilation

[36, 37]. They have been also applied to the study of LA remodeling in athletes. The aim of this technique is to distinguish the LA adaptation secondary to left ventricular hypertrophy due to the exercise from pathologic cardiac remodeling due to arterial hypertension, diabete or cardiac valvular diseases.

In a cohort study of 1300 elite athletes, it was observed a prevalence of LA ECG abnormality (expressed by P-wave duration more than 120 msec in I or II leads with a negative deflession of the P-wave greater than or equal to 1 mm in depth and 40 msec in duration in V1 lead) in 1.2% of endurance athletes and in 0.5% of non-endurance athletes, respectively [31]. The presence of this abnormality requires a further investigation with echocardiography.

By using 2D echocardiography, the LA size should be measured at the end of ventricular systole, when it reaches its greater dimension. The easier method to evaluate the LA dimension is the measurement of the antero-posterior diameter (in the parasternal long axis view), the longitudinal and the trasverse diameter (in apical four chamber view) [38]. Linear dimension are simple to obtain but considered inaccurate, so measurement of volume rather than linear dimension or area is preferred [38, 39]. Measurements of LA volume (LAV) is obtained by ellipsoid model and Simpson method, measuring the LA area and the longitudinal diameter in apical four-chamber and apical two-chamber views [38].

LAV should be indexed for the BSA to obtain the Left Atrial Volume indexed (LAVi) [33]. The cut-off to define LA enlargement is established to 34 mL/m^2 as indicated in the ASE/EAE guidelines [2, 38]. Anyway this cut-off has been calculated on a large non-athlete population.

Pelliccia et al. conducted a large study on 1777 competitive athletes and found a small increase of LA antero-posterior diameter($\geq$40 mm) in 18% of athletes and a greater dilatation ($\geq$ 45 mm) in 2%, that was proportional to the LV cavity enlargement. As the 20% of athletes have a dilatation, it means that a mild enlargement is a physiologic adaptation to exercise [39]. For this reason, it was established the upper limit to 45 mm in female and 50 mm in male athletes to define LA enlargement evaluated with the linear method [2, 39] (Table 2.3). Regards to the LAVi dimen-

Table 2.3 Athlete's left atrial morphological and functional parameters

Authors	Number of athletes	Type of exercise	Parameter	Mean value	Upper value
Pelliccia et al. [39]	1777	Endurance or power	LA diameter (male) (mm)	37	50
			LA diameter (female) (mm)	32	45
D'Andrea et al. [40]	615	Endurance or power	LA volume index (male)(ml/m^2)	28	36
			LA volume index (female) (ml/m^2)	26.5	33
D'Andrea et al. [43]	80	Power	LA strain (%)	50	80

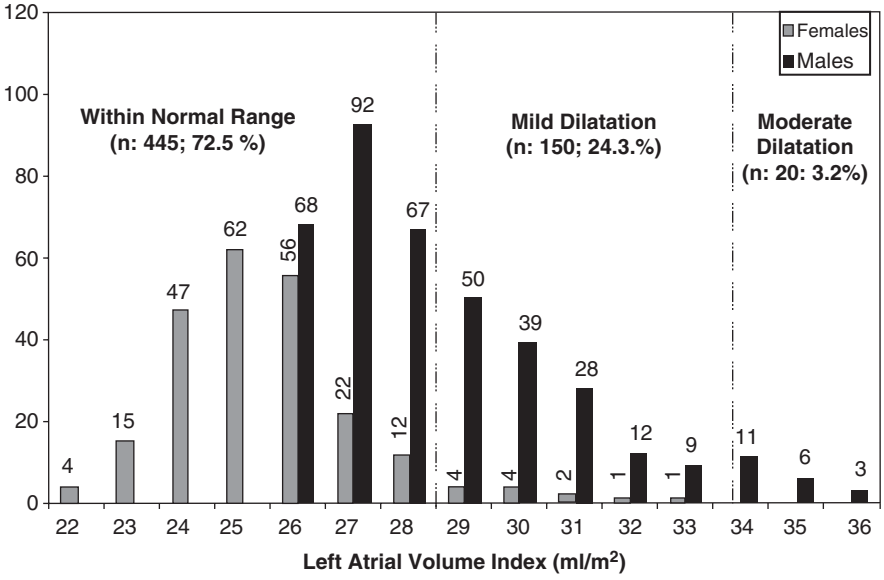


Fig. 2.2 Distribution of LA volume index in 615 athletes [40]

sion, in a recent observational study, D'Andrea et al. [40] examined 615 trained athletes and found LA mild enlargement (LAVi 29–33 ml/m^2) in 150 athletes (24.3%) and a moderate enlargement (LAVi ≥34 ml/m^2) only in 20 (3.2%) of athletes (all were men). The upper limit was 36 ml/m^2 (Fig. 2.2, Table 2.3).

The type and duration of training are the most important independent predictive factors of LAVi. In fact LAVi is significantly greater in endurance athletes. Because of a mild or moderate dilation is frequent in athletes, a cut-off of 36 ml/m^2 may help to identify the athletes with an abnormal LA dilation who require further investigation [2, 40]. This cut off could also help to avoid to categorize erroneously a LA dimension as abnormal for an athlete [2]. Thus, LA enlargement is a physiological consequence of the enlargement of all cardiac chambers. Another study confronted the LA dimension between athletes and a group of sedentary healthy control and found that the LA enlargement (LAVi ≥34 ml/m^2) has a prevalence of 67% in athletes [41]. Moreover, the major determinants of LAV in athletes are LV and-diastolic volume index, age and LV mass, while in non athletes the major determinants are the body mass index and the E/A ratio [30, 41]. In patients with a suboptimal acoustic window, CMR is a rationale alternative to study LA dimension. It provides great anatomic detail and also the presence of LA wall scar, for example after a radiofrequency ablation. Even if little data are available, also this technique has demonstrated LAV enlargement in athlete's heart. However, atrial volumes normalized for total heart volume do not differ between athletes and controls, indicating that LA enlargement is balanced on the total heart volume enlargement [42]. Of interest, the female athletes have smaller LA dimension, confirming the results of the previous studies performed with echocardiography [42].

LA function is an important part of cardiac cycle to determine an adequate LV filling. In a study conducted by D'Andrea and collegues [43], it has been demonstrated that the atrial function, expressed by LA strain is normal in elite athletes compared with sedentary healthy controls and hypertensive patients, all age-matched (Table 2.3). Atrial longitudinal strain was performed from the apical four and two chamber views for the basal segment of LA septum, lateral wall and roof. LA diameter and maximum volume were increased but similar in both groups. The peak systolic myocardial atrial strain was significantly reduced in patients with pathologic LV hypertrophy compared with controls and athletes in all studied segments.

In a multivariate analysis, LV end-diastolic volume and LV mass were the major predictive factors of LA lateral wall peak systolic strain. Instead, it was found a negative correlation of LA lateral wall peak systolic strain with LV mass and circumferential end-systolic stress in subject with hypertension [43]. Therefore, LA myocardial deformation is normal in elite athlete's compared with aged-matched sedentary controls and hypertensive patients. Thus, the atrial enlargement oh athlete's heart does not mean loss of atrial function, but, conversely, it indicates an increase of functional capacity during exercise.

The LA enlargement is considered a risk factor for atrial fibrillation (AF) in general population. Several studies have analyzed the relationship between long-term endurance sport and AF. Firstly, Karjalainen and collegues [44] published in 1998 a prospective longitudinal study in which after 10 years of follow up, AF incidence was 5.3% among athletes compared with 0.9% among the control subjects. After, Molina and collegues [45] analyzed the incidence of AF in a group of 183 amateur marathon runners and in a group of 290 sedentary controls. The annual incidence was 0.43% in the former and 0.11% in the latter group. Moreover the risk of AF correlates with hours and intensity of exercise [46]. On the other hand, Mozaffarian and collegues [47] demonstrated that a daily and costant exercise, such as walking, is associated with significant lower AF incidence in older adult, while a more intense physical exercise is associated with a moderate increase of risk of AF. Some studies have defined an exercise risk threshold for developing AF. They reported that a lifetime exercise practice of more than 5000 h and formore than 5 h per week at the age of 30 years or over increases the risk of AF [48]. The mechanisms of lone AF in the athlete's heart are various: LA remodeling, increased vagal tone and atrial ectopic beats. Fibrosis is a common feature of atrial remodeling in some pathologic conditions, such as hypertension. There are little data on the atrial wall fibrosis in humans. In rat models of marathon running, it has been demonstrated a profibrotic process in rats subjected to endurance exercise. Endurance exercise is associated with acute post-exercise release of inflammation and oxidative factors, which favour the development of wall fibrosis [49–51]. The most studied factor is the tumor necrosis factor-α (TNF-α) [51]. Data of the preclinical studies demonstrate that the atrial fibrosis is not sufficient to determine AF, but other factors are necessary. For example, the increased vagal tone favours the excitability of myocardium creating the substrate for a re-entry circuit [52] while the atrial ectopic beats could be the trigger to start the arrhythmia. Therefore, the sport-related AF may occur in a middle-aged male athlete with a history of long-term regular endurance sport practice, expecially

involved in high endurance training [30, 53]. Tipically, this arrhythmia is paroxysmal self limiting AF and occurs during the night or after meals, demonstrating that the vagal overtone is an important trigger.

4 Left Ventricle

In the last 35 years, the development of echocardiographic technique has allowed to study the adaptation of the LV to physical exercise in order to discriminate the physiological adaptation from the patholoyhcal changes. The two principal categories of exercise (strength and endurance) determine different adaptations of the LV, as hypothized by Morganroth [54]. According to this hypothesis, endurance training would lead a volume overload and, so to an increased diastolic wall stress. The adaptation of the LV to this work is eccentric ventricular hypertrophy (increase of both ventricular mass and ventricular cavity dimension). In contrast, strength training determines pressure overload and increased systolic wall stress. In this case the answer of the LV is a concentric hypertrophy (increase of ventricular mass and of wall thickness with normal cavity dimension). Both of them result in increased LV mass. LV hypertrophy is definided by a LV mass index >115 g/m^2 in male and >95 g/m^2 in female. The relative wall thickness (2 × posterior wall thickness/LV internal end-diastolic diameter) defines the type of hypertrophy: eccentric when the relative wall thickness is ≤0.42, concentric when the relative wall thickness is >0.42 [55].

The "Morganroth Hypothesis" has some limitations because some types of sports, such as cycling and rowing, imply both endurance and strength exercise, and the hypertrophy results in an intermediate phenotype (Fig. 2.3). Furthermore, especially with strength exercise, the phenotype could be not completely explained because of the confounding factor of the drug abuse (for example steroids).

Generally, athletes show a 10–20% increase of the wall thickness and 10–15% enlargement of the cavity [48] compared with individual of similar age and size. The LV enlargement is always proportionate to the enlargement of the other cardiac chambers. Adaptations of right chambers to the physical exercise are visible right after a prolonged physical training, instead the LV adaptation to the exercise become visible after a period of training of several months. In fact in adolescent athletes, the magnitude of this modifications is lower because of the shorter period of training [56–58]. The LV adaptation regresses after a period of de-training of about 3 months. After this "physical de-conditioning", it has been demonstrated a reduction of 15–33% of the septal wall thickness, whereas the reduction of both septal thickness (of about 15%) and LV cavity dimension (of about 7%) may be observed after a period of 1–13 years of de-training. This demonstrated that the LV cavity reduce more slowly and slightly than the LV wall thickness. The regression of the "athlete's heart" allows to make differential diagnosis with the pathologic hypertrophy (DCM and HCM). In these cardiomyopathies, the hypertrophy do not decrease after a period of de-training. Other aspects of the cardiomyopathies help to make

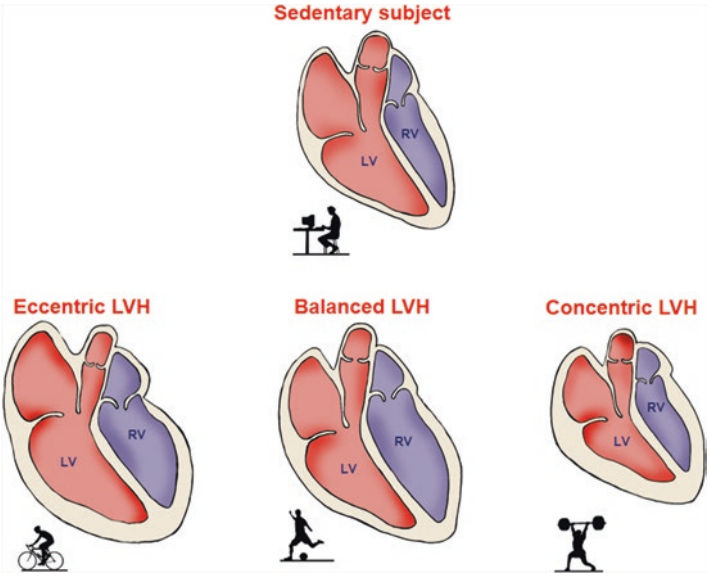


Fig. 2.3 Different models of left ventricular hypertrophy (LVH) secondary to long-term sport training. Endurance sports are associated with eccentric LVH, while power training usually determines concentric LVH. However, most of team sports are related with balanced form of LVH, with consequent right ventricular (RV) enlargement

the correct diagnosis. If HCM is suspected, some criteria should be considered as the presence of left outflow tract obstruction, systolic anterior movement of mitral valve, diastolic dysfunction and the family history. For suspected DCM, impaired or borderline systolic function and a peak oxygen consumption inferior to 50 ml/min/kg (<120% of the predicted) should be considered to make the differential diagnosis [3].

The pattern and the magnitude of LV mass may depend on the nature of the sports [3] (Fig. 2.3). Sports as cycling, rowing and swimming determine the major variation of both LV cavity and thickness, whereas athletes participating in ultra-endurance sport (as thriathlons) paradoxically show more modest alterations in cardiac dimensions, even if there are very limiting data [3].

Data assembled in a large populations of trained athletes assessed with multivariate analysis demonstrated that about 75% of variability in LV cavity size depends on non-genetic factors such as body size, type of sports, gender and age, with the BSA as the principal determinant. The remaining 25% of variability is not completely explained, but maybe genetic factors and the race play an important role. Because the BSA is the most powerful predictor of LV cavity dimension, the measures have to be always indexed for BSA. Larger athletes generally show greater absolute LV cavity and thickness dimension, that normalizes when corrected for BSA [3] (Fig. 2.4).

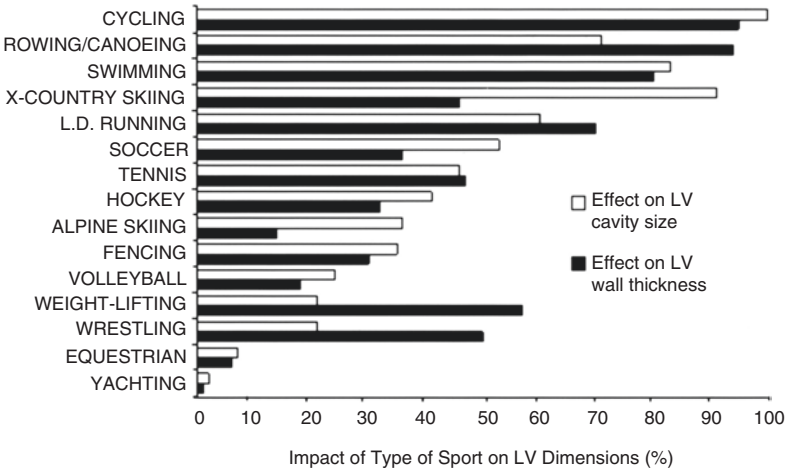


Fig. 2.4 Effect of different of 27 different sports on the LV cavity dimension and wall thickness in elite athletes. *LD* long distance [3]

In a group of 1309 athletes of different disciplines, 55% had an increased LV end-diastolic diameter and 14% of endurance athletes show values more than 60 mm, that is compatible with DCM. However, the presence of a preserved LV systolic function and a normal VO2 max during cardiopulmonary test may help to exclude DCM [2].

In 947 elite athletes, maximal end diastolic septal wall thickness was ≤12 mm. Only 1.7% had septal thickness ≥13 mm (range 13–16 mm). Septal thickness was lower in women (mean value 9 mm; upper limits 12 mm). The black athletes show often major LV wall thickness, with always a normal LV cavity, demonstrating that the race is a predisposing factor to an increased wall thickness rather than to an increased LV cavity [2]. LV hypertrophy with LV wall >12 mm is described in 13% of black male athletes and in 3% of black female athletes. Anyway, a wall thickness > 16 mm is very uncommon, irrespective of the race [3]. A recent interesting review has proposed the upper limits of the LV dimension, stratified for age, sex and race [48] (Table 2.1).

In athletes, the LV mass increase is always associated with a normal systolic function. The ejection fraction is normal with an increased stroke volume at rest, as a result of the increased pre-load (major end-diastolic diameters). By using TDI method, also the systolic peak velocity of the lateral annulus of mitral valve (s') is demonstrated to be normal or supra-normal. It has been proposed a s' cut- off <9 cm/s in order to distinguish the pathological hypertrophy (HCM or Hypertensive Cardiomiopathy) from the adaptation of the athlete's heart [2].

The athletes LV diastolic function is normal or even super-normal at rest, in particular in endurance athletes. By using Pulsed-Doppler echocardiography, the transmitral flow velocity expressed by the ratio E/A is >2 in athletes, because the large LV volume of refill increases the contribution of early diastolic phase to during the LV diastole. Instead, in pathological forms of LV hypertrophy the diastolic function

is impaired (E/A < 1 with a prolonged deceleration time). By using Pulsed TDI, early diastolic velocity (e') and the ratio e'/a' of basal septal and basal lateral wall are increased in athletes. Moreover, it has been demonstrated that LV inferior wall e' correlates with LV end-diastolic diameter demonstrating that in endurance athlete the LV cavity enlargement induces a proportional improvement of LV relaxation [2]. In endurance athletes, the novel technique of STE have been also used to analyze the LV function in athlete. In a group of professional soccer athletes it was found a reduction of global longitudinal strain at rest that is compensated by an increased radial and circumferential strain [59]. However, it has been described lower apical radial strain and lower twisting at rest in cyclists and not in sedentary controls [2]. These studies demonstrate that the athlete's heart adaptation at rest is different from that of sedentary controls and also that is loading dependent. Moreover, different type of sports determine different pattern of strain modification (Fig. 2.5).

There are many data of LV chronic response to exercise, but about the adaptation of left ventricle in the acute phase of post exercise, there are few and conflicting data. Immediately after an intense physical exercise, it is reported an increase of both Troponin and Brain Natriuretic Peptide that indicates a "cardiac fatigue" [16, 17].

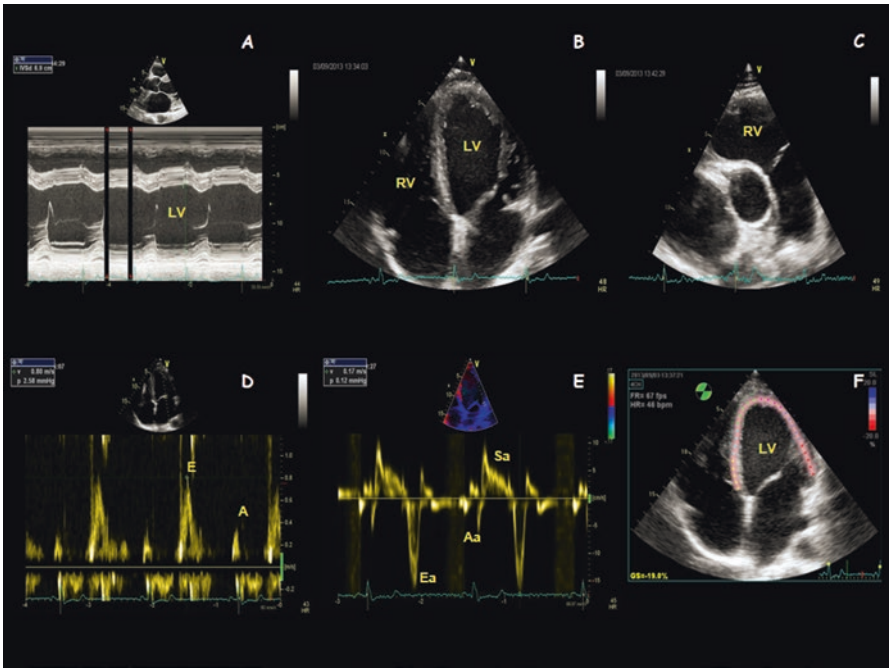


Fig. 2.5 Echocardiographic analysis of top-level endurance athlete, showing increased left ventricular cavity by M-mode (*A*) and B-mode, enlarged right ventricular (*RV*) outflow tract (*C*), super-normal diastolic function both at global (*D*) and regional (*E*) level, and normal myocardial deformation by global strain analysis (*F*)

A meta-analysis of 23 studies demonstrated a slight reduction of ejection fraction (−2%), of uncertain clinical significance that is, in part, explainable with a different load condition [21]. Some echocardiographic studies found wall regional abnormalities and reduced pulsed DTI e' velocity of both septal and lateral mitral annulus in runners after a marathon [2]. After long exercise, a decrease of longitudinal, circumferential and radial strain and a reduction and delay of peak twisting were also documented in thriathletes. Of interest, while the LV systolic function return to the normality in 2 days, the diastolic dysfunction persists until 1 months after a marathon. In some studies, the late gadolinium enhancement distribution on CMR is used to verify the presence of myocardial fibrosis in athletes as a sign of permanent injury. It was observed LGE in 12% of marathon runners and its prevalence was correlated with the number of marathons previously performed, suggesting that an intense training determine the development of small myocardial scars [60].

5 Aortic Root

Adaptations of athlete's heart involve also the aortic root (AoR). Endurance and strength exercise have different effects on the aortic root. During endurance exercise the increase of stroke volume repeated and protracted over time determines a major distension of the aortic wall and, so, a great systolic pressure during the exercise. The strength exercise is characterized by short exercise of high intensity that determine rapid and brief increase of cardiac output. At the same time, the enhanced sympathetic nervous system activity and external compression of blood vessels makes a rapid increase of heart rate and of the systemic peripheral resistance. Thus, during heavy-resistance static exercise, the arterial rapidly increase with values which arrive to 480/350 mmHg [61]. Starting from the pathologic model of aortic dilatation in arterial hypertension, it has been hypotized that the hemodynamic load during prolonged exercise and, particularly, the pressure overload during strength exercise may lead to AoR dilatation. A recent study [62] has explored the aortic root dimension on 615 elite athletes (370 endurance-trained athletes, 245 strength-trained athletes, with a mean age of 28.4 ± 10.2 years) using transthoracic-echocardiography (Table 2.4). The aortic root diameters were significantly greater in all segments in the strength-trained athletes with greater diameters in men than in women, even if this difference abolished when the data were indexed for BSA. Only

Table 2.4 Bi-dimensional echocardiographic root diameters in athletes (p value < 0.05) [62]

Variable (cm)	Overall (n = 615)	Endurance (n = 370)	Strenght (n = 245)
Aortic annulus	2.3 (1.8–2.8)	2.1 (1.8–2.4)	2.5 (2.2–2.8)
Sinuses of Valsalva	3.3 (2.8–4.2)	3.1 (2.8–3.6)	3.6 (3.2–4.2)
Supra-aortic ridge	3.1 (2.6–3.7)	2.9 (2.6–3.2)	3.3 (2.9–3.7)
Proximal ascending aorta	3.3 (2.8–3.9)	3.1 (2.8–3.4)	3.5 (3.1–3.9)

Data are presented as mean (range)

in 6 athletes (1%) an aneurism of aortic root was observed. A multiple linear regression analysis was made and it was demonstrated that BSA, type and duration of competitive training were the only independent determinants of AoR dimension.

A large meta-analysis of 23 observational study [63, 64] found that athletes have larger aortic root diameters compared to sedentary subjects, especially at the sinuses of Valsalva, that is statistically significant but not clinically significant. In this research, the 95% confidence limit was only 33 mm for men and 27.3 for women, respectively. Moreover, the physical exercise do not favour the enlargement of the aortic root also in patient with a risk factor such as the bicuspid aortic valve (BAV) but with normal aortic dimension [64]. It has been demonstrated that in 88 athletes with BAV the increase was 0.98 mm/year, the same rate observed in non-athletes with BAV (0.2–1.9 mm/year) [65]. These results demonstrate that the physical exercise determine a small enlargement of the aortic root, as a consequence of physical adaptation to the exercise, but it is never pathological and a marked enlargement (>40 mm) suggests a pathologic process, that could be exacerbated by physical exercise. Thus, it should be emphasized that subjects with aortic dilatation or predisposition to rupture (for example Marphan's syndrome) should be discouraged from practicing intense physical exercise (both endurance than strength).

6 Conclusions

Exercise practice, both for recreational and competitive purpose, is spreading worldwide. In fact, there are growing numbers of sports event (i.e., community-based road running races) and in the last years there is a greater awareness of documented health benefits.

Then, an increase in the number of subjects with features of exercise-induced cardiac remodeling could be expected. It is necessary for the cardiologist and sports medicine practitioners to possess at least a basic knowledge of this subject. With respect to the contemplated potential existence of an "exercise-induced cardiomyopathy" or of any potential excess of arrhythmias in athletes, it is critical to maintain some balance. There is a multitude of positive effects from exercise and these are very unlikely to be outweighed by any small risk of cardiac enlargement or arrhythmias. However, there is lack of knowledge on the potential negative effects on healthy of the "extreme" exercise. Data collection and new information should be taken in order to identify the threshold beyond which the exercise becomes no longer beneficial to health.

References

1. Shiroma EJ, Lee IM (2010) Physical activity and cardiovascular health: lessons learned from epidemiological studies across age, gender, and race/ethnicity. Circulation 122(7):743–752

2. Galderisi M, Cardim N, D’Andrea A et al (2015) The multi-modality cardiac imaging approach to the Athlete’s heart: an expert consensus of the European Association of Cardiovascular Imaging. Eur Heart J Card 16(4):353
3. Maron BJ, Pelliccia A (2006) The heart of trained athletes cardiac remodeling and the risks of sports, including sudden death. Circulation 114(15):1633–1644
4. Noseworthy PA, Weiner R, Kim J et al (2011) Early repolarization pattern in competitive athletes: clinical correlates and the effects of exercise training. Circ Arrhythm Electrophisiol 4(4):432–440
5. Weiner RB, Hutter AM, Wang F et al (2011) Performance of the 2010 European society of cardiology criteria for ECG interpretation in athletes. Heart 97(19):1573–1577
6. Kim JH, Noseworthy PA, McCarty D et al (2011) Significance of electrocardiographic right bundle branch block in trained athletes. Am J Cardiol 107(7):1083–1089
7. Thomas L, Levett K, Boyd A et al (2002) Compensatory changes in atrial volumes with normal aging: is atrial enlargement inevitable? J Am Coll Cardiol 40(9):1630–1635
8. Baggish AL, Yared K, Weiner RB et al (2010) Differences in cardiac parameters among elite rowers and subelite rowers. Med Sci Sports Exerc 42(6):1215–1220
9. D'Andrea A, La Gerche A, Golia E et al (2015) Right heart structural and functional remodeling in athletes. Echocardiography 32(Suppl 1):S11–S22
10. La Gerche A, Burns AT, Mooney DJ et al (2012) Exercise induced right ventricular dysfunction and structural remodelling in endurance athletes. Eur Heart J 33(8):998–1006
11. Neilan TG, Januzzi JL, Lee-Lewandrowski E et al (2006) Myocardial injury and ventricular dysfunction related to training levels among nonelite participants in the Boston marathon. Circulation 114(22):2325–2333
12. Oxborough D, Shave R, Warburton D et al (2011) Dilatation and dysfunction of the right ventricle immediately after ultraendurance exercise: exploratory insights from conventional two-dimensional and speckle tracking echocardiography. Circ Cardiovasc Imaging 4(3):253–263
13. Neilan TG, Yoerger DM, Douglas PS et al (2006) Persistent and reversible cardiac dysfunction among amateur marathon runners. Eur Heart J 27(9):1079–1084
14. La Gerche A, Jurcut R, Voigt JU (2010) Right ventricular function by strain echocardiography. Curr Opin Cardiol 25(5):430–436
15. Douglas PS, O’Toole ML, Hiller WDB et al (1990) Different effects of prolonged exercise on the right and left ventricles. J Am Coll Cardiol 15(1):64–69
16. Mousavi N, Czarnecki A, Kumar K et al (2009) Relation of biomarkers and cardiac magnetic resonance imaging after marathon running. Am J Cardiol 103(10):1467–1472
17. Trivax JE, Franklin BA, Goldstein JA et al (2010) Acute cardiac effects of marathon running. J Appl Physiol 108(5):1148–1153
18. La Gerche A, Heidbüchel H, Burns AT et al (2011) Disproportionate exercise load and remodeling of the Athlete’s right ventricle. Med Sci Sports Exerc 43(6):974–981
19. Kovacs G, Berghold A, Scheidl S et al (2009) Pulmonary arterial pressure during rest and exercise in healthy subjects: a systematic review. Eur Respir J 34(4):888–894
20. La Gerche A, oIsaac AI, Burns AT et al (2010) Pulmonary transit of agitated contrast is associated with enhanced pulmonary vascular reserve and right ventricular function during exercise. J Appl Physiol 109(5):1307–1317
21. Utomi V, Oxborough D, Whyte GP et al (2013) Systematic review and meta-analysis of training mode, imaging modality and body size influences on the morphology and function of the male athlete’s heart. Heart 99(23):1727–1733
22. D’Andrea A, Caso P, Sarubbi B et al (2003) Right ventricular myocardial adaptation to different training protocols in top-level athletes. Echocardiography 20(4):329–336
23. D’Andrea A, Naeije R, D’Alto M et al (2011) Range in pulmonary artery systolic pressure among highly trained athletes. Chest 139(4):788–794
24. Teske AJ, Prakken NH, De Boeck BW et al (2009) Echocardiographic tissue deformation imaging of right ventricular systolic function in endurance athletes. Eur Heart J 30(8):969–977
25. La Gerche A, Burns AT, D’Hooge J et al (2012) Exercise strain rate imaging demonstrates normal right ventricular contractile reserve and clarifies ambiguous resting measures in endurance athletes. J Am Soc Echocardiogr 25(3):253–262

26. Baggish AL, Wang F, Weiner RB et al (2008) Training-specific changes in cardiac structure and function: a prospective and longitudinal assessment of competitive athletes. J Appl Physiol 104(4):1121–1128
27. Caso P, D'Andrea A, Galderisi M et al (2000) Pulsed Doppler tissue imaging in endurance athletes: relation between left ventricular preload and myocardial regional diastolic function. Am J Cardiol 85(9):1131–1136
28. Erol MK, Karakelleoglu S (2002) Assessment of right heart function in the athlete's heart. Heart Vessel 16(5):175–180
29. Pluim BM, Zwinderman AH, van der Laarse A et al (2000) The athlete's heart. A meta-analysis of cardiac structure and function. Circulation 101(3):336–342
30. D'Andrea A, Bossone E, Radmilovic J et al (2016) Exercise-induced atrial remodeling. The forgotten chamber. Cardiol Clin 34(4):557–565
31. Brosnan M, La Gerche A, Kalman J et al (2014) Comparison of frequency of significant electrocardiographic abnormalities in endurance versus non-endurance athletes. Am J Cardiol 113(9):1567–1573
32. Grünig E, Henn P, D'Andrea A et al (2013) Reference values for and determinants of right atrial area in healthy adults by 2-dimensional echocardiography. Circ Cardiovasc Imaging 6(1):117–124
33. D'Andrea A, Riegler L, Rucco MA et al (2013) Left atrial volume index in healthy subjects: clinical and echocardiographic correlates. Echocardiography 30(9):1001–1007
34. Rudski LG, Lai WW, Afilalo J et al (2010) Guidelines for the echocardiographic assessment of the right heart in adults: a report from the American Society of Echocardiography endorsed by the European Association of Echocardiography, a registered branch of the European Society of Cardiology, and the Canadian Society of Echocardiography. J Am Soc Echocardiogr 23(7):685–713
35. Zaidi A, Ghani S, Sharma R et al (2013) Physiological right ventricular adaptation in elite athletes of African and afro-Caribbean origin. Circulation 127(17):1783–1792
36. Inaba Y, Yuda S, Kobayashi N et al (2005) Strain rate imaging for noninvasive functional quantification of the left atrium: comparative studies in controls and patients with atrial fibrillation. J Am Soc Echocardiogr 18(7):729–736
37. D'Andrea A, Caso P, Romano S et al (2007) Different effects of cardiac resynchronization therapy on left atrial function in patients with either idiopathic or ischaemic dilated cardiomyopathy: a two-dimensional speckle strain study. Eur Heart J 28(22):2738–2748
38. Lang RM, Badano LP, Mor-Avi V et al (2015) Recommendations for cardiac chamber quantification by echocardiography in adults: an update from the American Society of Echocardiography and the European Association of Cardiovascular Imaging. J Am Soc Echocardiogr 28(1):1–39
39. Pelliccia A, Maron BJ, Di Paolo FM et al (2005) Prevalence and clinical significance of left atrial remodeling in competitive athletes. J Am Coll Cardiol 46(4):690–696
40. D'Andrea A, Riegler L, Cocchia R et al (2010) Left atrial volume index in highly trained athletes. Am Heart J 159(6):1155–1161
41. Nistri S, Galderisi M, Ballo P et al (2011) Determinants of echocardiographic left atrial size: implications for normalcy. Eur J Echocardiogr 12(11):826–833
42. Mose'n H, Steding-Ehrenborg K (2014) Atrial remodelling isless pronounced in female endurance-trained athletes compared with that in male athletes. Scand Cardiovasc J 48 (1):20–26
43. D'Andrea A, De Corato G, Scarafile R et al (2008) Left atrial myocardial function in either physiological or pathological left ventricular hypertrophy: a two dimensional speckle strain study. Br J Sports Med 42(8):696–702
44. Karjalainen J, Kujala UM, Kaprio J et al (1998) Lone atrial fibrillation in vigorously exercising middle aged men: case-control study. BMJ 316(7147):1784–1785
45. Molina L, Mont L, Marrugat J et al (2008) Long-term endurance sport practice increases the incidence of lone atrial fibrillation in men: a follow-up study. Europace 10(5):618–623

46. Mont L, Tamborero D, Elosua R et al (2008) Physical activity, height and left atrial size are independent risk factors for lone atrial fibrillation in middle-aged healthy individuals. Europace 10(1):15–20
47. Mozaffarian D, Furberg CD, Psaty BM et al (2008) Physical activity and incidence of atrial fibrillation in older adults. The cardiovascular health study. Circulation 118(8):800–807
48. Sharma S, Merghani A, Mont L (2015) Exercise and the heart: the good, the bad, and the ugly. Eur Heart J 36(23):1445–1453
49. La Gerche A, Inder WJ, Roberts TJ et al (2015) Relationship between inflammatory cytokines and indices of cardiac dysfunction following intense endurance exercise. PLoS One 10(6):e0130031
50. Sugama K, Suzuki K, Yoshitani K et al (2015) Changes of thioredoxin, oxidative stress markers, inflammation and muscle/renal damage following intensive endurance exercise. Exerc Immunol Rev 21:130–142
51. Aschar-Sobbi R, Izaddoustdar F, Korogyi AS et al (2015) Increased atrial arrhythmia susceptibility induced by intense endurance exercise in mice requires TNFa. Nat Commun 6:6018
52. Coumel P (1994) Paroxysmal atrial fibrillation: a disorder of autonomic tone? Eur heart J 15 Suppl a:9–16
53. Elliott AD, Mahajan R, MD, Lau DH, et al (2016) Atrial fibrillation in endurance athletes from mechanism to management. Cardiol Clin 34 (4):567–578
54. Morganroth J, Maron BJ, Henry WL et al (1975) Comparative left ventricular dimensions in trained athletes. Ann Intern Med 82(4):521–524
55. Lang RM, Bierig M, Devereux RB, et al (2006) Chamber Quantification Writing Group; American Society of Echocardiography’s Guidelines and Standards Committee; European Association of Echocardiography. Recommendations for chamber quantification: a report from the American Society of Echocardiography’s Guidelines and Standards Committee and the Chamber Quantification Writing Group, developed in conjuction with the European Association of Echocardiography, a branch of the European Society of Cardiology. Eur J Echocardiogr 7 (2):79–108
56. Makan J, Sharma S, Firoozi S et al (2005) Physiological upper limits of ventricular cavity size in highly trained adolescent athletes. Heart 91(4):495–499
57. Sharma S, Maron BJ, Whyte G et al (2002) Physiologic limits of left ventricular hypertrophy in elite junior athletes: relevance to differential diagnosis of athlete’s heart and hypertrophic cardiomyopathy. J Am Coll Cardiol 40(8):1431–1436
58. Sheikh N, Papadakis M, Carre F et al (2013) Cardiac adaptation to exercise in adolescent athletes of African ethnicity: an emergent elite athletic population. Br J Sports Med 47(9):585–592
59. Richand V, Lafitte S, Reant P et al (2007) An ultrasound speckle tracking (two-dimensional strain) analysis of myocardial deformation in professional soccer players compared with healthy subjects and hypertrophic cardiomyopathy. Am J Cardiol 100(1):128–132
60. Breuckmann F, Lehmann N, Ladd S et al (2009) Myocardial late gadolinium enhancement: prevalence, pattern, and prognostic relevance in marathon runners. Radiology 251(1):50–57
61. Mac Dougall JD, McKelvie RS, Moroz DE et al (1992) Factors affecting blood pressure during heavy weight lifting and static contractions. J Appl Physiol 73(4):1590–1597
62. D'Andrea A, Cocchia R, Riegler L et al (2010) Aortic root dimensions in elite athletes. Am J Cardiol 105(11):1629–1634
63. Iskandar A, Thompson PD (2013) A meta-analysis of aortic root size in elite athletes. Circulation 127(7):791–798
64. Galanti G, Stefani L, Toncelli L et al (2010) Effects of sports activity in athletes with bicuspid aortic valve and mild aortic regurgitation. Br J Sports Med 44(4):275–279
65. Tadros TM, Klein MD, Shapira OM (2009) Ascending aortic dilatation associated with bicuspid aortic valve: pathophysiology, molecular biology, and clinical implications. Circulation 119(6):880–890

Chapter 3
The Effects of Exercise on Cardiovascular Biomarkers: New Insights, Recent Data, and Applications

Lin Che and Dong Li

Abstract The benefit of regular exercise or physical activity with appropriate intensity on improving cardiopulmonary function and endurance has long been accepted with less controversy. The challenge remains, however, quantitatively evaluate the effect of exercise on cardiovascular health due in part to the amount and intensity of exercise varies widely plus lack of effective, robust and efficient biomarker evaluation systems. Better evaluating the overall function of biomarker and validate biomarkers utility in cardiovascular health should improve the evidence regarding the benefit or the effect of exercise or physical activity on cardiovascular health, in turn increasing the efficiency of the biomarker on individuals with mild to moderate cardiovascular risk. In this review, beyond traditional cytokines, chemokines and inflammatory factors, we systemic reviewed the latest novel biomarkers in metabolomics, genomics, proteomics, and molecular imaging mainly focus on heart health, as well as cardiovascular diseases such as atherosclerosis and ischemic heart disease. Furthermore, we highlight the state-of-the-art biomarker developing techniques and its application in the field of heart health. Finally, we discuss the clinical relevance of physical activity and exercise on key biomarkers in molecular basis and practical considerations.

Keywords Exercise • Cardiovascular disease • Heart health • Biomarkers

L. Che (✉)
Department of Cardiology, Shanghai Tingyi Hospital, Tingyi University School of Medicine, Shanghai 200065, China
e-mail: linchering@163.com

D. Li
Department of Cardiology, Los Angeles Biomedical Research Institute at Harbor-UCLA Medical Center, Los Angeles, CA 90502, USA
e-mail: dli@labiomed.org

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*,
Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_3

1 Introduction

1.1 Biomarker—What Is Answered?

In the biomedical field, the biomarker is generally considered as a kind of bioindicator, which usually obtained from patient's bio-samples, and can be qualitatively or quantitatively measured by the clinical assay/testing equipment [1–4]. There are diverse categories of biomarkers per the source of the sample, application, assay methods, and even the stability of biomarkers. A biomarker can be gathered from the healthy person [5] and the sick patients' biological sample, for example, urine, blood, tissue biopsy specimens and so on [6–8]. Besides, a biomarker can be obtained from a clinical record, a combination of laboratory and clinical tests, for example, blood pressure, glucose and lipid components in serum, or biomarker can be gathered from imaging tests (ECG, echocardiogram, cardiac CT scan). To date, from the practical point of view, biomarker increasingly plays an important role in translating of highly promising basic research into clinical applications from a routine diagnostic test, therapy decision-making, and prognostic evaluation [9–11] (Fig. 3.1).

1.2 What Is an Ideal Biomarker?

Ideally, the biomarker should tightly associate with the different stages of the disease [12] or/and health status [13, 14], the intensity, and durability of physical exercise [15] such as physiological status, the stage of the diseases [16], the pathogenic

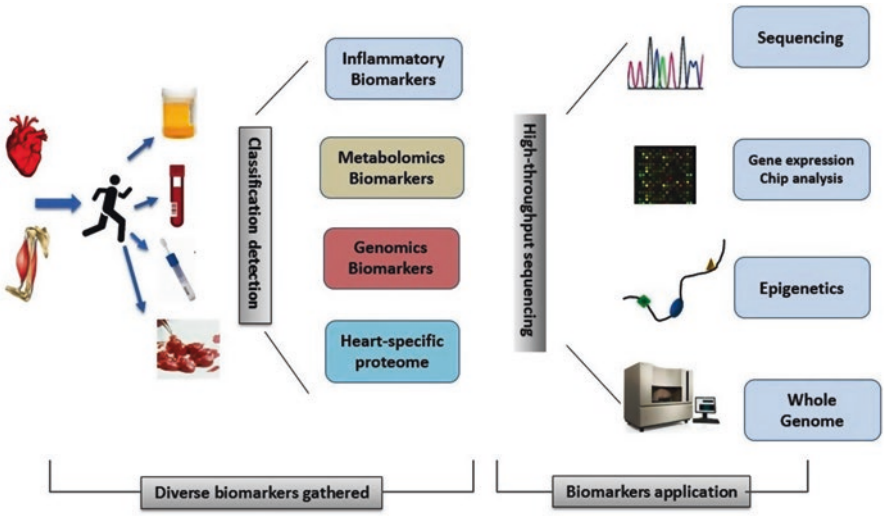


Fig. 3.1 Flowchart of biomarkers application in cardiovascular health evaluation

Table 3.1 Biomarkers: a basic glossary

Categories of biomarkers	subgroup	Discription
Inflammatory factors biomarkers	IL-6, IL-8, IL-10, TNF-alpha, hs-CRP, IL-6sR, IL-1sRII, sTNFRI, sTNFRII, IL-15, Adiponectin	Associated with exercise-induced cardiac dysfunction [20];
		Chronic heart failure [21]
Functional metabolomics biomarkers	1-naphthol, 2-naphthol, GlcNAc-6-P, L-carnitine methylitaconate, N-acetyl-d-glucosamine 6-phosphate and l-carnitine	Maximum oxygen uptake [22]
		Coronary artery calcium (CAC) progression [23]
The heart-specific proteome	Natriuretic peptide B, troponin T type 2 (cardiac), myosin binding protein C, ankyrin repeat domain 1, SH3 domain binding kinase family, myosin, light chain 4, alkali; atrial, embryonic	Interstitial fibrosis [24]

processes [17], the environmental exposure [18], the therapeutic intervention [19] and so on (Table 3.1). Additionally, an effective "ideal" biomarker has the following characteristics, according to the FDA: (1) Non-invasive/accessible. Ideally, the overall expectation of biomarkers, from the way in which the sample is obtained, the sampling should be non-invasive/accessible, or at least non-lethal. As a researcher or clinical physician, it is also important to consider whether samples are readily available, and the results obtained via a rapid access measurement or proposal. (2) high, sensitive and specific. Given one of the main purposes of the biomarker, applications are to make a definite diagnosis and to guide treatment methods and management strategies in clinical practice, beyond the rapid and inexpensive, high sensitive and specific is one of the important indicators. Applicable to a broad range of testing and lacking sensitivity and specificity is the primary reason restricting its application; (3) Cost effective. As an ideal biomarker, the overall costs should be reasonable.

2 Traditional Inflammatory Biomarker and Regular Physical Activity—at a Glance

The inflammatory biomarkers provide part of the comprehensive assessment of physical activity.

However, taking into account the diverse effect on physical activity and factor-mediated inflammation, in this part, we would like to concentrate on the applications and limitations of inflammatory biomarkers for the evaluation of some multi-center, community-based physical activity studies. Numerous studies have

reported the beneficial effects of physical exercise in the rehabilitation of the disease, in particular, on the heart [20, 21]. Beavers et al. tried to evaluate the effect of long-term (6–12 months) physical excise intervention on inflammatory biomarkers in the elder population [22]. In this study, a bundle of biomarkers includes a family of interleukin-related cytokines (IL-1ra, IL-2sRα, IL-6sR, IL-8, IL-1sRII, IL-15), adiponectin, and TNF- α were measured. They concluded that the IL-8 was the only inflammatory biomarker in their study population was affected by the physical activity. Similar results were observed in a short-term physical activity population. Lund et al. tried to investigate the stability of inflammatory biomarkers in short-term physical activity in middle-aged male [23]. Their data suggested that change the style of exercise (withdrawal of highly active and the imposition of daily exercise) will not elicit substantial changes in C-reactive protein (CRP), IL-6, and TNF-α. In other words, these inflammatory markers (CRP, IL-6, and TNF-α) are relatively stable and rarely affected by exercise behavior.

Notably, the latest data suggest that the inflammatory biomarkers may be affected by exercise intensity. Another study has different answers. Different from the previous studies, in this study, the authors selected the change of maximal oxygen consumption (VO_2max) as the primary outcome and tried to determine if the response of certain inflammatory biomarkers change (decrease or increase in the level of biomarkers) to the diverse of the exercise intensity [24–26]. The inflammatory biomarkers involved in this study include IL-1β, IL-6, IL-10, TNF- α, hs-CRP, soluble intercellular adhesion molecule-1 (sICAM-1), and ratios of TNF- α/IL-10 in circulating peripheral blood. The data clearly demonstrated that a single bout of exercise with high-intensity induces a transient increase in IL-6 and the ratio of IL-6/IL-10, and low-intensity can decrease the level of sICAM-1 [27].

3 Fibroblast Growth Factor 23 (FGF23): New Insight into Links Between Bone and Heart

Several initial studies indicated that fibroblast growth factor 23 (FGF23), a major regulator of phosphate homeostasis and vitamin D homeostasis, may play a unique role in linking benefits of physical exercise on the heart [28, 29]. FGF23 is a 32-kDa protein with 251 amino acids that is synthesized and secreted by bone cell (mainly osteoblasts) which was initially regarded as responsible for phosphate metabolism. Unexpectedly, a recent study indicated that FGF23 has significantly expanded into its present role as a key player in cardiovascular disease, though the study's sample size was very small [30, 31]. It will, nevertheless, be valuable to confirm these findings in additional settings, especially in athletes, fitness lovers or even community-based, multi-race/ethnic regular physical exercise population. The data about the FGF23 levels will itself be informative and be important in designing the future exercise evaluation, and the findings may act as a potential direction of benefit to the exercise on the heart function.

Though initial studies show that FGF23 is secreted from bone cells, and immediately circulated into peripheral blood to reach the whole-body [32–34]. FGF23 is regulated by bone proteins PHEX and DMP1 [35]. A recent study based on an animal model showed only chronic exercise or calorie restriction upregulates FGF23 mRNA and protein expression in skeletal muscle [36, 37]. FGF23 mRNA and protein expression may vary in different exercise patterns, or models, including acute exercise, exhaustive exercise, and chronic exercise. Li et al. used C57BL/6 J mice to evaluate the exercise performance, H_2O_2 production, reactive oxygen species (ROS), and functional mitochondrial biomarkers in muscle, the gene expression of sirtuin 1, and mitochondrial transcription factor A, PGC-1α, PPAR-δ, and citrate synthase activity was assayed. There have been some unexpected findings such as only chronic exercise upregulated the level of FGF23 mRNA and protein expression. In addition, the exogenous FGF23 can significantly extend the time to exhaustion, which associated with VO_2 and VO_2 max. As a matter of fact, this issue is extremely important to the evaluation of exercise promotes exercise performance by proteomics technologies, in particular for chronic exercise evaluation.

4 Troponins Proteins—A Novel Biomarker of Myocardial Injury in Physical Exercise

The benefit of physical exercise on heart function has been accepted with minimal debate. However, the intensity and amount of exercise vary widely, and another possibility exists, that is the physical exertion or exercise above a certain threshold may paradoxically worsen heart health. Thus far, some small studies from clinical have been performed that documented adverse cardiac and vascular events with high levels of endurance exercise. Investigating the potential role of prolonged exercise and endurance training elevations in adverse cardiovascular early reports focused on the serum concentrations of troponins proteins, a family of acidic regulatory molecules found in cardiac muscle. This phenomenon was partly due to cTns are highly specific biomarkers of response to myocardial cell damage [38–41]. So far, two high-sensitive regulatory proteins, which can be measured from serum, cardiac troponin T (cTnT) and troponin I (cTnI) have been found related to the mechanisms of actin-mediated regulation [42]. There is little good evidence from clinical data that cardiac troponins may as a potential biomarker in response to exercise [43]. The objective of this study was to determine if prolonged exercise resulted in the appearance of cardiac troponin T (cTnT) in serum and whether this was associated with elevated levels of myocardial oxidative stress. The initial evidence was derived from animal experiments [44]. Li et al. using a myocardial oxidative stress model built in Sprague-Dawley rats, their data clearly indicated that serum cardiac troponin T is significantly associated with the myocardial oxidative stress after prolonged exercise [45]. A pilot study from clinical trials leads by Lee et al., using a novel high-sensitivity cardiac troponin I (hs-cTnI) as a biomarker to investigate whether the

cTnI level in the peripheral blood is associated with exercise-induced myocardial ischemia [46]. With the help of the latest imaging technology (myocardial perfusion single-photon emission computed tomography), based on a total 819 patients with suspected myocardial ischemia induced by exercise, the author concluded that the exercise-induced myocardial ischemia significantly increased the hs-cTnI levels in these patients diagnosed myocardial ischemia as compared with those patients without myocardial ischemia conditions.

5 The Emerging Technologies— Influence Cannot be Ignored

It is well accepted that the physical exercise is an effective, as well as economic strategy to promote circulatory system health. Using biomarker to the accurate quantitative assessment of the intensity and durability of physical activity, meanwhile, to evaluate the effects associated with the benefits to the heart is highly desirable. With the growth of technological advances in the field of biomedicine, proteomics, as a powerful, cutting-edge subject that has enormous potential for evaluating the conditions and status of human health as well as physical activity. Below we summary some novel protein biomarkers' application.

5.1 NT-proBNP—A Bidirectional Impact Protein

Brain natriuretic peptide (BNP) is secreted by ventricular cardiomyocytes as a proBNP hormone. Recent findings from transgenic animal models indicated that overexpressing BNP have a fourfold increase [47] is associated with sharply adverse risk of cardiovascular risk factors [48, 49], cardiovascular disease (CVD) and heart failure [50, 51]. Using healthy controls, Aengevaeren et al. found the endurance exercise (30–50 km/week)-induced changes in BNP concentrations in cardiovascular patients versus BNP [52].

However, there are still unanswered questions concerning BNP's concentration in cardiopulmonary exercise. An extremely important study, led by Smart et al., meta-reviewed nine published studies (Cochrane Central Register of Controlled Trials, Embase.com (1974-current), CINAHL (1981-current), conducted of Medline (Ovid) (1950-July 2008), and Web of Science (2000-current)), they concluded that the exercise training had a mean decrease BNP 79 pg/ml (95% CI: −141, −17 pg/ml), as well as decrease NT-pro-BNP 621 pg/ml (95% CI: −844, −398 pg/ml) in patients with left ventricular dysfunction [53]. Although the exact mechanism remains unclear. These effects remind us that these biomarkers deserve further study.

5.2 *Serum Uric Acid (UA) Simple But a Long Neglected Biomarker*

Compared with other "novel" serum markers, the influence of exercise on serum uric acid has not attracted enough attention for a long time. Montoye et al. study based on a total of 4535 both genders, age range10–64 year's people. They found the serum uric acid is one of the good indicators which associated with one's physical fitness and is much correlated to body fatness than the response of heart rate on exercise [54, 55]. A similar result was observed in another race/Etcitty population. The authors selected categorized walking steps and the time per day as primary outcomes [56, 57]. These results are consistent with that serum uric acid may increase during conditions of high energy utilization. Additionally, our unpublished data based on an average 2.5 years follow-up data from a multi-center, large sample size cohort, also indicated that serum uric acid was associated with 1.40 (1.16–1.45) fold higher risk for adverse cardiac events even after additional adjustment for LDL, HDL, TG, Creatinine, BMI, and hypertension.

5.3 *How About Bioimaging?*

Traditionally, the physical activity always associates with bone structure and bone density change. Indeed. The bone mineral density (BMD) is evaluated by dual-energy X-ray absorptiometry (DXA) of lumbar spine and hip, with the use of other tests to assess atherosclerosis, when appropriate. This screening model adds considerable cost and patient burden but also radiation exposure. Additional, the sensitivity of two-dimensional (2-D) DXA techniques to accurately determine early bone loss is limited due to the natural overlapping formation of cortical and trabecular bone. Notably, trabecular bone (the metabolically active portion) is lost first and is the first to respond to medical therapies, making it a more realistic reflection of bone mineral metabolism and bone density status compared to cortical bone [58–60]. To date, the next-generation computed tomography (CT) scanner, MRI [61], particular cardiac CT scan provides better cardiac imaging [62–64], as well as vertebral bone mineral density information with minimal radiation, 92 of 2352 Olympic athletes, showed abnormal CV structure and arrhythmias [65]. Given bone density status and atherosclerosis, independent but highly interactive, we are cautiously optimistic that bioimaging marker (both quantitative and qualitative) gathered from next-generation CT scan has a potential to become a robust tool for exercise benefits evaluation. In fact, compared to DXA, cardiac CT, especially the latest generation CT, allows for a high-resolution three-dimensional (3-D) imaging by isolation of trabecular from cortical bone of the vertebral shell and posterior elements to assess true volumetric density, as well as cardiovascular function [66–68].

6 Concluding Comments

The biomarker has increasingly become a powerful research tool for assessing and monitoring physical excise, training status, and performance. Although considerable challenges exist, advances such as high-throughput screening platforms to screen gene expression, protein coding or even epigenetic modulation technologies become increasingly mature in the field of sports medicine. More importantly, compared with the traditional time-consuming and labor-intensive detection methods, modern biomarker system offers accurate, fast, reproducible, and highly sensitive high-throughput screening at a cost-effective price point. These innovations are necessary for big data-driven cutting-edge bioinformatics products which are emerging fields in sports medicine and biomarker research. We expect that the information we provided in this review will not only illustrate by summarizing existing knowledge and filling the gaps in knowledge but also *spark inspiration* for future heart-specific biomarker studies.

References

1. Tang WH, Francis GS, Morrow DA et al (2008) National Academy of Clinical Biochemistry Laboratory medicine practice guidelines: clinical utilization of cardiac biomarker testing in heart failure. Clin Biochem 41(4–5):210–221
2. Antman EM, Morrow DA (2008) Biomarker release after percutaneous coronary intervention: a message from the heart. Circ Cardiovasc Interv 1(1):3–6
3. Beauchaine TP, Thayer JF (2015) Heart rate variability as a transdiagnostic biomarker of psychopathology. Int J Psychophysiol 98(2 Pt 2):338–350
4. Berezin AE, Kremzer AA, Martovitskaya YV et al (2015) The utility of biomarker risk prediction score in patients with chronic heart failure. Clin Hypertens 22(1):3
5. Stajer V, Trivic T, Drid P et al (2016) A single session of exhaustive exercise markedly decreases circulating levels of guanidinoacetic acid in healthy men and women. Appl Physiol Nutr Metab:1–4
6. Wu J, Gao Y (2015) Physiological conditions can be reflected in human urine proteome and metabolome. Expert Rev Proteomics 12(6):623–636
7. Albitar M, Ma W, Lund L et al (2016) Predicting prostate biopsy results using a panel of plasma and urine biomarkers combined in a scoring system. J Cancer 7(3):297–303
8. Chyu MC, Zhang Y, Brismee JM et al (2013) Effects of martial arts exercise on body composition, serum biomarkers and quality of life in overweight/obese premenopausal women: a pilot study. Clin Med Insights Womens Health 6:55–65
9. Horvath AR, Kis E, Dobos E (2010) Guidelines for the use of biomarkers: principles, processes and practical considerations. Scand J Clin Lab Invest Suppl 242:109–116
10. Ozdemir V, Williams-Jones B, Cooper DM et al (2007) Mapping translational research in personalized therapeutics: from molecular markers to health policy. Pharmacogenomics 8(2):177–185
11. Bozkurt S, Kaya EB, Okutucu S et al (2011) The diagnostic and prognostic value of first hour glycogen phosphorylase isoenzyme BB level in acute coronary syndrome. Cardiol J 18(5):496–502
12. Palacios G, Pedrero-Chamizo R, Palacios N et al (2015) Biomarkers of physical activity and exercise. Nutr Hosp 31(Suppl 3):237–244

13. Cooper DM, Leu SY, Galassetti P et al (2014) Dynamic interactions of gas exchange, body mass, and progressive exercise in children. Med Sci Sports Exerc 46(5):877–886
14. Karavirta L, Costa MD, Goldberger AL et al (2013) Heart rate dynamics after combined strength and endurance training in middle-aged women: heterogeneity of responses. PLoS One 8(8):e72664
15. Serrano-Ostariz E, Terreros-Blanco JL, Legaz-Arrese A et al (2011) The impact of exercise duration and intensity on the release of cardiac biomarkers. Scand J Med Sci Sports 21(2):244–249
16. Ahmad T, Wang T, O'Brien EC et al (2015) Effects of left ventricular assist device support on biomarkers of cardiovascular stress, fibrosis, fluid homeostasis, inflammation, and renal injury. JACC Heart Fail 3(1):30–39
17. Ahmad T, Fiuzat M, Neely B et al (2014) Biomarkers of myocardial stress and fibrosis as predictors of mode of death in patients with chronic heart failure. JACC Heart Fail 2(3):260–268
18. Font-Ribera L, Kogevinas M, Schmalz C et al (2016) Environmental and personal determinants of the uptake of disinfection by-products during swimming. Environ Res 149:206–215
19. McCullagh B, Girgis RE (2010) Exercise as an end-point in pulmonary hypertension trials. Int J Clin Pract Suppl 165:4–6
20. Mlakar P, Salobir B, Cobo N et al (2014) The effect of short-term cardiac rehabilitation after acute myocardial infarction on high-sensitivity C-reactive protein. Metab Syndr Relat Disord 12(2):149–155
21. Perk J, Gohlke H, Hellemans I et al (2007) Cardiovascular prevention and rehabilitation. Springer, London, pp 234–235
22. Beavers KM, Hsu FC, Isom S et al (2010) Long-term physical activity and inflammatory biomarkers in older adults. Med Sci Sports Exerc 42(12):2189–2196
23. Lund AJ, Hurst TL, Tyrrell RM et al (2011) Markers of chronic inflammation with short-term changes in physical activity. Med Sci Sports Exerc 43(4):578–583
24. Connes P, Yalcin O, Baskurt O et al (2006) In health and in a normoxic environment, VO2 max is/is not limited primarily by cardiac output and locomotor muscle blood flow. J Appl Physiol 100(6):2099
25. Ahmad T, Fiuzat M, Mark DB, et al (2014) The effects of exercise on cardiovascular biomarkers in patients with chronic heart failure. Am heart J 167 (2):193-202.e1
26. Liao YH, Sung YC, Chou CC et al (2016) Eight-week training cessation suppresses physiological stress but rapidly impairs health metabolic profiles and aerobic capacity in elite taekwondo athletes. PLoS One 11(7):e0160167
27. Ghafourian M, Ashtary-Larky D, Chinipardaz R et al (2016) Inflammatory Biomarkers' response to two different intensities of a single bout exercise among soccer players. Iran Red Crescent Med J 18(2):e21498
28. Li DJ, Fu H, Zhao T et al (2016) Exercise-stimulated FGF23 promotes exercise performance via controlling the excess reactive oxygen species production and enhancing mitochondrial function in skeletal muscle. Metabolism 65(5):747–756
29. Dalal M, Sun K, Cappola AR et al (2011) Relationship of serum fibroblast growth factor 23 with cardiovascular disease in older community-dwelling women. Eur J Endocrinol 165(5):797–803
30. Plischke M, Neuhold S, Adlbrecht C et al (2012) Inorganic phosphate and FGF-23 predict outcome in stable systolic heart failure. Eur J Clin Investig 42(6):649–656
31. Ford ML, Smith ER, Tomlinson LA et al (2012) FGF-23 and osteoprotegerin are independently associated with myocardial damage in chronic kidney disease stages 3 and 4. Another link between chronic kidney disease-mineral bone disorder and the heart. Nephrol Dial Transplant 27(2):727–733
32. Berndt TJ, Schiavi S, Kumar R (2005) "Phosphatonins" and the regulation of phosphorus homeostasis. Am J Physiol Renal Physiol 289(6):F1170–F1182
33. Berndt T, Kumar R (2009) Novel mechanisms in the regulation of phosphorus homeostasis. Physiology (Bethesda) 24:17–25

34. Clarke BL (2011) FGF23 regulation of phosphorus homeostasis is dependent on PTH. Endocrinology 152(11):4016–4018
35. Martin A, Liu S, David V et al (2011) Bone proteins PHEX and DMP1 regulate fibroblastic growth factor Fgf23 expression in osteocytes through a common pathway involving FGF receptor (FGFR) signaling. FASEB J 25(8):2551–2562
36. Qi Z, Liu W, Lu J (2016) The mechanisms underlying the beneficial effects of exercise on bone remodeling: roles of bone-derived cytokines and microRNAs. Prog Biophys Mol Biol 122(2):131–139
37. Cuevas-Ramos D, Aguilar-Salinas CA (2016) Modulation of energy balance by fibroblast growth factor 21. Horm Mol Biol Clin Investig. doi:10.1515/hmbci-2016-0023
38. Gunes V, Atalan G, Citil M et al (2008) Use of cardiac troponin kits for the qualitative determination of myocardial cell damage due to traumatic reticuloperitonitis in cattle. Vet Rec 162(16):514–517
39. Panteghini M, Bonora R, Pagani F et al (1997) Rapid, highly sensitive immunoassay for determination of cardiac troponin I in patients with myocardial cell damage. Clin Chem 43(8 Pt 1):1464–1465
40. Rottbauer W, Greten T, Muller-Bardorff M, et al (1996) Troponin T: a diagnostic marker for myocardial infarction and minor cardiac cell damage. Eur heart J 17 Suppl F:3-8
41. Katus HA, Schoeppenthau M, Tanzeem A et al (1991) Non-invasive assessment of perioperative myocardial cell damage by circulating cardiac troponin T. Br Heart J 65(5):259–264
42. Gresslien T, Agewall S (2016) Troponin and exercise. Int J Cardiol 221:609–621
43. Stewart GM, Yamada A, Haseler LJ et al (2016) Influence of exercise intensity and duration on functional and biochemical perturbations in the human heart. J Physiol 594(11):3031–3044
44. Olah A, Nemeth BT, Matyas C et al (2015) Cardiac effects of acute exhaustive exercise in a rat model. Int J Cardiol 182:258–266
45. Li T, Zhu D, Zhou R et al (2012) HBOC attenuates intense exercise-induced cardiac dysfunction. Int J Sports Med 33(5):338–345
46. Lee G, Twerenbold R, Tanglay Y et al (2016) Clinical benefit of high-sensitivity cardiac troponin I in the detection of exercise-induced myocardial ischemia. Am Heart J 173:8–17
47. Tsoutsman T, Chung J, Doolan A et al (2006) Molecular insights from a novel cardiac troponin I mouse model of familial hypertrophic cardiomyopathy. J Mol Cell Cardiol 41(4):623–632
48. Romano S, di Mauro M, Fratini S et al (2011) Serial BNP assay in monitoring exercise tolerance in patients with diastolic dysfunction. Int J Cardiol 147(2):312–313
49. Pascual-Figal DA, Penafiel P, Nicolas F et al (2008) Prognostic value of BNP and cardiopulmonary exercise testing in patients with systolic heart failure on beta-blocker therapy. Rev Esp Cardiol 61(3):260–268
50. Ciampi Q, Borzillo G, Barbato E et al (2009) Diastolic function and BNP changes during exercise predict oxygen consumption in chronic heart failure patients. Scand Cardiovasc J 43(1):17–23
51. Lindman BR (2014) BNP during exercise: a novel use for a familiar biomarker in aortic stenosis. Heart 100(20):1567–1568
52. Aengevaeren VL, Hopman MT, Thijssen DH et al (2017) Endurance exercise-induced changes in BNP concentrations in cardiovascular patients versus healthy controls. Int J Cardiol 227:430–435
53. Smart NA, Steele M (2010) Systematic review of the effect of aerobic and resistance exercise training on systemic brain natriuretic peptide (BNP) and N-terminal BNP expression in heart failure patients. Int J Cardiol 140(3):260–265
54. Montoye HJ, Mikkelsen WH, Willis PW 3rd et al (1975) Serum uric acid, body fatness, and heart rate response to exercise. Med Sci Sports 7(3):233–236
55. Sanchis-Gomar F, Salvagno GL, Lippi G (2014) Inhibition of xanthine oxidase and exercise on serum uric acid, 25(OH)D3, and calcium concentrations. Clin Lab 60(8):1409–1411
56. Green HJ, Fraser IG (1988) Differential effects of exercise intensity on serum uric acid concentration. Med Sci Sports Exerc 20(1):55–59

57. Lamina S, Okoye G (2012) Effects of aerobic exercise training on psychosocial status and serum uric acid in men with essential hypertension: a randomized controlled trial. Ann Med Health Sci Res 2(2):161–168
58. Vaughan JM (1975) The physiology of bone, 2nd edn. Clarendon Press, Oxford
59. Ito M (1989) CT evaluation of trabecular and cortical bone mineral density of the lumbar spine in patients on hemodialysis. Nippon Igaku Hoshasen Gakkai Zasshi 49(11):1382–1389
60. Wasnich RD, Ross PD, Davis JW (1991) Osteoporosis current practice and future perspectives. Trends Endocrinol Metab 2(2):59–62
61. Weir-McCall JR, Kamalasanan A, Cassidy DB et al (2016) Assessment of proximal pulmonary arterial stiffness using magnetic resonance imaging: effects of technique, age and exercise. BMJ Open Respir Res 3(1):e000149
62. Sasaki M, Kawase S, Miyazaki Y et al (2012) The examination of attenuation correction using one computed tomography scan in myocardial perfusion stress-rest single photon emission computed tomography. Nihon Hoshasen Gijutsu Gakkai Zasshi 68(8):997–1005
63. Mahnken AH, Klotz E, Pietsch H et al (2010) Quantitative whole heart stress perfusion CT imaging as noninvasive assessment of hemodynamics in coronary artery stenosis: preliminary animal experience. Investig Radiol 45(6):298–305
64. Kelly RE Jr, Mellins RB, Shamberger RC et al (2013) Multicenter study of pectus excavatum, final report: complications, static/exercise pulmonary function, and anatomic outcomes. J Am Coll Surg 217(6):1080–1089
65. Pelliccia A, Adami PE, Quattrini F et al (2017) Are Olympic athletes free from cardiovascular diseases? Systematic investigation in 2352 participants from Athens 2004 to Sochi 2014. Br J Sports Med 51(4):238–243
66. Leder BZ, Araujo AB, Travison TG et al (2007) Racial and ethnic differences in bone turnover markers in men. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 92(9):3453–3457
67. Feldstein A, Elmer PJ, Orwoll E et al (2003) Bone mineral density measurement and treatment for osteoporosis in older individuals with fractures: a gap in evidence-based practice guideline implementation. Arch Intern Med 163(18):2165–2172
68. Finkelstein JS, Sowers M, Greendale GA et al (2002) Ethnic variation in bone turnover in pre- and early perimenopausal women: effects of anthropometric and lifestyle factors. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87(7):3051–3056

Chapter 4
Acute and Chronic Exercise in Animal Models

Vu Thi Thu, Hyoung Kyu Kim, and Jin Han

Abstract Numerous animal cardiac exercise models using animal subjects have been established to uncover the cardiovascular physiological mechanism of exercise or to determine the effects of exercise on cardiovascular health and disease. In most cases, animal-based cardiovascular exercise modalities include treadmill running, swimming, and voluntary wheel running with a series of intensities, times, and durations. Those used animals include small rodents (e.g., mice and rats) and large animals (e.g., rabbits, dogs, goats, sheep, pigs, and horses). Depending on the research goal, each experimental protocol should also describe whether its respective exercise treatment can produce the anticipated acute or chronic cardiovascular adaptive response. In this chapter, we will briefly describe the most common kinds of animal models of acute and chronic cardiovascular exercises that are currently being conducted and are likely to be chosen in the near future. Strengths and weakness of animal-based cardiac exercise modalities are also discussed.

Keywords Exercise • Animal models • Physiological mechanism

V.T. Thu
National Research Laboratory for Mitochondrial Signaling, Cardiovascular and Metabolic Disease Center, Department of Health Sciences and Technology, BK21 Project Team, Department of Physiology, College of Medicine, Inje University, Busan, South Korea

Faculty of Biology, National Key Laboratory of Enzyme and Protein Technology, VNU University of Science, Hanoi, Vietnam

H.K. Kim • J. Han (✉)
National Research Laboratory for Mitochondrial Signaling, Cardiovascular and Metabolic Disease Center, Department of Health Sciences and Technology, BK21 Project Team, Department of Physiology, College of Medicine, Inje University, Busan, South Korea
e-mail: phyhanj@inje.ac.kr

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*,
Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_4

1 Introduction

Exercise affects virtually every organ and contributes to many cardiovascular health benefits. Current concept of exercise was further extended as an active therapy which can prevent or enhance various chronic pathological conditions including cardiovascular diseases. Thus researchers are trying to understand the benefits of exercise in the cardiovascular system, as well as the underlying molecular biological mechanisms behind it. Literature review shows exercise as a simple and low-cost lifestyle intervention and has shown its feasibility, desirability, and practicality. However, there is a need of using different animals to study exercise due to concerns such as research ethics, duration, time and technical difficulties regarding human studies [1, 2].

Numerous exercise research protocols have been established and used appropriate animal subjects to study the impacts on cardiovascular health and diseases [3–8]. Proper exercise models using animals are necessary to study cardiophysiological responses and to develop strategy to recover from cardiovascular abnormalities [4, 9, 10]. The study of exercise physiology is concerned with how the body adapts physiologically to acute stress of exercise and the chronic stress of physical training [3]. Any specialized exercise models developed for testing acute and chronic exercise effects on specific physiological issues should well understand how the animal model-recorded factors are reflected in the human physiological outcomes [3, 8]. For example, humanized animal exercise models providing insight into the understanding of exercise and exercise physiology were summarized in another study [11].

It is clear that animal models are an essential tool in cardiovascular researches where numerous cardiovascular functions and therapeutic targets can be studied. The goal of animal cardiac exercise research is to improve on how we view human health and disease in cardiovascular system and build on this improved understanding to further advance clinical outcomes [6]. In general, animals used in cardiovascular exercise studies are enormously varied from species to species, ranging from small rodent animals (e.g. mice, rats) to large animals (e.g. rabbits, canine, goats, sheep, pigs, horses) [5, 12–16]. It was previously reported that exercise-induced autonomic regulation was changed in a species-dependent manner [16]. Even within a species, several indexes (e.g., animal's size, gender, age) could be considered in order to select suitable animals to achieve the research goals [3]. In animal models, exercise can be either voluntary (e.g. housing animals with a running wheel) or forced (e.g. placing animals on a treadmill for a certain period of time). The determinants for achieving expected beneficial effects of exercise are largely dependent on the designed protocols with chosen animals (species), different types (aerobic, anaerobic), intensities (vigorous-, modulate-, low-intensity), time (morning, evening), and duration (acute, chronic) [16–19]. Animal-based cardiovascular exercise modalities mostly include treadmill running, swimming, voluntary wheel running, usually coupled with a series of other parameters such as varied intensities, times, metabolism, and durations [17, 20–23]. Each chosen experimental protocol should also describe whether respective exercise treatment has produced the expected acute

or chronic cardiovascular adaptive responses. Ultimately the research goal is either to uncover the cardiovascular physiological mechanism of exercise or to uncover how exercise affects cardiovascular health and disease. The latter sections will briefly describe the most common kinds of animal models of acute and chronic cardiovascular exercises that are currently being tested and are likely to be employed in the near future.

2 Criteria for Choosing Animal Cardiac Exercise Modalities

Different criteria may be applied for each exercise modality during the training or conditioning period. These criteria should be reliable and practical without impacting the study's primary aims. On the other hand, performance design and implementation standards are keys to success [5, 7, 15, 24]. In order to optimize exercise protocol, animal experiments designed for assessing the impact of exercise on health and physiology should perfectly address at least several concerns [3].

First, the experimental protocol should exert minimal amount of exercise to produce the expected outcomes (e.g. intensity, duration, frequency) [3]. In reality, many studies have shown that the intensity (low, high), timing (morning, evening), and duration (continuous, discontinuous) of the exercises are the determinants of the physiological responses and outcomes [8, 11, 12, 25–27]. Before initiating any exercise study, animals should be familiarized with the given exercise modalities with a period of adaptation and habituation [3]. This conditioning process is essential to minimize exercise-induced stress responses and injuries. Importantly, researchers must ensure that humane procedures are devoted in either acute or chronic exercise protocols.

Second, exercise study should carefully chose the animal type, which will be selected according to maximal advantages and minimal disadvantages [3]. More care should be also provided in the disease- or disorder-conditioned animals because they are likely unwilling to perform any exercise at all [3, 7].

Third, investigators should also pay attention in selecting exercise type which will best produce the requisite physiological changes with minimal negative consequences brought by stress. For example, while the efficiency and endurance capacity of the heart become more efficient in aerobic exercise, muscle strength and endurance also increase with resistance exercise [11, 28]. Chosen species is also the primary determinant in selecting cardiovascular exercise modalities [1, 6, 7]. These animal exercise modalities, particularly aerobic exercises, include swimming, treadmill running, and voluntary wheel running [10, 17, 20–23, 29, 30].

Fourth, the experimental protocols should be designed to maximize perceived physiological adaptations and to minimize the negative consequences [3]. Protocols should be developed to test the anticipated physiological adaptations to ensure high-quality research and ensure the safety of the research animals (e.g., following the Guide for the Care and Use of Laboratory Animals and ethical guidance concerning about animal welfare) [31].

In addition, careful attention to selection of anesthesia and excision before performing the experiment are essential to the collection of data [3]. Using anesthetic or any drug before can influence several factors in working heart model of rats [32, 33]. Various researches are designed to evaluate the beneficial or detrimental effect of exercise in animals exhibiting specific cardiovascular diseases, such as cardiac hypertrophy, hypertension, ischemic heart disease, and heart failure [1, 2, 10, 15, 17, 20, 24, 34, 35]. As cardiovascular disease models would most likely pose limitations to exercise capabilities or even aggravate an animal's clinical condition, researchers must consider various factors to select the best animal model for their researches. Many of these alternatives are genetically modified models which may offer better choices of achieving experimental goals [31, 34]. However, human and animal hearts are different, depending on the specific animal model used. The advantages and disadvantages of using animal models in studying cardiac contraction deeply underlined [3, 6]. With all animal-based research, a team-based approach to developing performance-based design and implementation standards are needed in order to attain favorable results [3].

Overall, there is no golden standard for which animal model can be used for all cardiovascular researches. Depending on the research goals, animal model needs to be chosen carefully and whether outcomes will be affected and whether these can eventually be adapted for human use [6].

3 Animal Used in Acute and Chronic Cardiac Exercises

3.1 Modalities

As previously mentioned, efficiency and endurance capacity of the heart become more efficient with aerobic exercise and interestingly muscle strength and endurance increase with resistance exercise [11, 28]. The muscle activity performed during exercise has both mechanical and metabolic properties which can differ significantly [28]. Review of previous literatures have shown that aerobic exercise models are most suitable in studying cardiovascular functions [1, 3, 20, 22]. Acute exercise is defined as a single bout of physical activity or exercise, and regular bouts of acute exercise eventually lead to what is termed as chronic exercise. Accordingly, experimental aerobic exercise models in animals use either voluntary or forced activity. Effects of both acute exercise and chronic exercise have been well characterized and reviewed in physiological conditions, and was found to affects human cardiovascular disorders or diseases and animal disease models [36]. A wide range of cardiovascular changes after an exercise from studies in animal models is linked with behavioral effects in human [6, 8, 11, 36]. Normally, physiological changes are described as an acute or chronic activation of the stress response [37, 38]. These stress responses are normal and adaptive facets of body in order to maintain or restore homeostasis to acute exercise. Somehow, the common problem of exercise studies is that chronic or

prolonged stress can significantly affect animal condition and can affect the experimental variables. Furthermore, a significant body of work shows that the range of animal exercise protocols (training type, intensity, time, duration, species, and sizes) has presented a diverse set of findings [1, 3, 18, 24, 25, 39–41]. Considering that acute exercise intensity is a major factor influencing the cardiovascular function (regarding low-, moderate-, and high-intensity) [41], understanding the changes induced by a singular bout of exercise may provide novel insights on how to approach the effects of chronic increases on cardiovascular function [42]. Investigators can also lower stress response activation by maximizing the animal's perceived behavioral control of the exercise situation. In the next section, we will focus on reviewing for aerobic exercise applied in animal cardiovascular researches.

3.2 Aerobic Cardiac Exercise Models

Aerobic exercise models for studying cardiovascular function (arrhythmia, cardiac hypertrophy, coronary artery disease, hypertension, myocardial infarction,) include treadmill running [1, 24, 31, 43–47], wheel running and rotating tract running [1, 3, 48], and swimming [3, 21, 37, 40, 49] (as presented in Fig. 4.1 adapted from

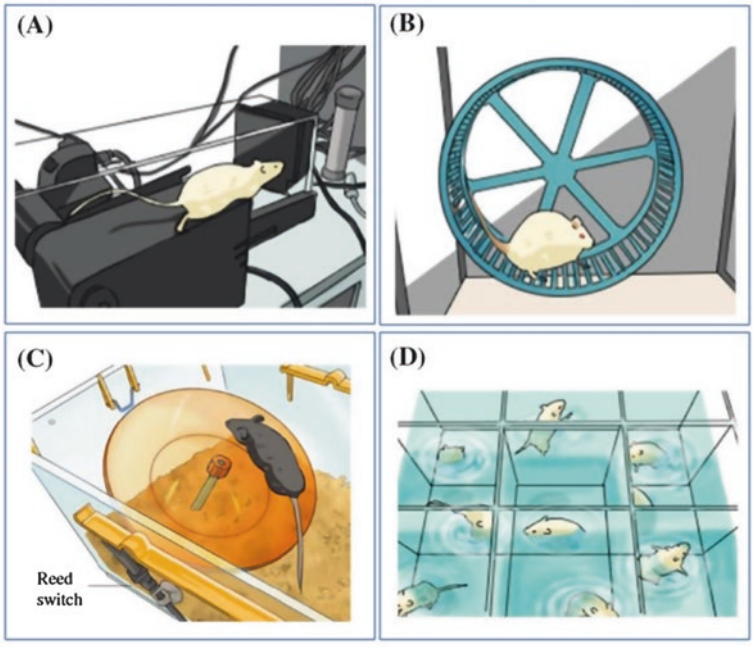


Fig. 4.1 Aerobic animal exercise models (Adapted from published review [11]). (**a**) Treadmill running. (**b**) Elastic wheel running. (**c**) Rotating tract running. (**d**) Swimming

previous review [11]). While treadmill running and swimming are involuntary types of exercise, wheel running is a voluntary exercise. These aerobic exercise models with either voluntary or involuntary are extensively used to investigate the determinants of exercise performance or interventional effects on various cardiovascular pathological conditions, including chronic heart failure [11]. Treadmill running and swimming are widely used as aerobic exercise in small animal rodents and in larger animals. In moderate intensity or duration-controlled aerobic exercises, the duration is performed in the acute or chronic mode of exercise in animals [1, 3] leading to a reduction in blood pressure in hypertension [50], an induction of physiological cardiac hypertrophy, and cardiac remodeling [1, 15, 51, 52].

3.2.1 Treadmill Running Exercise

Treadmill running exercise, an aerobic exercise, is a simple and yet effective modality widely used in cardiovascular researches. In this modality, several animals can be simultaneously trained [3]. Treadmill running can be performed in a continuous manner with a fixed or progressively increasing parameters such as inclination, speed, and duration (minutes to hours) [1, 18, 39, 43]. This exercise can be performed in an interval training model allowing for high-intensity running bouts (successive 4–8-min high-intensity treadmill running bouts at 85–90% of maximal oxygen consumption (VO2max) achieved by running speeds of over 30 m per min on a 25° inclined treadmill during the exercise sessions [22, 42, 43, 51].

Interval running is widely used in studying exercise-induced animal cardiac hypertrophy [1, 34]. This can reduce the impact of the metabolic syndrome and immensity of the effect depending on the intensity [22, 42]. In other exercise researches, the finding outcome suggested that compared to moderate intensity, high-intensity exercise training was more beneficial in reducing cardiovascular risks or heart failures in small rodents (rats, mice) with the metabolic syndrome [22, 42]. This was linked to significantly improved VO2 max, endothelial function, blood pressure, tissue metabolic parameters [22]. Increased mitochondrial density was also reported in study applied this modality [42]. That data documented that a higher training intensity is required to activate mitochondrial biogenesis and cardiac efficiency in the mice heart [42]. Thus, the significance of training intensity is important to trigger metabolic improvements in the myocardium, and it could promise a potential therapeutic for heart failure patients [42]. In fact, not all exercise trainings are equally beneficial, but high intensity training could be a vital therapeutic strategy for treating patients who were once advised to have bed rest [53]. Endurance treadmill training could be a safe and effective non-pharmacological means of maintaining an optimal cardiac autonomic balance, improving cardiac electrical stability, and therefore eliminating risks of sudden cardiac death [5].

Overall, it is clearly accepted that treadmill running is a promising forced model which can be used for aversive stimuli to induce appropriate exercise modality for

research goal, and can be designed with reproducible parameters such as distances and speed. But oftentimes the experimental conditions are stressful and the stimulus to exercise is unpleasant, which may confound outcomes of exercise research goals.

3.2.2 Swimming

Swimming exercise may result in high alternating loads to the cardiovascular system [1, 3, 38, 52]. This exercise can be performed spontaneously with a relative amount of animal and a range of intensities, and it requires a simpler apparatus compared to treadmill running and spontaneous wheel exercise [20, 52].

After a shorter period of familiarization, animals are able to perform exercise with less attention [29]. Swim exercise-induced cardiac hypertrophy model was generated to study the susceptibility to arrhythmias and determine molecular mechanisms underlying exercise-induced cardiac hypertrophy in small rodents (rats, mice) [52, 54]. Interestingly, exercise model using swimming apparatus to control duration, load, and frequency of exercise applied to mice with or without the weight workload attached to the tail of the mouse was designed [52]. The findings demonstrated that duration- and frequency-controlled exercise training similarly induces a significant conditioning response similar with the study done in humans, and the optimal conditioning protocol to induce physiological hypertrophy was 90 minutes, two times a day, 5 days a week for 4 weeks without overload [52]. In the swimming exercise, moderate intensity exercise consists of 1 hour per day and 5 days per week for 8–10 weeks was the optimal protocol [20, 34]. In another study, swimming induced cardiac hypertrophy and hemodynamic changes, but it does not protect the heart against the induction of ventricular fibrillation [49]. Either moderate or high intensity swim training can have an effect on intrinsic calcium current characteristics in rat myocardium [20]. In addition, swim training can prevent changes in acetylcholinesterase and butyrylcholinesterase activities in hypertensive rats exposed to 6 weeks interval swimming training, trained 5 times per week in an adapted swimming system for 60 minutes a day, gradually increasing the workload up to 5% of animal's body weight [29]. In contrast, the susceptibility to ventricular fibrillation was either reduced [54] or unaltered [49] in the isolated, non-ischemic heart of the swimming-trained rats.

Lack of graded workload protocols and the interference of water in the recording equipment can be disadvantageous for swimming exercise. In exercise research, control or sedentary animals are normally placed in shallow water (about 5 cm in depth) at the same temperature and for the same duration as the experimental group, but without a workload to exclude the effect of water [29]. However, there is a need for closer examination on the ways in which stress-induced modulation of behavior in the force swimming test is employed [38].

3.2.3 Wheel Running

In contrast to treadmill and swimming, wheel running is voluntary exercise. Voluntary wheel running is usually adopted to examine chronic exercise in rodent species. It involves the use of running wheels manufactured with stainless steel and plastic (Fig. 4.1b) or the use of an angled rotating running track (Fig. 4.1c) [17]. Animals will spontaneously start running if given access to a freely rotating wheel [9, 48]. This spontaneous exercise can be performed with minimal intervention by the investigators, is less stressful to the animals, and can be performed with varying resistance loads as summarized in a previous review [11]. Since animals can be housed in wheels for long periods of time with minimal disturbance, the wheel running exercise is appropriate for aging studies [55]. Furthermore, wheel running are able to promote physiological cardiac remodeling involving a set of microRNAs, essential in different cellular processes in the regulation of cardiovascular phenotypes [55, 56].

3.3 Animals in Cardiovascular Exercise Studies

Researches regarding cardiovascular physiological and pathophysiological activities are necessary for designing novel treatment options to prolong and improve patients' lives [6]. In fact, exercise is considered as a medicine which can prevent, manage, and regulate numerous cardiac chronic conditions [41]. Regular physical exercise in humans can even reduce cardiovascular risk and reduce death during cardiovascular diseases [41, 57]. However, the beneficial or adverse outcomes of exercise intervention in the treatment of a specific condition should be tested before applying in a clinical setting. Because of research ethics and technical difficulties in humans, animal exercise models are necessary for the future development of exercise mimetics in treatment of cardiovascular abnormalities [11]. In fact, animal models are key aspects of cardiac research where a variety of cardiac pathophysiology and therapeutic targets can be studied [3, 4, 6, 10, 15, 18, 43]. In cardiovascular researches, mouse, rat, rabbit, canine, goat, horse, and sheep are commonly used, having its own strengths and weaknesses. A suitable animal model is still required to study cardiovascular pathophysiology efficiently in order to be reliably used for translational applicability in humans. Despite the preservation and conservation of many aspects of the cardiovascular system, various gaps still exist between animals and humans which must be considered. Differences arising from variations in heart properties and characteristics were described in detail in a previous publication [6].

3.3.1 Small Rodent Animals Used in Cardiovascular Models

Mouse or rat models possess unique properties which make them efficient models for cardiovascular researches. Strengths such as easy handling, short gestation time, and cost effectiveness make them suitable to be used for researches on cardiovascular

physiology and diseases [10]. Pre-clinical trial of cardiovascular pharmacology can possibly be investigated using these small rodents efficiently and with relatively low financial cost.

The most advantageous aspect of utilizing small rodents, such as mice, is the allowance of several *in vivo* cardiac parameters to be measured by applying technological advances such as in making genetic models [31, 43, 58]. Cardiovascular adaptation accompanied exercise training in experimental animal rodent models are dependent on various applied factors such as duration, intensity, time, and frequency [20]. With a motorized treadmill (with speed at 5, 10, 15, and 20 meters per minute on a 10% grade for about 3 minutes at each workload), rats and mice can increase their heart rates by ~40–50% and ~30–40%, respectively [59].

To study the positive effect or effect of exercise training on hearts, investigators used different sample types like *in vivo* hearts [60], isolated hearts [61], cardiac muscle [44], and isolated cardiomyocytes [62]. These studies have also focused on cardiac functional changes induced by exhaustive exercise though echocardiography [60] with changes in left ventricular hemodynamic recorded after an acute bout of exhaustive exercise using pressure-volume analysis [30].

A number of rodent models in exercise-induced cardiac hypertrophy have been made, and a number of endurance exercise trainings effectively induced animal cardiac hypertrophy, such as treadmill running, voluntary wheel running, and swim training [1, 21, 51, 52]. When it comes to inducing physiological hypertrophy, swim training seems to be as effective as treadmill or voluntary wheel running programs [1, 51, 52]. Rat swimming model was used to study functional aspects of exercise-induced hypertrophy in athlete's heart [40]. Authors had demonstrated the potential of assessing left ventricular function in exercise-induced cardiac hypertrophy. Data showed reversible physiological cardiac hypertrophy induced by exercise in rats and characterized cardiac systolic (improved contractility) and diastolic (improved active relaxation and unchanged left ventricular stiffness) functional improvement [40]. Although regular swim training was not associated with increased stress response in chosen rat model, the results from the previous research is limited to young male rats [40]. Rats were also chosen to develop animal model of swimming-trained cardiac hypertrophy to study arrhythmias during an acute period of ischemia [54]. In contrast, swim training of rats either reduced [54] or did not affect [49] the susceptibility to ventricular fibrillation brought about by coronary artery occlusion. Another study noted that endurance training protocols showed improvements as a result of ventricular remodeling, enhanced contraction, and improved Ca^{2+} handling in rats with experiment heart failure [63].

In mice, aerobic exercise may offer beneficial effects for coronary perfusion in the myocardial ischemia area via calcitonin gene-related peptide changes [34]. Mouse cardio-metabolic phenotype models were generated to assess functional cardiovascular fitness via graded maximal exercise testing [43]. Investigators also developed a graded mouse maximal exercise test to improve testing sensitivity and develop translatable parameters to assess functions of cardiovascular fitness in healthy and dysfunctional mice with non-invasive and cost- effective methods [43]. microRNAs were previously found to be necessary players for cardiac growth

induced by exercise, and can serve as protection against pathological cardiac remodeling in mice. miR-222 expression were resistant to adverse wheel running-induced cardiac remodeling and dysfunction after ischemic injury [55]. Another study found that high intensity aerobic interval training (at 95% of peak heart rate) for about 10 weeks resulted in an increase mitochondrial density, suggesting higher intensity in exercise training is required to stimulate mitochondrial biogenesis and cardiac efficiency in the mice heart [42]. This study proved the importance of training intensity for provoking metabolic improvements in the myocardium, thus leading to therapeutic potential of high intensity aerobic interval training for heart failure patients [42]. In addition, gender differences in cardiac hypertrophy could be a factor, exhibiting significant changes in body weight in response to exercise [17]. Thus, there is still a need of assessing the possible influence of sex, age, or species [40].

Though regular exercise training plays a beneficial function in reducing cardiovascular risk, recent studies have documented elevated biomarker levels consistent with cardiac damage after bouts of prolonged exercise in apparently healthy individuals without cardiovascular disease [64–66]. In rat exercise study, elevated myocardial injury-related markers after prolonged, exhaustive exercises exceeded those of in clinical myocardial infarction [66]. This elevation was accompanied with reactive oxygen species generation-induced oxidative damage in rat myocardium [65]. Since potential limitations of a specific type of exercise and conditions of the experiment can compromise the exercising rats and mice, appropriate exercise testing and prescription must be put in place to aid in the assessment and management of cardiovascular disease [23, 43].

There are many inherent differences between rodent and human hearts, particularly cardiac excitation and contractility, that need to be considered when using small rodents as animal exercise models [6]. These differences can serve as a hindrance in the clinical translation of rodent studies to humans [3, 6].

3.3.2 Rabbits

Rabbits are advantageous for research purposes both in cardiovascular health and disease [2]. Previous finding used rabbits documented that exercise training can increase rabbit heart rates from 71 to 112% during peak exercise [67]. Long term exercise modalities was applied for the rabbits in low-speed flat treadmill at a speed of 18–20 meters per minute for 40–60 minutes per day to study hypertension and cardiac heart failure [68, 69]. The research described that in rabbit heart failure model, exercise training evokes an antioxidative effect [69], suggesting its possibility as a model to be used in studying myocardial effects of endurance training [70]. Moreover, endurance training is known to increase cardiac performance and decrease resting heart rate during exercise. The less steep slope of end systolic pressure length relations acquired by occlusion of the descending aorta in the trained rabbits might indicate a structural myocardial remodeling and increased contractile reserve [1, 70].

A greater functional similarity of rabbit myocardium to humans compared to small rodents make them a closer representative of the human heart. In addition,

though other large species of animals such as canine, pigs, and sheep are more similar to the human heart, the cost for managing rabbits is significantly much lower [3]. Despite a close similarity to humans [71], the differences between rabbit and human myocardium result in differential effects in a particular study or therapeutic intervention. Overall, rabbits are practical and efficient as a model for cardiovascular studies.

3.3.3 Canine Models

Canine and human hearts have similar characteristics both at organ and cellular levels. As previously summarized, canine heart rate, body weight, and heart weight which are more similar to humans than smaller models such as mice, rats, and rabbits [3, 6]. Importantly, changes in the heart rates and other hemodynamic parameters are similar between canines and humans [3]. The shape of the force-frequency relationship is a lot closer to humans compared to mice, rats, and rabbits [5, 14, 15]. These characteristics make both myocardial models react similarly in response to exercise [6]. Typically, canines can significantly increase its heart rate of approximately 96–136% during maximal exercise [72, 73].

Moreover, canines are commonly used for studies utilizing exercise in cardiovascular abnormalities, including ischemic heart disease [16, 36]. Endurance exercise training can enhance cardiac electrical stability in subjects at higher risk for sudden cardiac death [5, 16, 74]. Canines were also used for sudden death to study the effects of daily training on cardiac regulation and remodeling. In dogs, daily exercise affects autonomic control of the heart and prevents ventricular filtration induced by acute myocardial ischemia [19]. Endurance exercise training (treadmill running) interestingly is the most effective antiarrhythmic therapy in the canine model of sudden death, the effect of which was conferred by the prevention of ventricular fibrillation after endurance training program [5, 74]. The amelioration of treadmill exercise-induced myocardial ischemia was brought about by the enhancement of coronary vasodilator reserve in dogs [72]. During resting state, coronary vasodilator reserve occurs even in the presence of myocardial ischemia [72]. Another study using calcium-entry blocker diltiazem in conscious dogs improved both regional myocardial flow and function during exercise, leading to a faster recovery of regional myocardial dysfunction in a chronic coronary stenosis model [73]. It also affects neuroendocrine transmitters partaking in autonomic regulation and signaling of canine heart [16]. The exercise-induced change in autonomic tone to the heart was different among species [16]. Overall, even considering the high cost disadvantage, the canine myocardium serves as an appropriate model of human heart.

3.3.4 Swine

Many researches have used swine due to its similarity with excitation-contraction coupling with human myocardium [13, 16, 75–77].

In dynamic exercise training, heart rate ranged from 62 ± 4 (beats per minute, minimum) to 254 ± 9 (beats per minute, maximum); while in untrained group, this value ranged between 91 ± 13 and 273 ± 6 (beats per minute) [77]. Swine can increase their heart rates from approximately 128–219% during exercise which can be attributed to a large heart rate [13, 76]; this value is very similar to the 140–170% which are available in humans [78]. Chronic exercise affects swine cardiac catecholamines and enkephalins, suggesting responsiveness to autonomic control and its capability to alter cardiac function [16]. Another exercise research used mini swines (pigs) as study subjects. In this study, down-regulation of ß- adrenergic receptor was linked with training-associated decreases in heart rate [77]. In another research, swine were employed to test for the effects of post-infarction mitral regurgitation during surgical repair [79] revealing that chronic exercise suppressed ß-adrenergic receptors in the right atrium and is related with reduced chronotropic responses to exercise and isoproterenol stimulation [77]. Pigs have been well characterized as an appropriate model for the study of coronary physiology. Pigs have been utilized as models of myocardial ischemia and myocardial infarction during graduated treadmill exercise training and increased oxygen demand [80]. These animals are also the best subjects for investigating the coronary collateral circulation and exercise physiology and pathophysiology [75, 80]. Taken together, the swine or pig has proven its value for pre-clinical research due to its similarities with the human cardiovascular system, and its characteristically large heart and body weight.

3.3.5 Sheep

Similarly with other large animals, the sheep share numerous similarities with humans which makes it a good pre-clinical model to study cardiovascular diseases [7], including myocardial infarction [81], gradual aortic constriction [82], and tachypacing induced heart failure [4].

Although disadvantageous when it comes to cost and maintenance, sheep-subjected disease models will generally better recapitulate changes in humans and efficacy of novel therapeutic avenues than small animal models [6]. The previous studies [45, 47, 83] demonstrated that maternal exercise (treadmill) decrease uterine blood flow [45] but does not pose a stressful (e.g. hypoxic) event to the fetus as evidenced by blood gases, temperatures, and fetal cardiovascular system assessment [47]. The data proved that relatively constant oxygen delivery to the uterus was managed by means of hemoconcentration adaptation during exercise [45]. Thus redistribution flow towards the placenta after exercise might be a fetal compensatory mechanism [83].

Because of their historical use in cardiovascular research and because of their suitability in investigating pathways involved in pediatric heart-valve calcification, sheep have been widely used as the model of choice for cardiopulmonary bypass procedures [7]. Also, sheep are appropriate subjects to study clinically ischemic mitral regurgitation occurring in myocardial infarction-induced left ventricular remodeling [35]. The evidence showed that annuloplasty provides durable relief

from ischemic mitral regurgitation during an extended follow-up period but does not significantly influence left ventricular remodeling in a clinically relevant ovine model of ischemic mitral regurgitation [35]. Overall, sheep can be a good preclinical animal model for cardiovascular research [7].

3.3.6 Other Animal Exercise Models (Horses, Goats)

As the quality of the overall response to exercise in the horse is very similar to that seen in human and laboratory animals, exercise studies on horses have dramatically increased knowledge of horse physiology and pathophysiology [46, 71, 84]. The responses of heart rate, blood lactate concentration, packed cell volume, and hemoglobin after endurance exercise were evaluated in crossbreed horses [85]. Cardiorespiratory responses to submaximal treadmill exercise were investigated in thoroughbred racehorses [86]. After submaximal training, an increased aerobic power was associated with an increase in maximal cardiac output and stroke volume, a decrease in arteriovenous oxygen difference, and no change in heart rate [86]. In order to better understand the relationship between cardiac structure, mechanics, and overall function adaptation during athletic training, exercise-induced cardiac remodeling in racehorses was designed to study cardiac remodeling in aerobic exercise [36, 87]. A recent review has proposed that cardiac remodeling in response to athletic training in racehorses may provide greater insight into the potential for athletic activity to remodel the heart [36].

Goats, an alternate animal species, performed volitional aerobic exercise for food rewards [3] and was used to study the effects of diet and exercise on fatty lesion of the aorta in a model of high-fat diets [88]. Previous research using pygmy goat suggested that maternal cardiac output response to exercise appears normal, the post-exercise fall in stroke volume, presumed secondary to a reduction in preload, could potentially be harmful to both mother and fetus [89]. Additionally, the elevations in heart rate and stroke volume in pregnancy are not primarily mediated via the autonomic nervous system.

4 Conclusion

Taken together, the positive influence of exercise on cardiovascular health to lifespan has become a topic, and the choice of the animal models is an important determinant of the relative disease model to the human situation [3]. Thus, studies in cardiovascular system should use varied animal models to achieve the scientific goals [6]. The research outcomes should answer whether a certain exercise protocol has produced expected adaptive responses, including detailed concerns related to it.

Acknowledgement These investigators were supported by a grant (2010-0020224, 2015R1A2A1A13001900, and 2015R1D1A1A01057937) from the Priority Research Centers Program of the National Research Foundation of Korea (NRF), which is funded by the Ministry of Education, Science and Technology of the Republic of Korea.

References

1. Wang Y, Wisloff U, Kemi OJ (2010) Animal models in the study of exercise-induced cardiac hypertrophy. Physiol Res 59(5):633–644
2. Hasenfuss G (1998) Animal models of human cardiovascular disease, heart failure and hypertrophy. Cardiovasc Res 39(1):60–76
3. James HJ (2007) Resource book for the design of animal exercise protocols. Am J Vet Res 68(6):853
4. Byrne MJ, Raman JS, Alferness CA et al (2002) An ovine model of tachycardia-induced degenerative dilated cardiomyopathy and heart failure with prolonged onset. J Card Fail 8(2):108–115
5. Billman GE (2006) A comprehensive review and analysis of 25 years of data from an in vivo canine model of sudden cardiac death: implications for future anti-arrhythmic drug development. Pharmacol Ther 111(3):808–835
6. Milani-Nejad N, Janssen PML (2014) Small and large animal models in cardiac contraction research: advantages and disadvantages. Pharmacol Ther 141(3):235–249
7. DiVincenti L, Westcott R, Lee C (2014) Sheep (Ovis Aries) as a model for cardiovascular surgery and management before, during, and after cardiopulmonary bypass. J Am Assoc Lab Anim Sci: JAALAS 53(5):439–448
8. Voss MW, Vivar C, Kramer AF et al (2013) Bridging animal and human models of exercise-induced brain plasticity. Trends Cogn Sci 17(10):525–544
9. Bernstein D (2003) Exercise assessment of transgenic models of human cardiovascular disease. Physiol Genomics 13(3):217–226
10. Desai KH, Sato R, Schauble E et al (1997) Cardiovascular indexes in the mouse at rest and with exercise: new tools to study models of cardiac disease. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 272(2):1053–1061
11. Seo DY, Lee SR, Kim N et al (2014) Humanized animal exercise model for clinical implication. Pflugers Arch 466(9):1673–1687
12. Hoydal MA, Wisloff U, Kemi OJ et al (2007) Running speed and maximal oxygen uptake in rats and mice: practical implications for exercise training. Eur J Cardiovasc Prev Rehabil 14(6):753–760
13. Delp MD, Armstrong RB, Godfrey DA et al (2001) Exercise increases blood flow to locomotor, vestibular, cardiorespiratory and visual regions of the brain in miniature swine. J Physiol 533(Pt 3):849–859
14. Janssen PM, Zeitz O, Keweloh B et al (2000) Influence of cyclosporine a on contractile function, calcium handling, and energetics in isolated human and rabbit myocardium. Cardiovasc Res 47(1):99–107
15. Billman GE (2005) In-vivo models of arrhythmias: a canine model of sudden cardiac death. In: Practical methods in cardiovascular research. Berlin, Heidelberg Springer, pp 111–128
16. Barron BA, Laughlin MH, Gwirtz PA (1997) Exercise effect on canine and miniswine cardiac catecholamines and enkephalins. Med Sci Sports Exerc 29(10):1338–1343
17. De Bono JP, Adlam D, Paterson DJ et al (2006) Novel quantitative phenotypes of exercise training in mouse models. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 290(4):926–934
18. Demirel HA, Powers SK, Zergeroglu MA et al (1985) Short-term exercise improves myocardial tolerance to in vivo ischemia-reperfusion in the rat. J Appl Physiol 91(5):2205–2212
19. Billman GE, Schwartz PJ, Stone HL (1984) The effects of daily exercise on susceptibility to sudden cardiac death. Circulation 69(6):1182–1189
20. Wang S, Ma JZ, Zhu SS et al (2008) Swimming training can affect intrinsic calcium current characteristics in rat myocardium. Eur J Appl Physiol 104(3):549–555
21. Medeiros A, Oliveira EM, Gianolla R et al (2004) Swimming training increases cardiac vagal activity and induces cardiac hypertrophy in rats. Braz J Med Biol Res 37:1909–1917

22. Haram PM, Kemi OJ, Lee SJ et al (2009) Aerobic interval training vs. continuous moderate exercise in the metabolic syndrome of rats artificially selected for low aerobic capacity. Cardiovasc Res 81(4):723–732
23. Lujan HL, DiCarlo SE (2013) Cardiac output, at rest and during exercise, before and during myocardial ischemia, reperfusion, and infarction in conscious mice. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 304(4):286–295
24. Emter CA, Tharp DL, Ivey JR et al (2011) Low-intensity interval exercise training attenuates coronary vascular dysfunction and preserves Ca^{2+} sensitive K^+ current in miniature swine with LV hypertrophy. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 301(4):1687–1694
25. Laursen PB (2010) Training for intense exercise performance: high-intensity or high-volume training? Scand J Med Sci Sports 20:1–10
26. Goh J, Ladiges WC (2013) A novel long term short interval physical activity regime improves body composition in mice. BMC Res Notes 6(1):66
27. Seo DY, Lee S, Kim N et al (2013) Morning and evening exercise. Integrative Medicine Research 2(4):139–144
28. Larry Kenney W, David Costill JW (2008) Physiology of sport and exercise web study guide, 4th edn. Human Kinetics, Champaign
29. Cardoso AM, Abdalla FH, Bagatini MD et al (2014) Swimming training prevents alterations in acetylcholinesterase and butyrylcholinesterase activities in hypertensive rats. Am J Hypertens 27(4):522–529
30. Oláh A, Németh BT, Mátyás C et al (2015) Cardiac effects of acute exhaustive exercise in a rat model. Int J Cardiol 182:258–266
31. Harrison BC, Bell ML, Allen DL et al (1985) Skeletal muscle adaptations in response to voluntary wheel running in myosin heavy chain null mice. J Appl Physiol 92(1):313–322
32. Kashimoto S, Nonaka A, Nakamura T et al (1992) Anesthetic influences on myocardial and hepatic energy metabolism in hemorrhaged spontaneous hypertensive rats. Tohoku J Exp Med 168(3):475–481
33. Oguchi T, Kashimoto S, Yamaguchi T et al (1993) Is pentobarbital appropriate for basal anesthesia in the working rat heart model? J Pharmacol Toxicol Methods 29(1):37–43
34. Wang Y, Zhang L, Jia L et al (2016) Calcitonin gene-related peptide in aerobic exercise induces collateral circulation development in rat ischemia myocardium. Biomed Pharmacother 82:561–567
35. Matsuzaki K, Morita M, Hamamoto H et al (2010) Elimination of ischemic mitral regurgitation does not Alter long-term left ventricular remodeling in the ovine model. Ann Thorac Surg 90(3):788–794
36. Shave R, Howatson G, Dickson D et al (2017) Exercise-induced cardiac remodeling: lessons from humans, horses, and dogs. Veterinary Sciences 4(1):9
37. Scheurink AJ, Steffens AB, Bouritius H et al (1989) Adrenal and sympathetic catecholamines in exercising rats. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 256(1):155–160
38. Suvrathan A, Tomar A, Chattarji S (2010) Effects of chronic and acute stress on rat behaviour in the forced-swim test. Stress 13(6):533–540
39. Lawler JM, Powers SK, Hammeren J et al (1993) Oxygen cost of treadmill running in 24-month-old Fischer-344 rats. Med Sci Sports Exerc 25(11):1259–1264
40. Radovits T, Oláh A, Lux Á et al (2013) Rat model of exercise-induced cardiac hypertrophy: hemodynamic characterization using left ventricular pressure-volume analysis. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 305(1):124–134
41. Tanasescu M, Leitzmann MF, Rimm EB et al (2002) Exercise type and intensity in relation to coronary heart disease in men. JAMA 288(16):1994–2000
42. Hafstad AD, Boardman NT, Lund J et al (2011) High intensity interval training alters substrate utilization and reduces oxygen consumption in the heart. J Appl Physiol 111(5):1235–1241
43. Petrosino JM, Heiss VJ, Maurya SK et al (2016) Graded maximal exercise testing to assess mouse cardio-metabolic phenotypes. PLoS One 11(2):e0148010

44. Mole PA (1978) Increased contractile potential of papillary muscles from exercise-trained rat hearts. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 234(4):421–425
45. Lotgering FK, Gilbert RD, Longo LD (1983) Exercise responses in pregnant sheep: oxygen consumption, uterine blood flow, and blood volume. J Appl Physiol 55(3):834–841
46. Physick-Sheard PW (1985) Cardiovascular response to exercise and training in the horse. Vet Clin North Am Equine Pract 1(2):383–417
47. Lotgering FK, Gilbert RD, Longo LD (1983) Exercise responses in pregnant sheep: blood gases, temperatures, and fetal cardiovascular system. J Appl Physiol 55(3):842–850
48. Allen DL, Harrison BC, Maass A et al (2001) Cardiac and skeletal muscle adaptations to voluntary wheel running in the mouse. J Appl Physiol 90(5):1900–1908
49. Arad M, Schwalb H, Mahler Y et al (1990) The effect of swimming exercise on spontaneous ventricular defibrillation and ventricular fibrillation threshold in the isolated perfused rat heart. Cardioscience 1(4):295–299
50. Cox KL (2006) Exercise and blood pressure: applying findings from the laboratory to the community setting. Clin Exp Pharmacol Physiol 33(9):868–871
51. Cameron I, Alam MA, Wang J et al (2012) Endurance exercise in a rat model of metabolic syndrome. Can J Physiol Pharmacol 90(11):1490–1497
52. Evangelista FS, Brum PC, Krieger JE (2003) Duration-controlled swimming exercise training induces cardiac hypertrophy in mice. Braz J Med Biol Res 36:1751–1759
53. Murray AJ (2011) Taking a HIT for the heart: why training intensity matters. J Appl Physiol 111(5):1229–1230
54. Bélichard P, Pruneau D, Salzmann JL et al (1992) Decreased susceptibility to arrhythmias in hypertrophied hearts of physically trained rats. Basic Res Cardiol 87(4):344–355
55. Liu X, Xiao J, Zhu H et al (2015) miR-222 is necessary for exercise-induced cardiac growth and protects against pathological cardiac remodeling. Cell Metab 21(4):584–595
56. Fernandes T, Baraúna VG, Negrão CE et al (2015) Aerobic exercise training promotes physiological cardiac remodeling involving a set of microRNAs. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 309(4):543–552
57. Taylor RS, Brown A, Ebrahim S et al (2004) Exercise-based rehabilitation for patients with coronary heart disease: systematic review and meta-analysis of randomized controlled trials. Am J Med 116(10):682–692
58. Moncayo-Arlandi J, Guasch E, Sanz-de la Garza M et al (2016) Molecular disturbance underlies to arrhythmogenic cardiomyopathy induced by transgene content, age and exercise in a truncated PKP2 mouse model. Hum Mol Genet 25(17):3676–3688
59. Lujan HL, Janbaih H, Feng H-Z et al (2012) Ventricular function during exercise in mice and rats. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 302(1):68–74
60. Huang C-C, Lin T-J, Chen C-C et al (2009) Endurance training accelerates exhaustive exercise-induced mitochondrial DNA deletion and apoptosis of left ventricle myocardium in rats. Eur J Appl Physiol 107(6):697–706
61. Fuller EO, Nutter DO (1981) Endurance training in the rat. II Performance of isolated and intact heart J Appl Physiol 51(4):941–947
62. Wisloff U, Loennechen JP, Falck G et al (2001) Increased contractility and calcium sensitivity in cardiac myocytes isolated from endurance trained rats. Cardiovasc Res 50(3):495–508
63. Murray AJ, Cole MA, Lygate CA et al (2008) Increased mitochondrial uncoupling proteins, respiratory uncoupling and decreased efficiency in the chronically infarcted rat heart. J Mol Cell Cardiol 44(4):694–700
64. Scharhag J, George K, Shave R et al (2008) Exercise-associated increases in cardiac biomarkers. Med Sci Sports Exerc 40(8):1408–1415
65. Muthusamy VR, Kannan S, Sadhaasivam K et al (2012) Acute exercise stress activates Nrf2/ARE signaling and promotes antioxidant mechanisms in the myocardium. Free Radic Biol Med 52(2):366–376
66. Chen Y, Serfass RC, Mackey-Bojack SM et al (2000) Cardiac troponin T alterations in myocardium and serum of rats after stressful, prolonged intense exercise. J Appl Physiol 88(5):1749–1755

67. Gaustad SE, Rolim N, Wisloff U (2010) A valid and reproducible protocol for testing maximal oxygen uptake in rabbits. Eur J Cardiov Prever 17(1):83–88
68. Carroll JF, Kyser CK (2002) Exercise training in obesity lowers blood pressure independent of weight change. Med Sci Sports Exerc 34(4):596–601
69. Gao L, Wang W, Liu D et al (2007) Exercise training normalizes sympathetic outflow by central antioxidant mechanisms in rabbits with pacing-induced chronic heart failure. Circulation 115(24):3095–3102
70. Hexeberg E, Westby J, Hessevik I et al (1995) Effects of endurance training on left ventricular performance: a study in anaesthetized rabbits. Acta Physiol Scand 154(4):479–488
71. Gardner DS (2006) Historical progression of racing performance in thoroughbreds and man. Equine Vet J 38(6):581–583
72. Heusch G, Guth BD, Seitelberger R et al (1987) Attenuation of exercise-induced myocardial ischemia in dogs with recruitment of coronary vasodilator reserve by nifedipine. Circulation 75(2):482–490
73. Matsuzaki M, Gallagher KP, Patritti J et al (1984) Effects of a calcium-entry blocker (diltiazem) on regional myocardial flow and function during exercise in conscious dogs. Circulation 69(4):801–814
74. Billman GE (2009) Cardiac autonomic neural remodeling and susceptibility to sudden cardiac death: effect of endurance exercise training. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 297(4):1171–1193
75. White FC, Roth DM, Bloor CM (1989) Coronary collateral reserve during exercise induced ischemia in swine. Basic Res Cardiol 84(1):42–54
76. Armstrong RB, Delp MD, Goljan EF et al (1987) Progressive elevations in muscle blood flow during prolonged exercise in swine. J Appl Physiol 63(1):285–291
77. Hammond HK, White FC, Brunton LL et al (1987) Association of decreased myocardial beta-receptors and chronotropic response to isoproterenol and exercise in pigs following chronic dynamic exercise. Circ Res 60(5):720–726
78. Stratton JR, Levy WC, Cerqueira MD et al (1994) Cardiovascular responses to exercise. Effects of aging and exercise training in healthy men. Circulation 89(4):1648–1655
79. Sarin EL, Shi W, Duara R et al (2016) Swine (Sus Scrofa) as a model of Postinfarction mitral regurgitation and techniques to accommodate its effects during surgical repair. Comp Med 66(4):290–299
80. White FC, Roth DM, Bloor CM (1986) The pig as a model for myocardial ischemia and exercise. Lab Anim Sci 36(4):351–356
81. Kelley ST, Malekan R, Gorman JH et al (1999) Restraining infarct expansion preserves left ventricular geometry and function after acute Anteroapical infarction. Circulation 99(1):135–142
82. Moorjani N, Catarino P, El-Sayed R et al (2003) A pressure overload model to track the molecular biology of heart failure. Eur J Cardiothorac Surg 24(6):920–925
83. Curet LB, Orr JA, Rankin HG et al (1976) Effect of exercise on cardiac output and distribution of uterine blood flow in pregnant ewes. J Appl Physiol 40(5):725–728
84. Mach N, Ramayo-Caldas Y, Clark A et al (2017) Understanding the response to endurance exercise using a systems biology approach: combining blood metabolomics, transcriptomics and miRNomics in horses. BMC Genomics 18:187
85. Kang OD, Park YS (2017) Effect of age on heart rate, blood lactate concentration, packed cell volume and hemoglobin to exercise in Jeju crossbreed horses. J Anim Sci Technol 59:2
86. Evans DL, Rose RJ (1988) Cardiovascular and respiratory responses to submaximal exercise training in the thoroughbred horse. Pflüg Arch 411(3):316–321
87. Lyle CH, Uzal FA, McGorum BC et al (2011) Sudden death in racing thoroughbred horses: an international multicentre study of post mortem findings. Equine Vet J 43(3):324–331
88. Richard MJ, Davis LD, Jacobson NL (1990) The domestic goat: a useful model to determine effects of diet and exercise on cholesterol accumulation in the body. Comp Biochem Physiol A Physiol 95(2):275–280
89. Hosenpud JD, Hart MV, Rowles JR et al (1986) Maternal heart rate and stroke volume in the pygmy goat: effects of exercise and cardiac autonomic blockade. Q J Exp Physiol 71(1):59–65

Part III
Cardiac Cells Adaptations in Exercise

Chapter 5
Structural, Contractile and Electrophysiological Adaptations of Cardiomyocytes to Chronic Exercise

A. Krzesiak, N. Delpech, S. Sebille, C. Cognard, and A. Chatelier

Abstract Cardiac beneficial effects of chronic exercise is well admitted. These effects mainly studied at the organ and organism integrated levels find their origin in cardiomyocyte adaptation. This chapter try to highlight the main trends of the data related to the different parameters subject to such adaptations. This is addressed through cardiomyocytes size and structure, calcium and contractile properties, and finally electrophysiological alterations induced by training as they transpire from the literature. Despite the clarifications needed to decipher healthy cardiomyocyte remodeling, this overview clearly show that cardiac cell plasticity ensure the cardiac adaptation to exercise training and offers an interesting mean of action to counteract physiological disturbances induced by cardiac pathologies.

Keywords Structure • Contractile • Electrophysiological adaptation • Cardiomyocytes • Exercise

A. Krzesiak
Equipe Transferts Ioniques et Rythmicité Cardiaque (TIRC), Lab. Signalisation et Transports Ioniques Membranaires (STIM), ERL CNRS/Université de Poitiers n°7368, Faculté des Sciences Fondamentales et Appliquées,
Pôle Biologie Santé Bât B36/B37, 1 rue Georges Bonnet TSA 51106, 86073 Poitiers Cedex 9, France

Laboratoire Mobilité, Vieillissement & Exercice (MOVE) - EA 6314, Faculté des Sciences du Sport Bât C6, 8, allée Jean Monnet, TSA 31113, 86073 Poitiers Cedex 9, France

N. Delpech
Laboratoire Mobilité, Vieillissement & Exercice (MOVE) - EA 6314, Faculté des Sciences du Sport Bât C6, 8, allée Jean Monnet, TSA 31113, 86073 Poitiers Cedex 9, France

S. Sebille • C. Cognard • A. Chatelier (✉)
Equipe Transferts Ioniques et Rythmicité Cardiaque (TIRC), Lab. Signalisation et Transports Ioniques Membranaires (STIM), ERL CNRS/Université de Poitiers n°7368, Faculté des Sciences Fondamentales et Appliquées,
Pôle Biologie Santé Bât B36/B37, 1 rue Georges Bonnet TSA 51106, 86073 Poitiers Cedex 9, France
e-mail: aurelien.chatelier@univ-poitiers.fr

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*,
Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_5

In spite of decades of research work on effects of physical exercise training on the cardiac tissue, no actual consensus has been obtained on a clear view of such effects on cardiomyocytes.

There are many reasons for this, including the followings: one is the type of animals used for experiments. For evident reasons data from human are absent and the rat, for practical reasons was the only animal used in the long list of exercise effects publications. Furthermore, some authors have used females, others males, each of them having a reason making sense for his choice. The problem is further complicated with the characteristics of the exercise, including the fact the exercise is voluntary (free access to swimming or running vertical wheel) or enforced (treadmill), and the age of the animal on which it was applied, both of them appearing to greatly differ from one paper to another. Finally the source region of cardiomyocytes, mainly the ventricles, also sometimes differed with discrimination between sub-endo and sub-epicardium origin area [1] which have different electrical [2] and mechanical [3] properties, as well as between sinus or ventricle origins.

1 Training Effects on Size, Structure and Proteins Content of Cardiomyocytes

Nevertheless, in the following parts, we will try to highlight the main trends of the data related to cardiomyocytes size and structure, calcium and contractile properties, and finally electrophysiological alterations induced by training as they transpire from the literature. These data will be brought together in the Table 5.1 and tentatively summarized in the Fig. 5.1.

In the following text, chronic exercise and exercise training will be used indifferently and effects of acute exercise is not addressed.

1.1 Size and Structural Aspects

1.1.1 Left Ventricle Weight Increase

A majority of publications begins by reporting data related to the size, therefore the weight, of the ventricles and in particular of the left one. Although this is not directly related to the characteristics of cardiomyocytes, this value is necessary to get an idea of cardiac hypertrophy, which is the most undeniable effect of chronic exercise, and particularly of the type of hypertrophy (physiological or pathological).

While the right ventricle was more rarely measured and seems to be only slightly hypertrophied, the left ventricle weight appeared drastically increased with chronic exercise. Enhanced weight values were reported to range from 7 to 39% depending on characteristics of the applied exercise and on its intensity: 7% [4], 8% [5], 12% [6], 14% [7], 17% [8], 21% [9] or 39% [10]. Whatever was the reached weight amplitude it is clear this mainly explains the whole heart hypertrophy induced by chronic exercise.

Table 5.1 Structural, contractile and electrophysiological effect of exercise training on healthy cardiomyocytes

	Cardiomyocytes content	*Size of cardiomyocytes*	*Transverse Tubules*	*Myosin Heavy Chain*	*Troponin*
Structural	↗ **Mitochondria's number** [9, 12] ↗ **Surface density of S.R.** [9] ↗ **Hyperplasia of the Golgi** [9]	↗ **Cell length** [4-7, 10, 13, 14] = **Cell length** [8] ↗ **Cell width** [7, 8, 14, 15] ↘ **Cell width** [6]	↗ **T-tubules density at center** [14] = **T-tubules spacing** [14]	↗ **α MHC** [19-23] = **α MHC** [24-26] ↗ **β MHC** [26, 27] = **β MHC** [23]	↗ **Troponin** [21] = **Troponin** [31]
	Contractility	*Calcium transients*	*SERCA*	*RyR2*	
Contractile	= **Shortening** [32] ↗ **Shortening** [13] ↘ **Amplitude and velocity** [33] ↗ **Time to peak and time to half relaxation** [7, 10, 15, 34-36]	↘ **Time of ½ decay** [6, 7, 10, 15, 34, 36] ↘ **Time to peak** [6, 7, 10, 15, 34, 36] ↗ **Ca^{2+} transient amplitude** [6, 34, 36]	↗ **SERCA2a** [10, 34, 36] ↗ **PLB Ser16** [6, 36] ↗ **PLB Thr17** [34]	↗ **RyR2 proteins and gene** [44, 66] = **FKBP12.6 gene** [45] ↘ **Frequency of sparks** [45] ↗ **Amplitude of sparks** [45]	
	Action potential	*Potassium channel*	*HCN channel*	*Calcium channel*	*Sodium channel*
Electrophysiological	= **Amplitude** [57] = **Duration** [57] ↗ **Duration** [8] ↘ **Duration** [56, 59]	= **I_{to} density** [57, 59] ↗ **I_{ss} and I_{K1} density** [57] ↗ **Task1 and Kir2.2** [57] ↗ **mRNA SUR2A** [56] ↗ **Kir6.2 and SUR** [58] ↗ **I_{KATP} density** [56]	↘ **mRNA HCN4 and 1 in sinus node** [57] ↘ **I_f density in sinus node** [57]	↘ **mRNA Cav1.2 in sinus node** [53] ↗ **mRNA Cav1.2** [57] ↗ **I_{CaL} amplitude and density** [57] = **I_{CaL} density** [57]	↗ **mRNA SCN5A and SCN1B** [57]

1.1.2 Cardiomyocytes Structures Content Changes Induced by Chronic Exercise

Before the enzymatic dissociation technique was routinely used, some precious data were derived from electron microscopy examination of cardiomyocytes content. Morphometric analysis revealed that training leads to an increase in the volume density of mitochondria, which is explained by an increase of their number [9, 11] as well as a 55% enlargement of the surface density of the sarcoplasmic reticulum (SR) per unit of myofibrils (SR/myofibril ratio) and a pronounced hyperplasia of the Golgi apparatus.

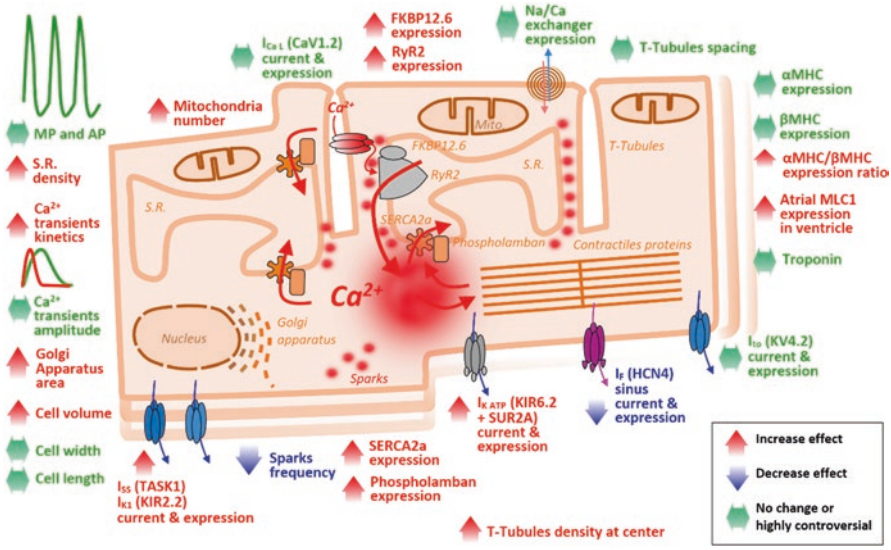


Fig. 5.1 Graphical abstract of training effects on healthy cardiomyocytes. *AP* action potential, *MP* membrane potential, *SR* sarcoplasmic reticulum, *T-Tubules* transverse tubules

Some 35 years later, using a specific scoring technique, Nie and colleagues [12] compared the "injury score" of mitochondria from left ventricles of two groups of control and trained rats in a tentative to highlight some difference but without success, demonstrating that training in healthy animals is not deleterious.

1.1.3 Cardiomyocytes Hypertrophy: Resulting Effects of Exercise on Length, Width and Depth

With the increased use of the enzymatic dissociation technique and the extensive implementation of confocal microscopy it became easier to address the length, width, depth and the resulting volume of isolated cardiomyocytes.

Cell length was generally found to be increased, ranging from 5% to 20%: 5% [4, 13], 6% [5, 6], 10% [14], 13% [10], 20% [7]. It should be noted this length increase is reversible. In the latter paper, authors reported a detraining in 2 weeks, in a timing similar to the left ventricle weight which returned to 2% (over 14% increase) in 2–4 weeks of detraining.

With regards to regional differences it could be noted that cardiomyocytes originated from sub-endocardium wall left ventricle displayed a greater effect of training than the one from sub-epicardium wall: a 20% cellular hypertrophy (measured as cell volume) was seen in endocardium cardiomyocytes while the size increase was no significant in epicardium cardiomyocytes [1]. Similar results were obtained [8] in experiments where the depth was also measured or calculated.

Nevertheless results related to the increase of cardiomyocytes length is controversial as these authors observed no differences in cardiomyocytes length whatever was the regional origin (endo- or epicardium) or sedentary or trained rats [8].

In this paper and others [7, 14, 15] the main observed effect of training is focused on the width (and by implication on depth) of cardiomyocytes with a greatest hypertrophy effect in endocardium wall region [8]. To further complicate the situation, other data [6] indicated a slight reduction of the cardiomyocytes width (−2%) under training.

1.1.4 Effects Dependence on Training Intensity

Clinical and epidemiological studies suggest that beneficial effects of regular exercise depends on intensity or amount of work performed (see for example [16]). So the group of Wisloff [15] have compared the effects of moderate versus high intensity exercise on different parameters in rats running on treadmill. In these experiments only high intensity type of chronic exercise was able to increase (4%) the left ventricle weight. Regarding the cardiomyocytes length the two types of intensity of training was able to enlarge the cells length but with a prominent effect obtained with the high intensity type (14%) compared to the moderate intensity training (5%). The same trend was observed for the cardiomyocytes width (as well as by implication for volume). By contrast, Wang and colleagues [17] also reported effects of both moderate and high intensity trainings on length and width of cardiomyocytes but without significant differences between the two modes.

1.1.5 T-Tubules: A Minimal Change

One another morphologic parameter that could be addressed was the degree of development and shape of T-Tubules network. Transverse tubules, which are invaginations of the plasma membrane in close relation with the sarcoplasmic reticulum membrane, allows the membrane depolarization and calcium entry uniformly across to the whole cell and initiate coordinate contraction of the cardiomyocyte (see [18]). Alteration or changes of these structures involved in such an important mechanism would have certainly drastic impact on the physiological function of these cells.

Kemi and colleagues [14] studied, through Di-8-ANEPPS labelling, two parameters related to T-tubules membrane system: T-tubules density and T-tubules spacing. Except a slight increase of the T-tubules density at the center (x-axis) of cardiomyocytes, no difference in T-tubules density or spacing could be detected between sedentary and trained animals.

1.2 Training Effects on Contractile Proteins Content

The contractile proteins, like myosin and actin present inside the cardiomyocytes play a key role in the contraction mechanism. Indeed, they are responsible for contraction and relaxation of the cell following the displacement of tropomyosin by troponin in the presence of calcium. Given the improvement in contractility observed following physical training, numerous studies have emerged in order to bring out a possible link between the expression of contractile proteins and the effects of chronic exercise.

1.2.1 Myosin Heavy Chain Protein: Increase in the α/βMHC Ratio

Myosin Heavy Chain protein (MHC), is the major contractile protein in the heart. The vertebrate myocardium presents two isoforms of these protein, α-MHC and β-MHC. The latter is predominant in the human heart but the first is thought to predominate in adult heart rat. These two proteins have an important role in the contractile properties of cardiomyocytes. Changes in either of the α- or β-MHC proteins can be directly linked with cardiac contractility properties change.

Effects of exercise training at the level of expression of these two contractile proteins diverge according to the studies. As previously noted, the observed differences may be due to several training-related parameters such as type of exercise and duration or study model such as age and sex of the animals and other parameters.

A number of studies using swimming training protocol, in healthy rats, have suggested that exercise training induces an increase in α-MHC expression [19, 20]. A high intensity swimming training also allows to increase α-MHC expression by 1.2 fold and the synthesis of the protein by 8.5 fold compared to the control group [21]. Others studies showed an increased in α-MHC isoform expression in rats trained by running, during 10 weeks, ranging from 30 to 75% [22, 23]. Moreover, in the latter paper, authors reported a 75% increase in the α-MHC expression of the gene and a 60% increase of the protein expression following only 1 weeks of running exercises. All these studies suggest that adaptations of contractile elements like MHC proteins seems to be an early event and sustained during cardiac growth as training continued. Nevertheless, some studies, using running as a training protocol during 11 weeks [24, 25] or resistance exercises during 5 weeks [26], have found no evidence for a change in α-MHC expression. Results related to the level of α-MHC expression continue to be controversial.

On another side, a number of studies using treadmill or resistance training, showed a decrease in β-MHC expression. A halving of the expression of this protein has been described following chronic aerobic exercise in rat myocytes isolated from the endocardium and epicardium [27] or after 5 weeks of resistance training [26]. However, another study using running as a training modality, suggested no change in the gene or protein expression of β-MHC [23].

Even if some results remained divergent in absolute values, the increase of α-MHC expression and the decrease of β-MHC expression observed in some of

these studies are consistent with data from Soci and colleagues showing an increase in the ratio α/βMHC during long term swimming training at low intensity [28].

Otherwise, myosin also has a second chain called myosin light chain (MLC). A study using a treadmill training program showed an increase in the expression of atrial myosin light chain 1 (aMLC-1) in the trained ventricular tissue of healthy rats [29]. Same authors also suggested that the increase is greater in myocytes originating from the sub-endocardial region compared to the cardiomyocytes isolated from the sub-epicardium [30].

1.2.2 Troponin

Troponin is a protein complex that plays a predominant role in the contraction of the heart muscle and has three distinct subunits. The Troponin C which is responsible for binding to calcium, the troponin I allowing the inhibition of actin binding myosin and the troponin T binding to tropomyosin.

Despite the few studies on this protein, the effect of physical training on the level of troponin expression appears to be divergent between rats and humans. A study using swimming training protocol, in healthy rats, has suggested that exercise training induces an increase in the expression of cardiac troponin and this increase is greater if the training protocol is carried out at high intensity [21]. By contrast, a study in older men and women subjects, following 12 or 24 weeks of resistance training, suggests no difference in cardiac troponin T and I expressions with values of 6,4 and 4,1 ng/L before the protocol and 6,1 and 3,8 ng/L respectively for troponin T and I, after a 24 weeks training [31]. The observed differences between species can be due either to the type of training or to the model of study used.

2 Calcium Homeostasis and Contractile Under Exercise Training

2.1 Contractility and Intracellular Ca^{2+} Transients

The initial results related to the effects of exercise training on cardiomyocytes contractile function also were non-consensual. Laughlin and colleagues [32] first studied the effects of endurance training on cardiomyocytes function. After 16 weeks of progressive treadmill training, the shortening characteristics during a 0.2 Hz electrical stimulation of ventricular myocytes of trained male rats did not differ from sedentary ones. Moore and colleagues [13] observed an exercise training induced increase of shortening on rat cardiomyocytes stimulated at 0.07 Hz. Zhang and colleagues [33] demonstrated a decrease in maximal shortenings amplitude and velocity in ventricular myocytes of sprint trained-male rats during 8 weeks. Discrepancies of the results could be explained by different experimental conditions, e.g. different

type of exercise training, temperature, cell isolation protocol, regional cardiac differences or stimulation frequency. However, differences seem to be lesser in studies using aerobic treadmill controlled-training. Thereby, series of experiments using mouse and rat models highlighted that endurance exercise training improves cardiomyocytes shortening, time to peak of contraction and time to half relaxation [6, 7, 10, 15, 34, 35]. Interestingly, the groups of Kemi [7] and of Carneiro-Junior [36] demonstrated in rat ventricular myocytes that improvement of cardiomyocytes contractility induced by 10 or 8 weeks of endurance exercise training respectively reversed after 4 weeks of detraining. This demonstrates that aerobic exercise training induces adaptations of cardiomyocytes including their contractile characteristics.

At each cardiac cycle, a transient rise in intracellular Ca^{2+} occurs that will trigger contraction (systole). Immediately thereafter, the decay of intracellular Ca^{2+} will cause relaxation (diastole) of cardiomyocytes. Several studies have examined the effects of exercise training on both cardiomyocytes shortening, and intracellular Ca^{2+} transients. Some authors reported a decrease in both systolic and diastolic intracellular Ca^{2+} in cardiomyocytes of exercise trained rats [10, 13, 37]. These results show that improvement of cardiomyocytes shortening by exercise training is not necessarily associated with an increase in systolic intracellular Ca^{2+}. It can be also explained by a greater Ca^{2+} sensibility of myofilaments [10]. Moreover, if other studies showed no effect of physical training on both systolic and diastolic intracellular Ca^{2+}, reductions of time to peak and half-time of decay of intracellular Ca^{2+} transients [7, 15] reported in these works confirm the beneficial effect of training. Indeed, improvement of intracellular Ca^{2+} transients kinetics, also observed associated with increase in systolic intracellular Ca^{2+} in studies by the groups of Kemi [34] and Carneiro-Junior [6], reflect the improvement of Ca^{2+} cycling induced by exercise training.

2.2 Calcium Homeostasis

2.2.1 Ca^{2+} Cycling

Cardiomyocytes contraction results from massive Ca^{2+} release from sarcoplasmic reticulum (SR), actin-myosin-Ca2+ binding interactions and eventually sarcomere shortening. The signal for actin-myosin interaction is the binding of intracellular free Ca^{2+} on troponin C. Intracellular free Ca^{2+} is increased due to the known process Ca^{2+} – induced Ca^{2+} release. The latter takes place as follow: 1/depolarization of both sarcolemma and T-tubules membrane activates L-type Ca^{2+} channels current which allows entry of a small quantity of Ca^{2+} by L-type Ca^{2+} channel and by Na^{+}/Ca^{2+} exchanger (NCX) which works in the so-called reverse mode. 2/Free Ca^{2+} stimulates the ryanodine receptor (RyR2) localized on membrane of SR. 3/A rapid transient of Ca^{2+}- release via RyR2 produces the trigger signal for cardiomyocytes contraction. During the relaxation, Ca^{2+} is removed from the cytosol by both the

cardiac isoform of SR Ca^{2+} ATPase (SERCA2a) and sarcolemmal extrusion via NCX (in forward mode) and to a lesser extent via the sarcolemmal Ca-ATPase. In rats and mice SERCA2a accounts for about 90% of cytoplasmic Ca^{2+} removal [38]. SERCA2a activity is regulated by phospholamban (PLB). Non-phosphorylated PLB is linked to SERCA2a and inhibits its activity; phosphorylation of PLB removes it from SERCA2a which in turn is activated. Both cAMP-dependent protein kinase (PKA) and Ca^{2+}/calmodulin-dependent kinase II (CaMKII) phosphorylate PLB respectively at serine Ser-16 and at threonine Thr-17 [39].

2.2.2 Effect of Exercise Training on Ca^{2+} Cycling

Kinetics of both Ca^{2+} transients signal and contraction-relaxation signal are similar suggesting a close relationship, indicating that the change in contraction-relaxation rate induced by exercise training could originate from changes in rate of Ca^{2+} cycling [40]. Many stages of Ca^{2+} cycling have been identified as potential targets of physical training.

Several studies have shown an increase in SERCA2a protein expression after aerobic training of mice and rats [6, 10, 34, 36, 40, 41]. Thus, an increased Ca^{2+}-uptake capacity of the SR due to an increased SERCA2a expression could account for improvement of contractile cardiomyocytes function. Depending on the studies, the increase of SERCA2a expression originates from phosphorylation of PLB on Thr-17 by CaMKII or on Ser-16 by PKA. Kemi and colleagues [34] observed on cardiomyocytes trained mice an increase of SERCA2a expression associated with an increase of phosphorylation of PLB at the Thr-17 as well as with an increase of CaMKII expression. Kaurstad and colleagues [35] showed that chronic CaMKII inhibition blunts the cardiac contractile response to exercise training of mice cardiomyocytes. On the contrary, Carneiro-Junior and colleagues [6, 36] reported an enhancement of SERCA2a expression and phosphorylation of PLB at the Ser-16 by PKA in cardiomyocytes of trained rats.

Some studies explored the effect of exercise training on the second system of cytosolic Ca^{2+} extrusion, the Na/Ca exchanger (NCX). No changes in NCX levels have been observed by Wisloff and co-workers [10] and Laughlin and associated [42] respectively on rat and porcine models. On the contrary, Tibbits and coworkers [43] demonstrated increase in the affinity of the exchanger for Ca^{2+} in rats.

Another target of exercise training-induced improvement of calcium cycling could be RyR2. Shao and colleagues [44] and Carneiro-Junior and colleagues [45] have highlighted an increase in RyR2 protein content and RyR2 gene expression induced by aerobic training respectively in rat cardiomyocytes. Clusters of RyR2 constitute calcium release units (CRUs) [46]. The release of Ca^{2+} during excitation-contraction coupling is determined by CRUs and is influenced by tight junction protein-protein interactions with FKBP12.6. FKBP12.6 is anchored in RyR2, forming a complex that stabilizes and regulates the closed state of the RyR2 preventing intracellular Ca^{2+} leak [47]. Carneiro-Junior and his group [45] in the same work highlighted no effect of exercise training in FKBP12.6 gene expression. Calcium

sparks are local increase of Ca^{2+} elicited by synchronized opening of RyR2, at rest, without excitation by L-type Ca^{2+} channels current. An excessive increase in spontaneous Ca^{2+} sparks could generate Ca^{2+} waves producing abnormal cardiac electrical activity and reflected an impaired working of RyR2. Shao and colleagues [44] and Carneiro-Junior and co-workers [45] reported both a decrease in frequency and an increase in amplitude of spontaneous Ca^{2+} sparks in ventricular isolated myocytes after moderate intensity continuous training of rats. Exercise training seems to promote the closed state of RyR2 which is participating to normal working of CRUs and is essential to local control of Ca^{2+} release during excitation-contraction coupling.

3 Electrophysiological Remodeling Under Exercise Trainings

In addition to adaptation of calcium homeostasis and structural remodeling, training induced physiological hypertrophy could also impact cardiac electrical activity [48, 49]. It is therefore important to understand the cellular and molecular determinants that underlie these electrophysiological remodeling.

3.1 Electrophysiological Effects in Sinus

Chronic exercise is well known to induce sinus bradycardia, characterized by a decrease in resting heart rate below 60 bpm [50, 51]. Whereas bradycardia is widely attributed to autonomous nervous system adaptation to chronic exercise, experiments that block autonomous pathways or that use denervated sinus node still observed a decrease in resting heart rate [52, 53]. This suggest that the sinus node, the cardiac pacemaker, is also impacted by exercise. Many ion channels participate to the action potential of nodal cells. Amongst them, HCN channels and particularly HCN4 support the funny current (I_f) current that control, at least in part, the pacemaker activity [54]. To date, only one study investigated electrophysiological remodeling of nodal cells using trained rat and mice compared to sedentary animals [53]. Interestingly, D'Souza and colleagues [53] reported that chronic exercise induces a decrease in HCN4 channels. This decrease was observed at the mRNA, protein and functional levels through a decrease in I_f current density in freshly isolated nodal cells of trained animal compared to the control group. Furthermore, they highlighted the correlation between the decrease in heart rate or in Vo_{2max} and the decrease of HCN4 mRNA. These results were confirmed *in vivo* using Ivabradine, a specific blocker of I_f [55] that produced a less important reduction in heart rate for trained animals. Interestingly, the bradycardic effect of chronic exercise was reversed when mice were detrained for 2 weeks and this was associated to a marked increase in HCN4 mRNA. To date, this is the only study in our knowledge that investigated the bradycardic effect of chronic exercise on sinus

node electrophysiological remodeling. These authors also observed changes in transcripts of ion channels that participate in cardiac pacemaker activity such as T and L-type calcium channels. Further studies would therefore be exciting to decipher this electrophysiological remodeling.

3.2 Electrophysiological Effects in Ventricle

Chronic exercise induces cardiac physiological hypertrophy that is observed in ventricular tissue and particularly in left ventricle. As a consequence, different studies has focused their investigations on the impact of chronic exercise on ventricular cardiomyocytes electrophysiology. During the plateau of the action potential, a fine balance exists between inward calcium and sodium currents and outward potassium currents. This equilibrium controls the action potential duration (APD) and is therefore crucial for the excitation/contraction coupling. To date, further studies have investigated the impact of chronic exercise on different potassium outward currents remodeling and APD [56–59].

ATP sensitive potassium channels (K_{ATP}) are energy sensing channels that are activated depending on the ATP/ADP ratio [60, 61]. They allow to connect metabolic changes to an outward repolarizing potassium current that decrease the APD [61]. This characteristic is essential to ensure cardiac acute adaptation to energy demand increase during exercise. This occurs through APD shortening during heart rate acceleration that balance cardiac contraction/relaxation function [62, 63]. Zingmann and co-workers [56] have observed that the decrease in APD associated to rhythm elevation was enhanced in trained mice. This was the consequence of an increased K_{ATP} current density without effects on gating properties or ATP sensitivity of the channels. Experiments testing the expression of Kir6.2 and SUR2A, respectively the channel pore subunit and the associated sulfonylurea receptor subunit, indicate a 30–50% increase in both proteins whereas only SUR2A transcripts increased. A rise in Kir6.2 and SUR protein level (60–75%) were also observed in trained rats compared to sedentary animals [58].

Physiological hypertrophy associated to exercise does not necessarily lead to cardiac electrophysiological disorders as observed in pathologic hypertrophy. Indeed, cardiac pathological hypertrophy is characterized by an increase in myocytes size associated to a decreased repolarizing potassium current density and an increase in APD [64, 65]. In contrast, using trained mice or a mouse model of physiological cardiac hypertrophy through PI3Kα expression, a study revealed that left ventricular cardiomyocytes doesn't display difference in resting membrane potential, action potential amplitude or APD [57]. Trained and PI3Kα animals presented an increase in left ventricular potassium currents mainly attributed to I_{k1}, Ito, I_{kslow} and I_{ss} components that were correlated to an increased level of mRNA (e.g.:Kv4.2, KChiP2, Kv2.1, TASK1, Kir 2.2) and proteins. Interestingly, this rise in potassium current was at least partially compensated by an increase in membrane capacitance. This lead to a less important but still significant 10–20% increase in I_k current density and

particularly for I_{ss} and I_{k1} in both animal models and for I_{kslow} PI3Kα mouse model. I_{to} current density was not impacted by training or in PI3Kα mouse model compared to control. In this study, this effect on repolarizing currents was accompanied by an increase in L-type calcium current density in physiological hypertrophy and transcript analysis revealed an increased level of mRNA for Cav1.3, Cav β2, Cavα2δ1. Other transcripts such as SCN5A and SCN1B coding for sodium channel alpha and beta subunits were also upregulated. Finally, their study revealed that physiological hypertrophy induces increase in repolarizing current without change in action potential properties. A hypothesis is that the increase in calcium current depolarizing current balance the increased potassium current to maintain cardiomyocytes action potential. However, another study using rats revealed that training had no effect on I_{CaL} current density [5]. Moreover, it was reported that trained rat displayed a decreased APD, action potential amplitude and a slower dv/dt with a stable I_{to} potassium current density [59]. This discrepancy clearly indicates that further studies are need. One possibility to explain these differences is the different species (mice versus rats) and training protocol used. An interesting point was raised by the study of Natali and colleagues [8]. Using trained rats, these authors highlighted the importance of the differences in cardiomyocytes electrophysiological properties depending on their tissue localization. They observed differences between the epicardium and the endocardium for APD adaptation to chronic exercise. Training induced an increase in APD in the epicardium and had no effects on the endocardium. This point is important and it could explained discrepancy between studies that do not discriminate between endocardic and epicardic cardiomyocytes. As a consequence, it would be very interesting to compare between these different cardiac locations the exercise induced electrophysiological remodeling.

4 Conclusions

As shown in Fig. 5.1, summarizing the data is very difficult as numerous results remain controversial. It should be noted that such a situation results from at least a fundamental difficulty: in spite of the fact that cardiac hypertrophy under training is a solid knowledge, this could not be true at the level of isolated cells (cardiomyocytes) as other types of cells could contribute to the tissue hypertrophy. Despite the lack of consensus, it has been shown that exercise training induced cardiomyocyte hypertrophy (cell volume) although these changes were not clearly related to specific cell length or width modifications. Exercise training also induces contractile and electrophysiological adaptations of healthy cardiomyocytes. Indeed, it has for example been underlined an increase in the calcium transient kinetics or in the expression of many proteins of the excitation-contraction coupling (SERCA2a, PLB and RyR2) but also a decrease of the sparks frequency. Similarly, increased current amplitude is, at least in part, compensated by the increase in cardiomyocyte volume ensuring the good electrical activity of this remodeled cells. Beside, an increase in repolarizing currents could also enhance the ability of the heart to

support heart rate acceleration by the reduction of the APD. However, number of calcium and electrophysiological remodeling remain controversial. Therefore it is highly recommended to scrutinize each article (Table 5.1 and other feature ones) with a particular attention on how the data are expressed and what were the training protocols.

In conclusion, despite the clarifications needed to decipher healthy cardiomyocyte remodeling evoked by chronic exercise, training beneficial effects are well admitted. Cardiac cell plasticity ensure the cardiac adaptation to exercise training and offers an interesting mean of action to counteract physiological disturbances induced by cardiac pathologies.

References

1. Natali AJ, Turner DL, Harrison SM et al (2001) Regional effects of voluntary exercise on cell size and contraction-frequency responses in rat cardiac myocytes. J Exp Biol 204(Pt 6):1191
2. Antzelevitch C, Sicouri S, Litovsky SH et al (1991) Heterogeneity within the ventricular wall. Electrophysiology and pharmacology of epicardial, endocardial, and M cells. Circ Res 69(6):1427–1449
3. Cazorla O, Le Guennec JY, White E (2000) Length-tension relationships of sub-epicardial and sub-endocardial single ventricular myocytes from rat and ferret hearts. J Mol Cell Cardiol 32(5):735–744
4. Palmer BM, Thayer AM, Snyder SM et al (1998) Shortening and [Ca2+] dynamics of left ventricular myocytes isolated from exercise-trained rats. J Appl Physiol 85(6):2159–2168
5. Mokelke EA, Palmer BM, Cheung JY et al (1997) Endurance training does not affect intrinsic calcium current characteristics in rat myocardium. Am J Phys 273(3 Pt 2):H1193–H1197
6. Carneiro-Junior MA, Primola-Gomes TN, Quintao-Junior JF et al (2013) Regional effects of low-intensity endurance training on structural and mechanical properties of rat ventricular myocytes. J Appl Physiol 115(1):107–115
7. Kemi OJ, Haram PM, Wisloff U et al (2004) Aerobic fitness is associated with cardiomyocyte contractile capacity and endothelial function in exercise training and detraining. Circulation 109(23):2897–2904
8. Natali AJ, Wilson LA, Peckham M et al (2002) Different regional effects of voluntary exercise on the mechanical and electrical properties of rat ventricular myocytes. J Physiol 541(Pt 3):863–875
9. Guski H, Meerson FZ, Wassilew G (1981) Comparative study of ultrastructure and function of the rat heart hypertrophied by exercise or hypoxia. Exp Pathol 20(2):108–120
10. Wisloff U, Loennechen JP, Falck G et al (2001) Increased contractility and calcium sensitivity in cardiac myocytes isolated from endurance trained rats. Cardiovasc Res 50(3):495–508
11. Eisele JC, Schaefer IM, Randel Nyengaard J et al (2008) Effect of voluntary exercise on number and volume of cardiomyocytes and their mitochondria in the mouse left ventricle. Basic Res Cardiol 103(1):12–21
12. Nie J, George K, Duan F et al (2016) Histological evidence for reversible cardiomyocyte changes and serum cardiac troponin T elevation after exercise in rats. Physiological reports 4(24):e13083
13. Moore RL, Musch TI, Yelamarty RV et al (1993) Chronic exercise alters contractility and morphology of isolated rat cardiac myocytes. Am J Phys 264(5 Pt 1):C1180–C1189
14. Kemi OJ, Hoydal MA, Macquaide N et al (2011) The effect of exercise training on transverse tubules in normal, remodeled, and reverse remodeled hearts. J Cell Physiol 226(9):2235–2243

15. Kemi OJ, Haram PM, Loennechen JP et al (2005) Moderate vs. high exercise intensity: differential effects on aerobic fitness, cardiomyocyte contractility, and endothelial function. Cardiovasc Res 67(1):161–172
16. Tanasescu M, Leitzmann MF, Rimm EB et al (2002) Exercise type and intensity in relation to coronary heart disease in men. JAMA 288(16):1994–2000
17. Wang S, Ma JZ, Zhu SS et al (2008) Swimming training can affect intrinsic calcium current characteristics in rat myocardium. Eur J Appl Physiol 104(3):549–555
18. Brette F, Orchard C (2003) T-tubule function in mammalian cardiac myocytes. Circ Res 92(11):1182–1192
19. Rupp H (1981) The adaptive changes in the isoenzyme pattern of myosin from hypertrophied rat myocardium as a result of pressure overload and physical training. Basic Res Cardiol 76(1):79–88
20. Pagani ED, Solaro RJ (1983) Swimming exercise, thyroid state, and the distribution of myosin isoenzymes in rat heart. Am J Phys 245(5 Pt 1):H713–H720
21. Rocha LA, Petriz BA, Borges DH et al (2012) High molecular mass proteomics analyses of left ventricle from rats subjected to differential swimming training. BMC Physiol 12:11
22. Jin H, Yang R, Li W et al (2000) Effects of exercise training on cardiac function, gene expression, and apoptosis in rats. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 279(6):H2994–H3002
23. Rafalski K, Abdourahman A, Edwards JG (2007) Early adaptations to training: upregulation of alpha-myosin heavy chain gene expression. Med Sci Sports Exerc 39(1):75–82
24. Tibbits GF, Barnard RJ, Baldwin KM et al (1981) Influence of exercise on excitation-contraction coupling in rat myocardium. Am J Phys 240(4):H472–H480
25. Diffee GM, Chung E (2003) Altered single cell force-velocity and power properties in exercise-trained rat myocardium. J Appl Physiol 94(5):1941–1948
26. Tanno AP, das Neves VJ, Rosa KT et al (2011) Nandrolone and resistance training induce heart remodeling: role of fetal genes and implications for cardiac pathophysiology. Life Sci 89(17–18):631–637
27. Cazorla O, Ait Mou Y, Goret L et al (2006) Effects of high-altitude exercise training on contractile function of rat skinned cardiomyocyte. Cardiovasc Res 71(4):652–660
28. Soci UP, Fernandes T, Hashimoto NY et al (2011) MicroRNAs 29 are involved in the improvement of ventricular compliance promoted by aerobic exercise training in rats. Physiol Genomics 43(11):665–673
29. Diffee GM, Seversen EA, Stein TD et al (2003) Microarray expression analysis of effects of exercise training: increase in atrial MLC-1 in rat ventricles. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 284(3):H830–H837
30. Diffee GM, Nagle DF (2003) Regional differences in effects of exercise training on contractile and biochemical properties of rat cardiac myocytes. J Appl Physiol 95(1):35–42
31. van der Linden N, Klinkenberg LJ, Leenders M et al (2015) The effect of exercise training on the course of cardiac troponin T and I levels: three independent training studies. Sci Rep 5:18320
32. Laughlin MH, Schaefer ME, Sturek M (1992) Effect of exercise training on intracellular free Ca2+ transients in ventricular myocytes of rats. J Appl Physiol 73(4):1441–1448
33. Zhang XQ, Song J, Carl LL et al (2002) Effects of sprint training on contractility and [ca(2+)](i) transients in adult rat myocytes. J Appl Physiol 93(4):1310–1317
34. Kemi OJ, Ellingsen O, Ceci M et al (2007) Aerobic interval training enhances cardiomyocyte contractility and Ca2+ cycling by phosphorylation of CaMKII and Thr-17 of phospholamban. J Mol Cell Cardiol 43(3):354–361
35. Kaurstad G, Alves MN, Kemi OJ et al (2012) Chronic CaMKII inhibition blunts the cardiac contractile response to exercise training. Eur J Appl Physiol 2:579–588
36. Carneiro-Junior MA, Quintao-Junior JF, Drummond LR et al (2013) The benefits of endurance training in cardiomyocyte function in hypertensive rats are reversed within four weeks of detraining. J Mol Cell Cardiol 57:119–128

37. Wisloff U, Loennechen JP, Currie S et al (2002) Aerobic exercise reduces cardiomyocyte hypertrophy and increases contractility, Ca2+ sensitivity and SERCA-2 in rat after myocardial infarction. Cardiovasc Res 54(1):162–174
38. Bers DM (2002) Cardiac excitation-contraction coupling. Nature 415(6868):198–205
39. Vangheluwe P, Sipido KR, Raeymaekers L et al (2006) New perspectives on the role of SERCA2's Ca2+ affinity in cardiac function. Biochim Biophys Acta 1763(11):1216–1228
40. Kemi OJ, Ellingsen O, Smith GL et al (2008) Exercise-induced changes in calcium handling in left ventricular cardiomyocytes. Front Biosci 13:356–368
41. Tate CA, Helgason T, Hyek MF et al (1996) SERCA2a and mitochondrial cytochrome oxidase expression are increased in hearts of exercise-trained old rats. Am J Phys 271(1 Pt 2):H68–H72
42. Laughlin MH, Hale CC, Novela L et al (1991) Biochemical characterization of exercise-trained porcine myocardium. J Appl Physiol 71(1):229–235
43. Tibbits GF, Kashihara H, O'Reilly K (1989) Na+−Ca2+ exchange in cardiac sarcolemma: modulation of Ca2+ affinity by exercise. Am J Phys 256(3 Pt 1):C638–C643
44. Shao CH, Wehrens XH, Wyatt TA et al (2009) Exercise training during diabetes attenuates cardiac ryanodine receptor dysregulation. J Appl Physiol 106(4):1280–1292
45. Carneiro-Junior MA, Quintao-Junior JF, Drummond LR et al (2014) Effect of exercise training on Ca2+ release units of left ventricular myocytes of spontaneously hypertensive rats. Braz J Med Biol Res 47(11):960–965
46. Franzini-Armstrong C, Protasi F, Ramesh V (1999) Shape, size, and distribution of ca(2+) release units and couplons in skeletal and cardiac muscles. Biophys J 77(3):1528–1539
47. Cheng H, Lederer WJ (2008) Calcium sparks. Physiol Rev 88(4):1491–1545
48. Calore C, Zorzi A, Corrado D (2015) Clinical meaning of isolated increase of QRS voltages in hypertrophic cardiomyopathy versus athlete's heart. J Electrocardiol 48(3):373–379
49. Sharma S, Merghani A, Mont L (2015) Exercise and the heart: the good, the bad, and the ugly. Eur Heart J 36(23):1445–1453
50. Badeer HS (1975) Resting bradycardia of exercise training: a concept based on currently available data. Recent Adv Stud Cardiac Struct Metab 10:553–560
51. Moore RL (1998) Cellular adaptations of the heart muscle to exercise training. Ann Med 30(Suppl 1):46–53
52. Bahrainy S, Levy WC, Busey JM et al (2016) Exercise training bradycardia is largely explained by reduced intrinsic heart rate. Int J Cardiol 222:213–216
53. D'Souza A, Bucchi A, Johnsen AB et al (2014) Exercise training reduces resting heart rate via downregulation of the funny channel HCN4. Nat Commun 5:3775
54. DiFrancesco D (2010) The role of the funny current in pacemaker activity. Circ Res 106(3):434–446
55. Bois P, Bescond J, Renaudon B et al (1996) Mode of action of bradycardic agent, S 16257, on ionic currents of rabbit sinoatrial node cells. Br J Pharmacol 118(4):1051–1057
56. Zingman LV, Zhu Z, Sierra A et al (2011) Exercise-induced expression of cardiac ATP-sensitive potassium channels promotes action potential shortening and energy conservation. J Mol Cell Cardiol 51(1):72–81
57. Yang KC, Foeger NC, Marionneau C et al (2010) Homeostatic regulation of electrical excitability in physiological cardiac hypertrophy. J Physiol 588(Pt 24):5015–5032
58. Brown DA, Chicco AJ, Jew KN et al (2005) Cardioprotection afforded by chronic exercise is mediated by the sarcolemmal, and not the mitochondrial, isoform of the KATP channel in the rat. J Physiol 569(Pt 3):913–924
59. Jew KN, Olsson MC, Mokelke EA et al (2001) Endurance training alters outward K+ current characteristics in rat cardiocytes. J Appl Physiol 90(4):1327–1333
60. Noma A (1983) ATP-regulated K+ channels in cardiac muscle. Nature 305(5930):147–148
61. Foster MN, Coetzee WA (2016) KATP channels in the cardiovascular system. Physiol Rev 96(1):177–252
62. Zingman LV, Hodgson DM, Bast PH et al (2002) Kir6.2 is required for adaptation to stress. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 99(20):13278–13283

63. Alekseev AE, Reyes S, Yamada S et al (2010) Sarcolemmal ATP-sensitive K(+) channels control energy expenditure determining body weight. Cell Metab 11(1):58–69
64. Marionneau C, Brunet S, Flagg TP et al (2008) Distinct cellular and molecular mechanisms underlie functional remodeling of repolarizing K+ currents with left ventricular hypertrophy. Circ Res 102(11):1406–1415
65. Nabauer M, Beuckelmann DJ, Uberfuhr P et al (1996) Regional differences in current density and rate-dependent properties of the transient outward current in subepicardial and subendocardial myocytes of human left ventricle. Circulation 93(1):168–177
66. Carneiro-Junior MA, Quintao-Junior JF, Drummond LR et al (2014) Effect of exercise training on ca(2)(+) release units of left ventricular myocytes of spontaneously hypertensive rats. Braz J Med Biol Res 47(11):960–965

Chapter 6
Formation of New Cardiomyocytes in Exercise

Liang Shen, Hui Wang, Yihua Bei, Dragos Cretoiu, Sanda Maria Cretoiu, and Junjie Xiao

Abstract Heart failure is a life-threatening disorder associated with the loss of cardiomyocytes. The heart has some endogenous although limited regenerative capacity, thus enhancing cardiac regeneration or stimulating endogenous repair mechanism after cardiac injury is of great interest. The benefits of exercise in heart diseases have been recognized for centuries. Besides the promotion of a favorable cardiac function, exercise is also associated with new cardiomyocytes formation. Exercise may lead to cardiomyocytes renewal from pre-existing cardiomyocytes proliferation or cardiac stem/progenitor cells differentiation. A deep understanding of exercise-induced formation of new cardiomyocytes will enable us to develop novel therapeutics for heart diseases.

Keywords Exercise • Cardiomyocytes • Proliferation • Stem cells • Progenitor cells

---

Liang Shen, Hui Wang and Yihua Bei contributed equally to this work.

L. Shen
Physical Education College of Shanghai University, Shanghai 200444, China

H. Wang
Department of Cardiology, The Third Affiliated Hospital of Soochow University, Changzhou 213003, China

Y. Bei • J. Xiao (✉)
Cardiac Regeneration and Ageing Lab, School of Life Science, Shanghai University, Shanghai 200444, China
e-mail: junjiexiao@shu.edu.cn

D. Cretoiu • S.M. Cretoiu
Victor Babes National Institute of Pathology, Bucharest 050096, Romania

Division of Cellular and Molecular Biology and Histology, Carol Davila University of Medicine and Pharmacy, Bucharest 050474, Romania

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*, Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_6

1 Introduction

Heart failure caused by ischemic cardiac diseases is a leading cause of death worldwide [1, 2]. After the onset of coronary artery occlusion, cardiomyocytes undergo apoptosis and necrosis [3]. Myocardial infarction can wipe out one billion myocytes in a few hours [4]. The cardiomyocyte loss during ischemia is also accompanied by severe inflammatory response and local fibroblast activation [5]. As adult mammalian heart has limited potential to regenerate, the self-repair mechanism in ischemic myocardium is largely associated with collagen-rich scar formation [6, 7], which may progressively lead to cardiac fibrosis and eventually develop into ventricular remodeling and heart failure [8, 9]. However, on the other hand, the heart is unable to compensate for cardiomyocyte loss occurring in myocardial ischemia and heart failure. Thus, enhancing cardiac endogenous regenerative capacity might offer novel strategies for heart failure treatment.

Exercise-induced cardiac growth has beneficial effects in the prevention and treatment of cardiac diseases [10–12]. Several studies have reported that exercise might lead to new cardiomyocytes formation by activating resident cardiac stem cells (CSCs) and progenitor cells (CPCs). Exercise has also been associated with enhanced endogenous regenerative capacity by promoting proliferation of pre-existing cardiomyocytes. This chapter will summarize recent findings on exercise-induced formation of new cardiomyocytes and the molecular basis of new cardiomyocytes formation in exercise, which may provide novel therapeutics for heart diseases.

2 Limited Cardiac Regenerative Capacity

The heart has long been recognized as a postmitotic non-regenerating organ [13, 14]. Cardiomyocytes possess the proliferative capacity during fetal life but exit the cell cycle soon after birth in mammals [15]. It has been speculated that the changes to cardiomyocytes during this time period, including conversion of glycolysis to fatty acid metabolism, increase in cell size, and reduction of proliferative capacity, were an evolutionary advance [16–19]. Adult cardiomyocytes have very complex and well developed cytoskeleton, among which hundreds of sarcomeres are responsible for generating sufficient myocyte contractility in mammals [19]. Furthermore, adult mammalian cardiomyocytes are often multinucleated and polyploid, which might prevent mitosis division. Based on these concepts, the adult mammalian heart has long been considered as having no potential to regenerate and cardiomyocytes were only presumed to undergo hypertrophy, senescence, and death after myocardial infarction [20]. However, low rate of apoptosis exists in normal adult heart and is enhanced during ageing [21]. In this regard, cardiomyocyte renewal is speculated to be necessary to compensate for apoptosis-associated cardiomyocytes loss in order to balance the volume and function of heart.

To date, increasing evidence has confirmed that the adult mammalian heart had a certain degree of self-renewal [22–25]. Different strategies were used to measure cardiomyocyte turnover. The 4-OH-tamoxifen-induced labeling of pre-existing cardiomyocytes with green fluorescent protein (GFP) was utilized in double-transgenic MerCreMer-ZEG mice [26]. This genetic fate-mapping strategy showed that the percentage of GFP-positive cardiomyocytes remained unchanged during 1 year of normal ageing, while significantly declined after experimental myocardial infarction or pressure overload [26]. The "dilution" of GFP-positive cardiomyocytes indicates that stem or progenitor cells may refresh adult cardiomyocytes after injury [26]. However, scientists speculated that human may have different requirement for cardiomyocyte renewal due to their much longer life-span than rodents. Based on the high atmospheric level of carbon-14 generated by nuclear bomb tests during the Cold War, convincing evidence was provided for human cardiomyocyte renewal [27]. Through examination of the integration of carbon-14 into DNA of myocardial cells, investigators demonstrated that about 1% of cardiomyocytes were renewed annually at the age of 25, which gradually declined to 0.45% at the age of 75 [27]. Overall, nearly 50% of cardiomyocytes would be renewed during a normal human life span, though whether the new cardiomyocytes were derived from pre-existing cardiomyocytes or cardiac stem cells was unclear [27]. More recently, the multi-isotope imaging mass spectrometry (MIMS) was utilized to study cardiomyocyte turnover, which identified pre-existing cardiomyocytes as the dominant source of cardiomyocyte replacement during normal ageing [28].

3 Potential Cellular Sources of New Cardiomyocytes in the Adult Heart

The concept of very low rate of cardiomyocytes turnover in the adult mammalian heart has generated a broad focus on finding the potential cellular sources of new cardiomyocytes. Evidence has indicated that newly-formed cardiomyocytes may derive from CSCs/CPCs or pre-existing cardiomyocytes [28, 29] [30].

3.1 CSCs and CPCs

The activation and differentiation of stem cells and progenitor cells is essential to regulate tissue homeostasis in most human organs. CSCs, a group of undifferentiated cells which have the ability to self-renew, are originally characterized by cell surface marker c-kit [31]. In general, stem cells settle in niches which constitute the microenvironment to keep their undifferentiated state [32–34]. Once activated, CSCs divide symmetrically or asymmetrically to generate cells committed to new CSCs and differentiate into cardiac cell lineages [35]. Accompanying with further

investigation of CSCs, several additional and distinct CSC classes have been detected such as Sca-1 positive cells, Islet-1 positive cells, side population-Abcg2 positive cells, and progenitors generating cardiospheres [36–40]. The c-kit positive CSCs are multipotent to give rise to cardiac myocytes, smooth muscle cells, and endothelial cells [41]. However, the multipotentiality of Sca-1 positive or Islet-1 positive cells is an open issue to be addressed [42–45]. Compared with CSCs, CPCs are a group of immature but tissue-specific cells that can proliferate and develop into one of the main cardiac cell lineages (myocytes, vascular smooth cells, or endothelial cells) [46]. However, it is difficult to discriminate between CSCs and CPCs, as they may represent different developmental stages of the same cell population and specific markers for CSCs and CPCs are still lacking [47].

Several studies have reported the critical roles of CSCs and CPCs in the turnover of cardiac myocytes during normal life-span [48, 49]. The activation and differentiation of CSCs and CPCs to myocytes has also been shown in ischemic injury and pressure overload [50, 51]. However, other studies have indicated that CSCs and CPCs could not be effectively activated to promote endogenous tissue repair upon myocardial injury [52]. The benefits of CSCs and CPCs might also be due to a paracrine effect [43]. Thus, the relative contribution of resident stem cells to newly-formed cardiomyocytes during ageing or in response to ischemic injury are still debated. To develop novel strategies to enhance the stem cell-derived cardiac myocyte renewal will be of great interest.

3.2 Pre-existing Mature Cardiomyocytes

Although cardiac regeneration has been studied for a long time, little progress has been made in characterizing the mechanisms of mature cardiomyocyte proliferation. Cardiomyocytes undergo DNA synthesis and nuclear mitosis without cytokinesis, which makes a substantial proportion of cardiomyocytes binucleated and withdraw from the cell cycle [53, 54]. It has been proved that cardiomyocyte DNA synthesis activity and cell cycle activity were markedly decreased after birth, however, postnatal proliferation of cardiomyocytes does exist and has been documented in humans and rodents [55].

Investigators have used different methods to determine cardiomyocytes turnover. The 3H–thymidine, a material involved in DNA synthesis, was injected to MHC-nLAC mice to mark the newly generated myocytes, showing a very low rate of myocytes turnover less than 1% per year [25, 56]. The use of genetic fate-mapping with stable isotope labeling and multi-isotope imaging mass spectrometry (MIMS) demonstrated that the origin of newly-formed myocytes mainly derived from division of pre-existing cardiomyocytes both in normal mammalian myocardial homeostasis and after myocardial injury [28]. The turnover rate of cardiomyocytes is approximately 1% per year in adult mice. As the ^{15}N tagging cardiomyocytes were predominantly GFP positive, the cellular origins of new cardiomyocytes were associated with proliferation of pre-existing myocytes instead of cardiac progenitor cells

[28]. Furthermore, the low level of cardiomyocytes proliferation under normal circumstances could be increased in the border zone after myocardial injury [28]. Based on the "mosaic analysis with double markers" mouse model, it was also proved that the differentiated α-myosin heavy chain (α-MHC) expressing cardiomyocytes were the cellular source of postnatal cardiomyogenesis, though cardiomyocyte division is very limited during ageing and even after ischemic cardiac injury [57]. Indeed, a deep understanding of the mechanisms limiting adult cardiomyocyte proliferation may raise the hope of promoting new cardiomyocyte formation after myocardial injury.

4 Exercise Activates Resident Cardiac Stem Cells

Under physiological myocardial ageing, cardiomyocytes undergo telomerase shortening and apoptosis. CSCs and CPCs were supposed, to some extent, to be activated and differentiated to replace the dying cardiomyocytes, and thus maintain the myocardial homeostasis and cardiac function [58]. Equally important, a promotion of endogenous stem cell activation has been proved to protect the heart from cardiac remodeling and dysfunction after myocardial injury [50]. Increasing evidence has shown that exercise was an efficient physiological stimulus to activate and mobilize different types of stem cells, such as cardiac stem cells, skeletal muscle satellite cells, and endothelial progenitor cells [59].

The cardiomyocytes adaptations to exercise result in cardiac growth through both cardiomyocytes hypertrophy and hyperplasia, the former refers to the increase in cell size and the latter refers to the increase in cell number [60]. The potential roles of c-kit positive CSCs were the first being identified in exercise-induced cardiac growth [61]. It was demonstrated that the number of c-kit positive CSCs was significantly increased after intensity-controlled exercise in rats [61]. Interestingly, approximately 80% of the c-kit positive CSCs were either Nkx2.5 positive or Ets-1 positive, indicating that these CSCs were already committed to myocyte or endothelial cell lineage, which probably contributed to the balance between myogenesis and angiogenesis [61]. Exercise also increased the myocardial expression levels of growth factors, such as insulin-like growth factor (IGF-1), transforming growth factor-β1 (TGF-β1), bone morphogenetic protein-10 (BMP-10), neuregulin-1 (NRG-1), and periostin (POSTN), among which IGF-1 and NRG-1 promoted CSC proliferation while BMP-10 and TGF-β1 stimulated CSC differentiation [61]. In addition to c-kit positive stem cells, the Sca-1 positive progenitor cells were also found to be increased in the left ventricle and outflow tract of mice swimming for 3 weeks, accompanied with an upregulation of IGF-1 and hepatocyte growth factor (HGF) [62].

Base on the studies above, exercise-induced activation of resident CSCs and CPCs is presumed to be a physiologic repair or compensation mechanism involved in the cardioprotective response to exercise. However, the mechanisms of stem cell activation and their relative contribution to cardiomyogenesis after cardiac injury need further investigation.

5 Exercise Induces Proliferation of Pre-existing Cardiomyocytes

Increasing data have shown that endurance exercise can induce a proliferative response of adult cardiomyocytes, which is associated with cardioprotective effects. The limited proliferative capacity of cardiomyocytes was proved to be enhanced with endurance swimming [63]. Exercise leads to a reduction in C/EBPβ expression and an increase in CITED4 expression, which is sufficient to promote both hypertrophy and proliferation of primary neonatal rat cardiomyocytes *in vitro* [63] [64]. C/EBPβ knockdown mice develop physiological cardiac hypertrophy and cardiomyocyte proliferation, and are also resistant to pressure overload [63]. However, forced cardiac expression of CITED4 produces physiological cardiac hypertrophy without increasing cardiomyocyte proliferation in adult hearts [64].

The role of microRNAs (miRNAs, miRs), a large group of small non-coding RNAs, in exercise-induced cardiac growth has been extensively studied, and some of them were documented to contribute to exercise-induced cardiomyocyte proliferation. Based on microarrays and qRT-PCRs, miR-222 is found to be significantly upregulated in the heart after swimming and voluntary wheel-running exercise [65]. Importantly, miR-222 promotes both hypertrophy and proliferation of neonatal rat cardiomyocytes *in vitro*, and is necessary for exercise-induced cardiomyocyte hypertrophy and proliferation in adult mice *in vivo* [65]. Additionally, miR-17-3p, a member of miR-17-92 cluster, is identified as a critical regulator of exercise-induced cardiac growth. miR-17-3p contributes to cardiomyocyte hypertrophy and proliferation [66]. Interestingly, overexpression of miR-222 and miR-17-3p are both able to protect the heart from cardiac remodeling and heart failure after ischemia-reperfusion injury [65, 66].

6 Potential Role of Exercise-Induced Cardiomyocyte Renewal in Treating Cardiac Diseases

Exercise-induced cardiac growth is a physiological adaptive response associated with myocyte hypertrophy and renewal and angiogenesis as well [67–69]. Clinical studies have proved the cardioprotective effects of exercise, which is now becoming an effective non-invasive adjuvant therapy for many cardiac diseases [70–72]. Exercise not only reduces cardiac risk factors [73–75], but also significantly reduces cardiovascular events [76, 77]. A study recruiting more than 1000 patients has documented that the more participants exercise, the less they will suffer cardiovascular death [78]. Experts recommend that regular physical activity to patients with heart failure is associated with better functional capacity, lower hospital admissions, and reduced all-cause mortality [79]. Although the cardiovascular benefits of exercise have been well established [80], the relative contribution of exercise-induced cardiomyocyte renewal in it is largely unclear.

After myocardial infarction or pressure overload, a large number of cardiomyocytes undergo apoptosis and necrosis, leading to progressive cardiac remodeling and eventual heart failure. Exercise-induced downregulation of C/EBPβ and subsequent upregulation of CITED4 induces neonatal rat cardiomyocyte proliferation *in vitro* [63]. Interestingly, knockdown of C/EBPβ induces physiological cardiac hypertrophy as well as cardiomyocyte proliferation, and also protects against pathological cardiac remodeling after pressure overload *in vivo* [63]. Besides that, forced expression of miR-222 or miR-17-3p, although not sufficient to recapitulate exercise-induced cardiac growth, has been found to promote neonatal rat cardiomyocyte proliferation *in vitro* and prevent cardiac remodeling and dysfunction after cardiac ischemia-reperfusion injury *in vivo* [65, 66]. These studies suggest that exercise-induced physiological cardiac growth and the contributors may provide novel therapeutic targets for cardiac diseases. However, direct evidence is still lacking for the contribution of exercise-induced cardiomyocyte renewal to cardiac regeneration and repair.

Recently, the intraperitoneal injection of 5-Fluorouracil (5-FU) is performed in mice subjected to swimming exercise and ischemia-reperfusion injury to investigate the role of cardiomyocyte proliferation in exercise-induced cardiac growth and exercise-associated protection against ischemia-reperfusion injury [81]. 5-FU is used to attenuate cell proliferation. Interestingly, although 5-FU significantly reduces exercise-induced cardiomyocyte proliferation, cardiomyocyte hypertrophy still develops, indicating that cardiac cell proliferation is not required for exercise induced cardiac physiological hypertrophy. However, the protective effect of exercise against cardiac ischemia-reperfusion injury is totally abolished with 5-FU, suggesting that cardiac cell proliferation is required for the benefits of exercise [81]. Noteworthy, as 5-FU is not specific to inhibit cardiomyocyte proliferation, the loss of benefits of exercise might also be associated with other cell types, such as resident stem and progenitor cells, endothelial cells, and circulating endothelial progenitor cells [81]. It is highly needed to block cardiomyocytes proliferation specifically to investigate the role of cardiomyocytes proliferation in exercise induced cardiac growth and cardiac protective effects.

7 Challenges in Studying Exercise-Induced Cardiomyocytes Renewal

For decades, the dogma was that cardiomyocytes were terminally differentiated cells and the adult mammalian heart was a non-regenerative organ. The capacity of cardiomyocyte renewal in adult heart has not been assessed until recently. With the development of methodology, the notion of cardiomyocytes renewal has been generally accepted by the public. Two main cellular sources for newly formed cardiomyocytes have been recognized including CSCs/CPCs and pre-existing cardiomyocytes [82]. However, the slow self-renewal rate is unable to replace the huge loss of cardiomyocytes after myocardial injury [83]. CSCs and CPCs based

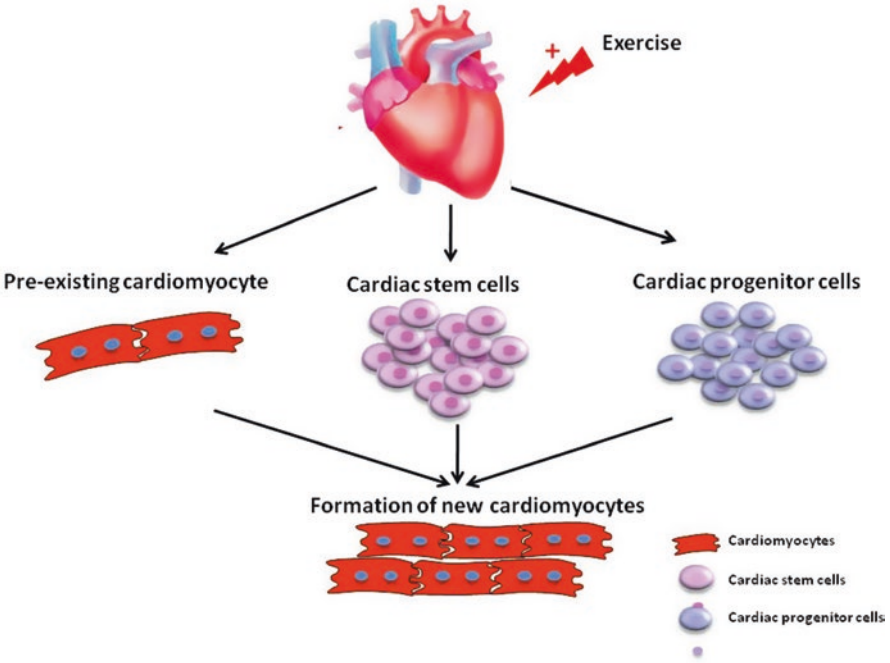


Fig. 6.1 Exercise induces new cardiomyocytes formation through activating cardiac resident stem/progenitor cells or increasing pre-existing cardiomyocytes proliferation

strategies have been largely investigated in the treatment of myocardial ischemia and other cardiac diseases. However, low survival and less attachment of these stem cells after injected into the body may greatly influence the effectiveness of stem cell therapy. Therefore, stimulating endogenous cardiomyocytes proliferation might be an alternative strategy.

Exercise has multiple systemic beneficial effects, including the heart. Recently, exercise has also been demonstrated to promote myocardium self-renewal through activating resident stem and progenitor cells and increasing pre-existing cardiomyocytes proliferation (Fig. 6.1). Although the relative contribution of exercise-induced cardiomyocytes renewal to cardiac repair after myocardial ischemic injury is far from clear, some evidence has been provided that cardiac cell proliferation is necessary for mediating the beneficial effect of exercise against ischemia-reperfusion injury [81].

Finally, the use of exercise as a therapeutic strategy to stimulate endogenous myocardial regeneration may be influenced by multiple variation factors, including patient population, exercise intensity, type, and duration [84]. In such conditions, experts need to define the patient population that benefits mostly from physical therapy, elaborate a personalized exercise program, and establish an effective evaluation method. Importantly, this network will provide the basis for exercise as a useful tool to promote cardiomyocytes proliferation and repair in patients.

Acknowledgements This work was supported by the grants from National Natural Science Foundation of China (81570362, 91639101 and 81200169 to JJ Xiao and 81400647 to Y Bei), and the development fund for Shanghai talents (to JJ Xiao), Innovation Program of Shanghai Municipal Education Commission (2017-01-07-00-09-E00042), the grant from Science and Technology Commission of Shanghai Municipality (17010500100).

Competing Financial Interests The authors declare no competing financial interests.

References

1. Madonna R, Van Laake LW, Davidson SM et al (2016) Position paper of the European Society of Cardiology Working Group Cellular Biology of the heart: cell-based therapies for myocardial repair and regeneration in ischemic heart disease and heart failure. Eur Heart J 37(23):1789–1798
2. Maracy MR, Isfahani MT, Kelishadi R et al (2015) Burden of ischemic heart diseases in Iran, 1990-2010: findings from the global burden of disease study 2010. J Res Med Sci 20(11):1077–1083
3. Kikuchi K, Poss KD (2012) Cardiac regenerative capacity and mechanisms. Annu Rev Cell Dev Biol 28:719–741
4. Murry CE, Reinecke H, Pabon LM (2006) Regeneration gaps: observations on stem cells and cardiac repair. J Am Coll Cardiol 47(9):1777–1785
5. Palojoki E, Saraste A, Eriksson A et al (2001) Cardiomyocyte apoptosis and ventricular remodeling after myocardial infarction in rats. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 280(6):H2726–H2731
6. van den Borne SW, Diez J, Blankesteijn WM et al (2010) Myocardial remodeling after infarction: the role of myofibroblasts. Nat Rev Cardiol 7(1):30–37
7. Barandon L, Couffinhal T, Dufourcq P et al (2004) Study of postmyocardial infarction scar-formation mechanisms: advantage of an experimental myocardial infarction model in mice. Can J Cardiol 20(14):1467–1475
8. Mill JG, Stefanon I, dos Santos L et al (2011) Remodeling in the ischemic heart: the stepwise progression for heart failure. Braz J Med Biol Res 44(9):890–898
9. Lin Z, Pu WT (2014) Strategies for cardiac regeneration and repair. Sci Transl Med 6(239):239rv231
10. Powers SK, Lennon SL, Quindry J et al (2002) Exercise and cardioprotection. Curr Opin Cardiol 17(5):495–502
11. Golbidi S, Laher I (2011) Molecular mechanisms in exercise-induced cardioprotection. Cardiol Res Pract 2011:972807
12. Powers SK, Smuder AJ, Kavazis AN et al (2014) Mechanisms of exercise-induced cardioprotection. Physiology (Bethesda) 29(1):27–38
13. Erokhina IL, Rumyantsev PP (1986) Ultrastructure of DNA-synthesizing and mitotically dividing myocytes in sinoatrial node of mouse embryonal heart. J Mol Cell Cardiol 18(12):1219–1231
14. Zak R (1974) Development and proliferative capacity of cardiac muscle cells. Circ Res 35(2 Suppl II):17–26
15. Laflamme MA, Murry CE (2011) Heart regeneration. Nature 473(7347):326–335
16. Leu M, Ehler E, Perriard JC (2001) Characterisation of postnatal growth of the murine heart. Anat Embryol (Berl) 204(3):217–224
17. Hirschy A, Schatzmann F, Ehler E et al (2006) Establishment of cardiac cytoarchitecture in the developing mouse heart. Dev Biol 289(2):430–441
18. Lopaschuk GD, Collins-Nakai RL, Itoi T (1992) Developmental changes in energy substrate use by the heart. Cardiovasc Res 26(12):1172–1180

19. Bloomekatz J, Galvez-Santisteban M, Chi NC (2016) Myocardial plasticity: cardiac development, regeneration and disease. Curr Opin Genet Dev 40:120–130
20. Ahuja P, Sdek P, MacLellan WR (2007) Cardiac myocyte cell cycle control in development, disease, and regeneration. Physiol Rev 87(2):521–544
21. Olivetti G, Abbi R, Quaini F et al (1997) Apoptosis in the failing human heart. N Engl J Med 336(16):1131–1141
22. Kajstura J, Leri A, Finato N et al (1998) Myocyte proliferation in end-stage cardiac failure in humans. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 95(15):8801–8805
23. Beltrami AP, Urbanek K, Kajstura J et al (2001) Evidence that human cardiac myocytes divide after myocardial infarction. N Engl J Med 344(23):1750–1757
24. Kajstura J, Urbanek K, Perl S et al (2010) Cardiomyogenesis in the adult human heart. Circ Res 107(2):305–315
25. Soonpaa MH, Field LJ (1997) Assessment of cardiomyocyte DNA synthesis in normal and injured adult mouse hearts. Am J Phys 272(1 Pt 2):H220–H226
26. Hsieh PC, Segers VF, Davis ME et al (2007) Evidence from a genetic fate-mapping study that stem cells refresh adult mammalian cardiomyocytes after injury. Nat Med 13(8):970–974
27. Bergmann O, Bhardwaj RD, Bernard S et al (2009) Evidence for cardiomyocyte renewal in humans. Science 324(5923):98–102
28. Senyo SE, Steinhauser ML, Pizzimenti CL et al (2013) Mammalian heart renewal by pre-existing cardiomyocytes. Nature 493(7432):433–436
29. Bersell K, Arab S, Haring B et al (2009) Neuregulin1/ErbB4 signaling induces cardiomyocyte proliferation and repair of heart injury. Cell 138(2):257–270
30. Soonpaa MH, Rubart M, Field LJ (2013) Challenges measuring cardiomyocyte renewal. Biochim Biophys Acta 1833(4):799–803
31. Bearzi C, Rota M, Hosoda T et al (2007) Human cardiac stem cells. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104(35):14068–14073
32. Urbanek K, Cesselli D, Rota M et al (2006) Stem cell niches in the adult mouse heart. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 103(24):9226–9231
33. Fuchs E, Horsley V (2011) Ferreting out stem cells from their niches. Nat Cell Biol 13(5):513–518
34. Lo Celso C, Scadden DT (2011) The haematopoietic stem cell niche at a glance. J Cell Sci 124(Pt 21):3529–3535
35. Anversa P, Kajstura J, Rota M et al (2013) Regenerating new heart with stem cells. J Clin Invest 123(1):62–70
36. Oh H, Bradfute SB, Gallardo TD et al (2003) Cardiac progenitor cells from adult myocardium: homing, differentiation, and fusion after infarction. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100(21):12313–12318
37. Smith RR, Barile L, Cho HC et al (2007) Regenerative potential of cardiosphere-derived cells expanded from percutaneous endomyocardial biopsy specimens. Circulation 115(7):896–908
38. Matsuura K, Honda A, Nagai T et al (2009) Transplantation of cardiac progenitor cells ameliorates cardiac dysfunction after myocardial infarction in mice. J Clin Invest 119(8):2204–2217
39. Bu L, Jiang X, Martin-Puig S et al (2009) Human ISL1 heart progenitors generate diverse multipotent cardiovascular cell lineages. Nature 460(7251):113–117
40. Santini MP, Forte E, Harvey RP et al (2016) Developmental origin and lineage plasticity of endogenous cardiac stem cells. Development 143(8):1242–1258
41. Beltrami AP, Barlucchi L, Torella D et al (2003) Adult cardiac stem cells are multipotent and support myocardial regeneration. Cell 114(6):763–776
42. Kocher AA, Schlechta B, Gasparovicova A et al (2007) Stem cells and cardiac regeneration. Transpl Int 20(9):731–746
43. Mathur A, Martin JF (2004) Stem cells and repair of the heart. Lancet 364(9429):183–192
44. Olson LE, Soriano P (2009) Increased PDGFRalpha activation disrupts connective tissue development and drives systemic fibrosis. Dev Cell 16(2):303–313

45. Cai CL, Liang X, Shi Y et al (2003) Isl1 identifies a cardiac progenitor population that proliferates prior to differentiation and contributes a majority of cells to the heart. Dev Cell 5(6):877–889
46. Torella D, Ellison GM, Nadal-Ginard B et al (2005) Cardiac stem and progenitor cell biology for regenerative medicine. Trends Cardiovasc Med 15(6):229–236
47. Ellison GM, Galuppo V, Vicinanza C et al (2010) Cardiac stem and progenitor cell identification: different markers for the same cell? Front Biosci (Schol Ed) 2:641–652
48. Kajstura J, Gurusamy N, Ogorek B et al (2010) Myocyte turnover in the aging human heart. Circ Res 107(11):1374–1386
49. Gonzalez A, Rota M, Nurzynska D et al (2008) Activation of cardiac progenitor cells reverses the failing heart senescent phenotype and prolongs lifespan. Circ Res 102(5):597–606
50. Urbanek K, Torella D, Sheikh F et al (2005) Myocardial regeneration by activation of multipotent cardiac stem cells in ischemic heart failure. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 102(24):8692–8697
51. Urbanek K, Quaini F, Tasca G et al (2003) Intense myocyte formation from cardiac stem cells in human cardiac hypertrophy. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100(18):10440–10445
52. Steinhauser ML, Lee RT (2011) Regeneration of the heart. EMBO Mol Med 3(12):701–712
53. Li F, Wang X, Bunger PC et al (1997) Formation of binucleated cardiac myocytes in rat heart: I. Role of actin-myosin contractile ring. J Mol Cell Cardiol 29(6):1541–1551
54. Li F, Wang X, Gerdes AM (1997) Formation of binucleated cardiac myocytes in rat heart: II. Cytoskeletal organisation. J Mol Cell Cardiol 29(6):1553–1565
55. Mollova M, Bersell K, Walsh S et al (2013) Cardiomyocyte proliferation contributes to heart growth in young humans. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 110(4):1446–1451
56. Malliaras K, Terrovitis J (2013) Cardiomyocyte proliferation vs progenitor cells in myocardial regeneration: the debate continues. Glob Cardiol Sci Pract 2013(3):303–315
57. Ali SR, Hippenmeyer S, Saadat LV et al (2014) Existing cardiomyocytes generate cardiomyocytes at a low rate after birth in mice. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 111(24):8850–8855
58. Chimenti C, Kajstura J, Torella D et al (2003) Senescence and death of primitive cells and myocytes lead to premature cardiac aging and heart failure. Circ Res 93(7):604–613
59. Wahl P, Brixius K, Bloch W (2008) Exercise-induced stem cell activation and its implication for cardiovascular and skeletal muscle regeneration. Minim Invasive Ther Allied Technol 17(2):91–99
60. Bei Y, Zhou Q, Sun Q et al (2015) Exercise as a platform for pharmacotherapy development in cardiac diseases. Curr Pharm Des 21(30):4409–4416
61. Waring CD, Vicinanza C, Papalamprou A et al (2014) The adult heart responds to increased workload with physiologic hypertrophy, cardiac stem cell activation, and new myocyte formation. Eur Heart J 35(39):2722–2731
62. Xiao J, Xu T, Li J et al (2014) Exercise-induced physiological hypertrophy initiates activation of cardiac progenitor cells. Int J Clin Exp Pathol 7(2):663–669
63. Bostrom P, Mann N, Wu J et al (2010) C/EBPbeta controls exercise-induced cardiac growth and protects against pathological cardiac remodeling. Cell 143(7):1072–1083
64. Bezzerides VJ, Platt C, Lerchenmuller C et al (2016) CITED4 induces physiologic hypertrophy and promotes functional recovery after ischemic injury. JCI Insight 1(9)
65. Liu X, Xiao J, Zhu H et al (2015) miR-222 is necessary for exercise-induced cardiac growth and protects against pathological cardiac remodeling. Cell Metab 21(4):584–595
66. Shi J, Bei Y, Kong X et al (2017) miR-17-3p contributes to exercise-induced cardiac growth and protects against myocardial ischemia-reperfusion injury. Theranostics 7(3):664–676
67. Weeks KL, McMullen JR (2011) The athlete's heart vs. the failing heart: can signaling explain the two distinct outcomes? Physiology (Bethesda) 26(2):97–105
68. Ellison GM, Waring CD, Vicinanza C et al (2012) Physiological cardiac remodelling in response to endurance exercise training: cellular and molecular mechanisms. Heart 98(1):5–10
69. Kwak HB (2013) Aging, exercise, and extracellular matrix in the heart. J Exerc Rehabil 9(3):338–347

70. Schuler G, Adams V, Goto Y (2013) Role of exercise in the prevention of cardiovascular disease: results, mechanisms, and new perspectives. Eur Heart J 34(24):1790–1799
71. Sheikh N, Sharma S (2014) Impact of ethnicity on cardiac adaptation to exercise. Nat Rev Cardiol 11(4):198–217
72. Metkus TS Jr, Baughman KL, Thompson PD (2010) Exercise prescription and primary prevention of cardiovascular disease. Circulation 121(23):2601–2604
73. Hu G, Barengo NC, Tuomilehto J et al (2004) Relationship of physical activity and body mass index to the risk of hypertension: a prospective study in Finland. Hypertension 43(1):25–30
74. Kriska AM, Saremi A, Hanson RL et al (2003) Physical activity, obesity, and the incidence of type 2 diabetes in a high-risk population. Am J Epidemiol 158(7):669–675
75. Rennie KL, McCarthy N, Yazdgerdi S et al (2003) Association of the metabolic syndrome with both vigorous and moderate physical activity. Int J Epidemiol 32(4):600–606
76. Benton JG, Rusk HA (1954) The relation of physical activity and occupation to coronary artery heart disease. Ann Intern Med 41(5):910–917
77. Pina IL, Apstein CS, Balady GJ et al (2003) Exercise and heart failure: a statement from the American Heart Association Committee on exercise, rehabilitation, and prevention. Circulation 107(8):1210–1225
78. Lee DC, Artero EG, Sui X et al (2010) Mortality trends in the general population: the importance of cardiorespiratory fitness. J Psychopharmacol 24(4 Suppl):27–35
79. O'Connor CM, Whellan DJ, Lee KL et al (2009) Efficacy and safety of exercise training in patients with chronic heart failure: HF-ACTION randomized controlled trial. JAMA 301(14):1439–1450
80. Crimi E, Ignarro LJ, Cacciatore F et al (2009) Mechanisms by which exercise training benefits patients with heart failure. Nat Rev Cardiol 6(4):292–300
81. Bei Y, Fu S, Chen X, et al (2017) Cardiac cell proliferation is not necessary for exercise-induced cardiac growth but required for its protection against ischaemia/reperfusion injury. J Cell Mol Med
82. Senyo SE, Lee RT, Kuhn B (2014) Cardiac regeneration based on mechanisms of cardiomyocyte proliferation and differentiation. Stem Cell Res 13(3 Pt B):532–541
83. Rosenzweig A (2012) Medicine. Cardiac regeneration. Science 338(6114):1549–1550
84. Sharma S, Merghani A, Mont L (2015) Exercise and the heart: the good, the bad, and the ugly. Eur Heart J 36(23):1445–1453

Chapter 7
Physical Exercise Can Spur Beneficial Neoangiogenesis and Microvasculature Remodeling Within the Heart – Our Salvation?

Michal Miko and Ivan Varga

Abstract Economic and social burden of cardiovascular diseases remains enormous and even still rising. There is not enough mass evidence in scientific journals that could describe the course of the process of neoangiogenesis in relatively "healthy" heart after regular endurance exercise. Even though, in this review, we are showing preliminary evidence that this can be one of really cheap and effective preventive means. We are elucidating some of the cellular signaling pathways how exercise could affect neoangiogenesis and ameliorate performance of the heart. Key roles in this process are mechanical forces (mainly increased velocity of blood flow and shear stress) and subsequent rise of angiogenic biological factors (mainly VEGFA).

Keywords Exercise • Neoangiogenesis • Microvasculature remodeling • Heart

1 Introduction

In recent years, we are witnesses of many improvements in treatment of cardiovascular diseases. Nevertheless, economic and social burden remains enormous and even still rising [1]. That is why hopes are directed towards the prevention of such diseases. But effective and cheap cardiovascular preventive treatments remain limited. Concentration on neoangiogenesis within the coronary microvasculature as to one of the possible nodes that can be relatively easily affected by such a simple activity as moderate exercise can be one of these preventive means. It is well known that healthy lifestyle and a regular exercise regimen can help prevent many of

M. Miko (✉) • I. Varga (✉)
Institute of Histology and Embryology, Faculty of Medicine,
Comenius University in Bratislava, Bratislava, Slovak Republic
e-mail: michal.miko@fmed.uniba.sk; ivan.varga@fmed.uniba.sk

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*,
Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_7

cardiovascular diseases [2–4]. Mechanisms of maintaining this cardioprotective phenotype are less known and here we want to elucidate some of the physiological processes behind it.

2 Neoangiogenesis in Healthy Heart

First, it is necessary to tell, that information about neoangiogenesis in the physiological terrain of healthy myocardium is scarce. Most of the papers are not dealing with endothelium in myocardium (thus we are pushed only to prudently extrapolate the results for the myocardium) or study the neoangiogenesis in infarction region within the heart wall [5]. Transferring results obtained from skeletal muscle and hypothesize similar results for the heart is therefore speculative and questionable and further works are needed to get a foothold in near future. Other studies e.g [6, 7]. are proving functionality of several pathways with direct positive effect on neoangiogenesis, but they bear no relation to exercise. Recent studies have shown that angiogenesis in coronary microvasculature is caused by endogenous stem cell/progenitor mobilization and participation, and its paracrine effects on endothelial cells function and microvascular distribution. Exercise could mobilize and activate the expression and secretion of endogenous stem cell and angiogenic factors, and affect the cardiac angiogenesis in epigenetics [8].

In this chapter, we are focusing on aerobic, endurance-based exercise (walking, jogging, swimming, skiing, or cycling 3 to 4 times a week or analogous physical activity in animal model [9]) and its role in coronary neoangiogenesis. It is suggested that heavy resistance training in contrast to endurance training does not result in increased capillary density in skeletal muscle [10, 11]. The response of the heart is not dependent on the type of exercise applied, but rather on the duration and intensity at which the exercise is performed [12]. After regular exercise performed for longer period of time, typical functional and even morphological signs of adaptation in vasculature can be monitored. Without these, other morphological signs of adaptation of heart wall as physiological hyperthrophy of cardiomyocytes [13] could be counterproductive. Hyperthrophy (and even hyperplasia [14, 15]), together with neoangiogenesis has a protective effect against cardiovascular diseases [16].

Several cell populations play its role in neoangiogenesis – endothelial cells, endothelial stem cells, pericytes, endocardial cells [17], telocytes [15, 18], partially fibroblasts, vascular smooth muscle cells [19] and cardiomyocytes [20].

Correct structural association between (hypertrophied) cardiomyocyte and newly formed capillaries after exercise is important for maintaining proper function of the myocardium. Each cardiomyocyte possess its own capillary, what can be seen in electron micrographs from scanning electron microscope as well after imunolabeling of endothelial cells around (Figs. 7.1 and 7.2).

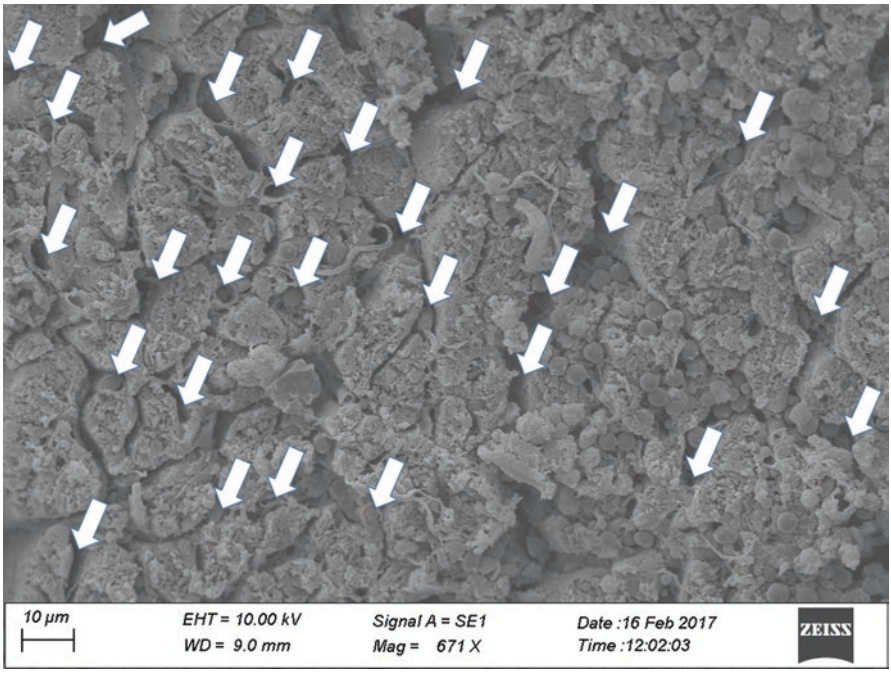


Fig. 7.1 Electron micrograph of a human myocardium from a scanning electron microscope. Rich capillary bed (*arrows*) between cardiomyocytes (Orig. Magn. 671x)

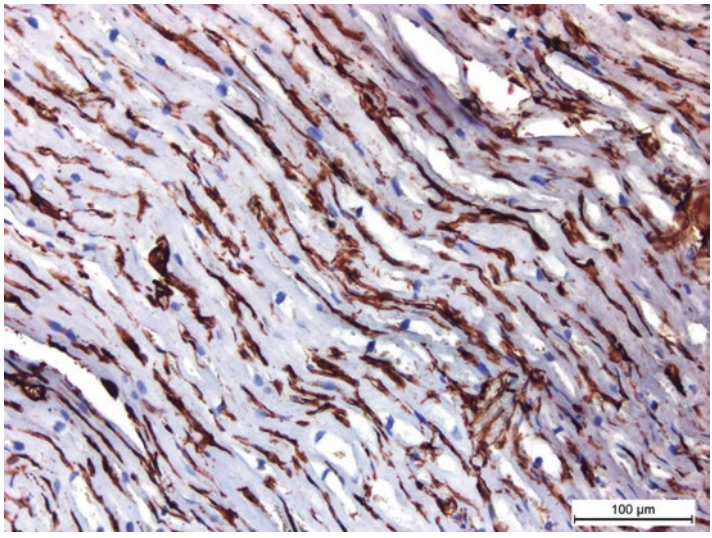


Fig. 7.2 Rich capillary bed of human myocardium. Immunohistochemical labeling of endothelial cells (*brown color*) between cardiomyocytes – each cardiomyocyte possess its "own" capillary (Monoclonal anti-vimentin antibodies, Orig. Magn. 200x)

3 Arteriogenesis

Arteriogenesis (enlargement of diameter of existing vessels) is typically conducted first after exercise. Important function plays increased blood pressure together with shear stress, which act as a mechanical stimulus for endothelial cells [21, 22]. These start to produce cocktail of cytokines as monocyte chemoattractant protein-1 (MCP-1), FGF2, vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF) or TNF-α that all have positive effect on arteriogenesis [23, 24]. After arteriogenesis comes process of angiogenesis, mainly when arteriogenesis itself is not able to cover demands of tissues. It is an angiogenesis, which is superior to arteriogenesis when talking about effective improvement of exchange properties between blood and tissue.

4 Angiogenesis

There are only few physiological circumstances prompting angiogenesis, notably ovarian cycling or placental development. And exercise is one of them [25]. Essentially, there are two basic pathways for creation of a new mass of functional vessels – sprouting angiogenesis and intussusceptive (non-sprouting) angiogenesis (intussusception). And in the same time, this is the only effective process which is apt to continuously establish improving exchange properties between blood and tissue (Table 7.1).

Sprouting angiogenesis consists of the expansion and remodeling of existing vessels, where the vascular sprouts connect each other to form new vascular loops [26]. Intussusception allows a vast increase in the number of capillaries without a corresponding increase in the number of endothelial cells (no need for activation of endogenous endothelial stem cells). Blood vessels are generated more rapidly in an energetically and metabolically more economic manner, as extensive cell proliferation, basement membrane degradation, and invasion of the surrounding tissue are not required. Mechanical triggers for intussusception are similar as those for arteriogenesis [27].

For those interested, the detailed process of intussusceptive angiogenesis, it is already excellently and comprehensively described elsewhere (e.g. [29]). There is a study from Prior et al. [25] telling that exercise with subsequent muscle contractions

Table 7.1 Sequence of events in sprouting angiogenesis

1. Angiogenic growth factors
2. Activation of receptors on endothelial cells
3. Release of proteases (metalloproteinases like MMP-2) that destroy BM
4. Formation of solid sprouts from migrating endothelial cells
5. Luminization of sprouts

Table 7.2 Sequence of events in intussusceptive angiogenesis [28]

1. Extension of capillary wall into the lumen
2. Splitting of the vessel into two new

create a powerful stimulus for structural remodeling of the vasculature within the random muscle. An increase in flow velocity through a vessel increases shear stress, a major stimulus for enlargement of conduit vessels. This leads to an endothelial-dependent, nitric oxide-dependent enlargement of the vessel. Increased flow within muscle, in the absence of contractions, leads to an enhanced capillarity by intussusceptive angiogenesis [25] and even sprouting angiogenesis [5] (Table 7.2).

5 Neoangiogenesis Promoting Factors Playing Role During Exercise

As a summary of the written, we try to give a closer look to main factors which stay behind neoangiogenesis in the heart wall during exercise. We present them in a logical sequence of steps.

5.1 Mechanical – Hemodynamic Forces

Shear stress acting on endothelial surface induced by elevated radial stress and increased blood flow are main factors which promote vessel caliber changes that tend to restore baseline wall shear stress and that have been reported to be endothelium-dependent [30] and, in the next step, they initiate consequent rise of other angiogenic factors as cytokines. Muscle stretching itself is huge pro-angiogenetic factor in skeletal muscle, however, for cardiac muscle; the role of its increased performance during exercise is a question of further studies.

5.2 Angiogenic Biological Factors

Current thinking is that angiogenesis is mediated by diffusible angiogenic factors and that angiogenic activity is regulated through the balance between stimulatory and inhibitory factors [31]. Recent studies have shown that up-regulation of angiogenic factors occurs in response to increased muscle activity in skeletal muscle [32].

Here we want to discuss some of the chosen biological active molecules incorporated in pathways responsible for neoangiogenesis. We are also mentioning some agents with opposite effect on neoangiogenesis (PEDF) or agents with positive

effects, but generally regarded in negative connotations (chemerin), to show, that investigation is not finished yet and still exist a lot of controversies and that the results sometimes seems quite contradictory.

- **Vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF):** it is a key and main molecule and it is present in many pathways responsible for neoangiogenesis. The VEGF family comprises in mammals five members: VEGF-A, placenta growth factor (PGF), VEGF-B, VEGF-C and VEGF-D [33]. The latter ones were discovered later than VEGF-A, and, before their discovery, VEGF-A was called just VEGF. A number of VEGF-related proteins encoded by viruses (VEGF-E) and in the venom of some snakes (VEGF-F) have also been discovered. There is evidence based on rat model that exercise training improves aging-induced downregulation of cardiac VEGF angiogenic signaling cascade, thereby contributing to the exercise-induced improvement of angiogenesis [34]. On other hand, a certain degree of restraint is appropriate as another result showed no increased VEGF synthesis after exercise in heart [35]. There are many triggers which can increase the concentration of VEGF that can be produced by several cell types that stimulates angiogenesis. One of the chemical triggers is prostaglandin E1 [PGE(1)]; cardiac myocytes could be a cellular source of PGE(1)-induced VEGF expression [36]. Other trigger can be rise of testosterone levels mediated by exercise. Model of diabetic rat proved that testosterone and exercise can promote neoangiogenesis. The proangiogenesis effect of testosterone and exercise is associated with the enhanced expression of VEGF-A and SDF-1a (stromal cell-derived factor 1) in heart tissue [37]. VEGF-A can act on several receptors – Neuropilin1 (NRP1) is important for coronary neoangiogenesis, it is transmembrane glycoprotein that serves as a receptor for the $VEGF_{165}$ isoform [38]. Biochemical evidence supports a hypothesis of NRP1 function in which VEGF binding induces complex formation between NRP1 and tyrosine kinase receptor VEGF receptor 2 (VEGFR2) to mediate signal transduction of endothelial VEGF signaling [38–40]. VEGF-induced activation of VEGFR2 stimulates endothelial cell proliferation, migration, and differentiation in most cell cultures [41]. From different point of view, VEGF is involved in many pathological conditions as a tumorigenesis and/or atherosclerosis. Bailey with the colleagues demonstrated that after specified exercise, circulating soluble vascular endothelial growth factor receptor-1 (sFlt-1) (an endogenous VEGF inhibitor) is significantly increased in healthy volunteers, which is functionally associated with a transient decrease in circulating free VEGF [42]. From this example is clear that pleiotropic effects of VEGF must be perceived comprehensively and critically. Exercise affects condition of the heart in a positive way, but pathways behind are far more complex as we originally thought.
- **Fibroblast growth factor**: In humans, 22 members of the FGF family have been identified [43] and from these, mainly FGF2, event. FGF1 has neoangiogenic potential. They promote angiogenesis by physical organization of endothelial cells into tube-like structures. Thus, activity of FGFs is stem cells-independent. These multipotent FGFs are true pluripotent or promiscuous growth factors [44].

During exercise, genes for FGF2 receptor are also activated (demonstrated on neutrophils [45]). However, there are signs that concentration of FGF2 is exercise-independent [46, 47]. FGF seem to be effective in initiating neoangiogenesis in hypoxic or ischemic tissues [48].

- **Angiopoietins:** are members of the vascular endothelial growth factor family as the only known growth factors largely specific for vascular endothelium. They act via endothelial cell-specific receptors known as the Ties [49, 50]. There is another group of angiopoietin-like proteins, where at least some of their members (ANGPTL2, ANGPTL8) are found guilty of proinflammatory and proatherogenic actions with effect in propagation of coronary artery disease (cardiovascular disease) [51–53]. We dispose with evidence that levels of these angiopoietins-lige proteins are acutely reduced after physical exercise. A sustained reduction in circulating levels could contribute to the chronic beneficial cardiometabolic effects in patients with coronary artery disease [51].
- **Endothelial NO:** the competency of endothelial NO production is very important in permitting vascular remodeling through arteriogenesis in skeletal muscle arteries. Recognition that chronic endurance exercise with regular bouts of increased laminar flow along the endothelium upregulates endothelial nitric oxide synthase (eNOS) implies that there is an improved responsiveness for vascular remodeling, compared with sedentary individuals [25, 54, 55]. Activity of eNOS in endothelial cells is triggered by pro-angiogenic factors, mainly VEGF. Higher occurrence of NO during physical activity has an antiapoptotic effect that could potentially underlie exercise-related beneficial effects on cardiovascular diseases via increased production and circulating numbers of endothelial stem cells [56].
- **Circulating micro-RNAs (c-miRNAs):** they are short, nonprotein coding RNA molecules. miRNA-126 is vascular endothelium specific and its levels are increased during and shortly after endurance training [57, 58]. miRNA-126, a miRNA located within the egfl7 gene (protein EGFL7 was described as a novel endothelial cell-derived factor involved in the regulation of the spatial arrangement of cells during vascular tube assembly) may be related to exercise-induced cardiac angiogenesis and vascular integrity, by indirect regulation of the VEGF pathway and direct regulation of its targets that converged in an increase in angiogenic pathways, such as MAPK and PI3K/Akt/eNOS [58, 59]. However, experiments in 2015 on human umbilical vein endothelial cells showed exactly the opposite results: transfection with a miR-126 significantly downregulated VEGFA mRNA levels and transfection with a miR-126 inhibitor significantly upregulated VEGFA mRNA levels [60]. Equally, miRNA-129-1 and miRNA-133 act, to our knowledge, as anti-angiogenic factors [61], as well as miRNA-26a [62].
- **Anti-angiogenic factor pigment epithelium-derived factor (PEDF):** human adult cardiac myocytes and fibroblasts constitutively secrete PEDF and inhibit VEGF-induced sprouting. PEDF expression is down-regulated by low oxygen levels [63], thus there is a theory, that PEDF plays a negative feedback-role in regular endurance exercise.

- **Chemerin:** it is an adipokine associated with obesity and the metabolic syndrome, its levels in the bloodstream seems to be highly heritable. It significantly mediates the formation of blood vessels to a similar extent as vascular endothelial growth factor [64].

5.3 Stem Cells Mobilization

In some papers regarding neoangiogenesis, there is no mention about the role of endothelial stem cells. Instead, they are talking about activation of endothelial cells – thus assuming mitotical potential of endothelial cells, both in sprouting and intussusceptive angiogenesis [25]. Exercise training activates circulating, as well as resident tissue-specific cardiac, stem/progenitor cells [65]. Exercise especially induces endothelial progenitor cells to proliferate [56, 66], migrate and differentiate into mature endothelial cells, giving rise to endothelial regeneration and angiogenesis [16]. Endothelial progenitor cells are a subtype of circulating stem cells originally formed in bone marrow, with high proliferative potential, able to differentiate into mature endothelial cells during the neoangiogenesis at trained people [67]. Several physiological and pathophysiological stimuli or drugs modulate endothelial progenitor cell mobilization. Nevertheless, to our knowledge, unequivocal definition of endothelial progenitor cells is lacking [68]. In addition to this direct structural role, endothelial progenitor cells improve neovascularization, also by secreting numerous pro-angiogenic factors able to enhance the proliferation [26, 69].

5.4 Hypoxemia

Findings indicate that lowered oxygen tension may play a role in exercise-induced angiogenesis in skeletal muscle. One of the possible mediating mechanisms could be action of angiogenic factors induced by muscle hypoxia during exercise [47, 70]. Effect of hypoxemia and the question of mere existence of exercise-induced hypoxemia remain unknown and unresponded.

6 Conclusion

As a first thought is important to tell, that questions to which we do not know the answers prevail over those answered and others new are raising as we are trying to understand molecular signaling pathways and mechanisms behind beneficial effect of neoangiogenesis within the heart wall. We were reviewing some studies with similar methodologies and hypotheses, but with completely different outcome (effect of miRNA-126, VEGF levels after exercise, and so on).

And there is not enough mass of evidence in scientific journals that could in more detail describe the course of the process of neoangiogenesis in relatively "healthy" heart. Our work often reflects the formation of new blood vessels in skeletal muscle, which could have a common signaling pathways and morphological manifestations as in both cases we are dealing with cross-striated muscles.

Other source of information are papers dealing with neoangiogenesis in heart suffering from cardiovascular disease. It is known that chronic diseases of the cardiovascular system such as hypertension lead to remodeling of the heart wall, which runs in many ways similar to a physiological adaptation after regular workout.

Nevertheless, one must be extremely cautious and restrained with this approach. That is why presented results of today are at best preliminary and they must be confirmed in studies designed specially to give evidence of link between random (but strictly defined) type of exercise and beneficial neoangiogenesis (or arteriogenesis) within the injury-undisturbed wall of heart. When confirmed, only then one could speculate about the real gains of this process on performance of heart and of the whole organism consequently.

Exercise also induces preconditioning whereby the heart is more resistant to injury even long after the exercise has ceased. The proverbial "triggers" that induce cardioprotective signaling are clearly multi-factorial, and include neural, endocrine, and paracrine factors, as well as autocrine signaling and adaptations that arise from within the heart itself [4].

Important remark must be said to the "unpopularity" of neoangiogenesis. And in most cases, it is indeed well deserved reputation. Neoangiogenesis has been associated with increased aggressiveness of malignant tumors [71, 72] and with diseases as (diabetic) retinopathy [73, 74] or atherosclerotic plaque progression [75, 76]. VEGF as a common molecule of several signaling pathways is involved in many pathological conditions as a tumorigenesis and/or atherosclerosis. Only relatively small step lies between useful angiogenesis in heart and pathological formation of new vessels, mainly if we will have ambitions to interfere into this process affecting one or several molecular pathways. Are we ready to play with fire?

As was said above; there is no question exercise affects condition of the heart in a positive way, but pathways behind are far more complex as we originally thought.

Acknowledgment This study was supported by Grant of the Slovak Research and Development Agency No. APVV-0434-12 "Morphological characterization of reparative and regenerative mechanisms in myocardium during chronic diseases".

References

1. Pagidipati NJ, Gaziano TA (2013) Estimating deaths from cardiovascular disease: a review of global methodologies of mortality measurement. Circulation 127(6):749–756
2. Eckel RH, Jakicic JM, Ard JD, et al (2013) AHA/ACC guideline on lifestyle management to reduce cardiovascular risk: a report of the American College of Cardiology/American Heart Association task force on practice guidelines. J am Coll Cardiol 63 (25 Pt B):2960-2984

3. Figueiredo PA, Appell Coriolano HJ, Duarte JA (2013) Cardiac regeneration and cellular therapy: is there a benefit of exercise? Int J Sports Med 35:181–190
4. Alleman RJ, Stewart LM, Tsang AM et al (2015) Why does exercise "trigger" adaptive protective responses in the heart? Dose Response 13(1):1–19
5. Resnick N, Einav S, Chen-Konak L et al (2003) Hemodynamic forces as a stimulus for arteriogenesis. Endothelium 10(4–5):197–206
6. Bonaros N, Sondermeijer H, Wiedemann D et al (2011) Downregulation of the CXC chemokine receptor 4/stromal cell-derived factor 1 pathway enhances myocardial neovascularization, cardiomyocyte survival, and functional recovery after myocardial infarction. J Thorac Cardiovasc Surg 142(3):687–696
7. Huang F, Zhu X, Hu XQ et al (2013) Mesenchymal stem cells modified with miR-126 release angiogenic factors and activate notch ligand Delta-like-4, enhancing ischemic angiogenesis and cell survival. Int J Mol Med 31(2):484–492
8. Xi Y, Ma WH, Tian ZJ (2014) Research advance on angiogenesis in ischemic heart induced by aerobic exercise and stem cell mobilization. Sheng Li Ke Xue Jin Zhan 45(5):343–348
9. Lennon SL, Quindry J, Hamilton KL et al (2004) Loss of exercise-induced cardioprotection after cessation of exercise. J Appl Physiol (1985) 96(4):1299–1305
10. Tesch PA, Thorsson A, Kaiser P (1984) Muscle capillary supply and fiber type characteristics in weight and power lifters. J Appl Physiol Respir Environ Exerc Physiol 56(1):35–38
11. Weber MA, Hildebrandt W, Schröder L et al (2010) Concentric resistance training increases muscle strength without affecting microcirculation. Eur J Radiol 73(3):614–621
12. Leon AS, Franklin BA, Costa F et al (2005) Cardiac rehabilitation and secondary prevention of coronary heart disease an american heart association scientific statement from the council on clinical cardiology (subcommittee on exercise, cardiac rehabilitation, and prevention) and the council on nutrition, physical activity, and metabolism (subcommittee on physical activity), in collaboration with the american association of cardiovascular and pulmonary rehabilitation. Circulation 111:369–376
13. Riehle C, Wende AR, Zhu Y et al (2014) Insulin receptor substrates are essential for the bioenergetic and hypertrophic response of the heart to exercise training. Mol Cell Biol 34(18):3450–3460
14. Waring CD, Vicinanza C, Papalamprou A et al (2014) The adult heart responds to increased workload with physiologic hypertrophy, cardiac stem cell activation, and new myocyte formation. Eur Heart J 35(39):2722–2731
15. Xiao J, Chen P, Qu Y et al (2016) Telocytes in exercise-induced cardiac growth. J Cell Mol Med 20(5):973–979
16. Tao L, Bei Y, Zhang H, Xiao J, Li X (2015) Exercise for the heart: signaling pathways. Oncotarget 6(25):20773–20784
17. Wu B, Zhang Z, Lui W et al (2012) Endocardial cells form the coronary arteries by angiogenesis through myocardial-endocardial VEGF signaling. Cell 151(5):1083–1096
18. Bei Y, Zhou Q, Sun Q et al (2016) Telocytes in cardiac regeneration and repair. Semin Cell Dev Biol 55:14–21
19. Twardowski RL, Black LD (2014) Cardiac fibroblasts support endothelial cell proliferation and sprout formation but not the development of multicellular sprouts in a fibrin gel co-culture model. Ann Biomed Eng 42(5):1074–1084
20. Bowers SL, Baudino TA (2012) Cardiac myocyte-fibroblast interactions and the coronary vasculature. J Cardiovasc Transl Res 5(6):783–793
21. Tuttle JL, Nachreiner RD, Bhuller AS et al (2001) Shear level influences resistance artery remodeling: wall dimensions, cell density, and eNOS expression. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 281:H1380–H1389
22. Lehoux S, Tronc F, Tedgui A (2002) Mechanisms of blood flow-induced vascular enlargement. Biorheology 39(3–4):319–324
23. Van Royen N, Piek JJ, Buschmann I et al (2001) Stimulation of arteriogenesis: a new concept for the treatment of arterial occlusive disease. Cardiovasc Res 49:543–553

24. Buschmann I, Heil M, Jost M et al (2003) Influence of inflammatory cytokines on arteriogenesis. Microcirculation 10:371–379
25. Prior BM, Yang HT, Terjung RL (2004) What makes vessels grow with exercise training? J Appl Physiol 97(3):1119–1128
26. Laurenzana A, Fibbi G, Margheri F et al (2015) Endothelial progenitor cells in sprouting angiogenesis: proteases pave the way. Curr Mol Med 15(7):606–620
27. Egginton S, Zhou AL, Brown MD et al (2001) Unorthodox angiogenesis in skeletal muscle. Cardiovasc Res 49:634–646
28. Djonov V, Baum O, Burri PH (2003) Vascular remodeling by intussusceptive angiogenesis. Cell Tissue Res 314(1):107–117
29. Kurz H, Burri PH, Djonov VG (2003) Angiogenesis and vascular remodeling by intussusception: from form to function. News Physiol Sci 18:65–70
30. Tronc F, Wassef M, Exposito B et al (1996) Role of NO in flow-induced remodeling of the rabbit common carotid artery. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 16:1256–1262
31. Olenich SA, Gutierrez-Reed N, Audet GN et al (2013) Temporal response of positive and negative regulators in response to acute and chronic exercise training in mice. J Physiol 591(20):5157–5169
32. Gustafsson T, Kraus WE (2001) Exercise-induced angiogenesis-related growth and transcription factors in skeletal muscle, and their modification in muscle pathology. Front Biosci 6:D75–D89
33. Breen EC (2007) VEGF in biological control. J Cell Biochem 102(6):1358–1367
34. Iemitsu M, Maeda S, Jesmin S et al (2006) Exercise training improves aging-induced downregulation of VEGF angiogenic signaling cascade in hearts. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 291(3):H1290–H1298
35. Tang K, Xia FC, Wagner PD et al (2010) Exercise-induced VEGF transcriptional activation in brain, lung and skeletal muscle. Respir Physiol Neurobiol 170(1):16–22
36. Weiss TW, Mehrabi MR, Kaun C et al (2004) Prostaglandin E1 induces vascular endothelial growth factor-1 in human adult cardiac myocytes but not in human adult cardiac fibroblasts via a cAMP-dependent mechanism. J Mol Cell Cardiol 36(4):539–546
37. Chodari L, Mohammadi M, Ghorbanzadeh V et al (2016) Testosterone and voluntary exercise promote angiogenesis in hearts of rats with diabetes by enhancing expression of VEGF-A and SDF-1a. Can J Diabetes 40(5):436–441
38. Lampropoulou A, Ruhrberg C (2014) Neuropilin regulation of angiogenesis. Biochem Soc Trans 42(6):1623–1628
39. Fantin A, Herzog B, Mahmoud M et al (2014) Neuropilin 1 (NRP1) hypomorphism combined with defective VEGF-A binding reveals novel roles for NRP1 in developmental and pathological angiogenesis. Development 141(3):556–562
40. Staton CA, Kumar I, Reed MW et al (2007) Neuropilins in physiological and pathological angiogenesis. J Pathol 212(3):237–248
41. Gille H, Kowalski J, Li B et al (2001) Analysis of biological effects and signaling properties of Flt-1 (VEGFR-1) and KDR (VEGFR-2). A reassessment using novel receptor specific vascular endothelial growth factor mutants J Biol Chem 276:3222–3230
42. Bailey AP, Shparago M, Gu JW (2006) Exercise increases soluble vascular endothelial growth factor receptor-1 (sFlt-1) in circulation of healthy volunteers. Med Sci Monit 12(2):CR45–CR50
43. Finklestein SP, Plomaritoglou A (2001) Growth factors. In: Miller LP, Hayes RL (eds) Head trauma: basic, preclinical, and clinical directions. Wiley, New York
44. Vlodavsky I, Korner G, Ishai-Michaeli R et al (1990) Extracellular matrix-resident growth factors and enzymes: possible involvement in tumor metastasis and angiogenesis. Cancer Metastasis Rev 9(3):203–226
45. Radom-Aizik S, Zaldivar F Jr, Leu SY et al (2008) Effects of 30 min of aerobic exercise on gene expression in human neutrophils. J Appl Physiol 104(1):236–243
46. Wahl P, Zinner C, Achtzehn S et al (2011) Effects of acid-base balance and high or low intensity exercise on VEGF and bFGF. Eur J Appl Physiol 111(7):1405–1413

47. Gustafsson T, Puntschart A, Kaijser L et al (1999) Exercise-induced expression of angiogenesis-related transcription and growth factors in human skeletal muscle. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 276:H679–H685
48. Stegmann TJ (1999) New approaches to coronary heart disease: induction of neovascularisation by growth factors. BioDrugs 11(5):301–308
49. Gale NW, Yancopoulos GD (1999) Growth factors acting via endothelial cell-specific receptor tyrosine kinases: VEGFs, angiopoietins, and ephrins in vascular development. Genes Dev 13(9):1055–1066
50. Valenzuela DM, Griffiths JA, Rojas J et al (1999) Angiopoietins 3 and 4: diverging gene counterparts in mice and humans. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 1999 96(5):1904–1909
51. Larouche JF, Yu C, Luo X et al (2015) Acute high-intensity intermittent aerobic exercise reduces plasma angiopoietin-like 2 in patients with coronary artery disease. Can J Cardiol 31(10):1232–1239
52. Huang Y, Fang C, Guo H et al (2016) Increased angiopoietin-like protein 8 levels in patients with type 2 diabetes and cardiovascular disease. Diabetes Res Clin Pract 120:229–231
53. Kersten S, Lichtenstein L, Steenbergen E et al (2009) Caloric restriction and exercise increase plasma ANGPTL4 levels in humans via elevated free fatty acids. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 29(6):969–974
54. Laughlin MH, Welshons WV, Sturek M et al (2003) Gender, exercise training, and eNOS expression in porcine skeletal muscle arteries. J Appl Physiol 95:250–264
55. Gielen S, Sandri M, Erbs S et al (2011) Exercise-induced modulation of endothelial nitric oxide production. Curr Pharm Biotechnol 12(9):1375–1384
56. Laufs U, Werner N, Link A et al (2004) Physical training increases endothelial progenitor cells, inhibits neointima formation, and enhances angiogenesis. Circulation 109(2):220–226
57. Baggish AL, Park J, Min PK et al (2014) Rapid upregulation and clearance of distinct circulating microRNAs after prolonged aerobic exercise. J Appl Physiol 116(5):522–531
58. Da Silva ND Jr, Fernandes T, Soci UP et al (2012) Swimming training in rats increases cardiac MicroRNA-126 expression and angiogenesis. Med Sci Sports Exerc 44(8):1453–1462
59. Nikolic I, Plate KH, Schmidt MH (2010) EGFL7 meets miRNA-126: an angiogenesis alliance. J Angiogenes Res 2(1):9
60. Ge HY, Han ZJ, Tian P et al (2015) VEGFA expression is inhibited by arsenic trioxide in HUVECs through the upregulation of Ets-2 and miRNA-126. PLoS One 10(8):e0135795
61. Soufi-Zomorrod M, Hajifathali A, Kouhkan F et al (2016) MicroRNAs modulating angiogenesis: miR-129-1 and miR-133 act as angio-miR in HUVECs. Tumour Biol 37(7):9527–9534
62. Icli B, Wara AK, Moslehi J et al (2013) MicroRNA-26a regulates pathological and physiological angiogenesis by targeting BMP/SMAD1 signaling. Circ Res 113(11):1231–1241
63. Rychli K, Kaun C, Hohensinner PJ et al (2010) The anti-angiogenic factor PEDF is present in the human heart and is regulated by anoxia in cardiac myocytes and fibroblasts. J Cell Mol Med 14(1–2):198–205
64. Bozaoglu K, Curran JE, Stocker CJ et al (2010) Chemerin, a novel adipokine in the regulation of angiogenesis. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 95(5):2476–2485
65. Ellison GM, Waring CD, Vicinanza C et al (2012) Physiological cardiac remodelling in response to endurance exercise training: cellular and molecular mechanisms. Heart 98(1):5–10
66. Yamashita T, Abe K (2012) Mechanisms of endogenous endothelial repair in stroke. Curr Pharm Des 18(25):3649–3652
67. Black MA, Cable NT, Thijssen DH et al (2009) Impact of age, sex, and exercise on brachial artery flow-mediated dilatation. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 297(3):H1109–H1116
68. Leone AM, Valgimigli M, Giannico MB et al (2009) From bone marrow to the arterial wall: the ongoing tale of endothelial progenitor cells. Eur Heart J 30(8):890–899
69. Li Calzi S, Neu MB, Shaw LC et al (2010) EPCs and pathological angiogenesis: when good cells go bad. Microvasc Res 79(3):207–216
70. Asano M, Kaneoka K, Nomura T et al (1998) Increase in serum vascular endothelial growth factor levels during altitude training. Acta Physiol Scand 162(4):455–459

71. Treps L, Gavard J (2015) Tumor angiogenesis: when the tree of life turns bad. Med Sci 31(11):989–995
72. Ranieri G, Gasparini G (2001) Angiogenesis and angiogenesis inhibitors: a new potential anticancer therapeutic strategy. Curr Drug Targets Immune Endocr Metabol Disord 1(3):241–253
73. Liu X, Li Y, Liu Y et al (2010) Endothelial progenitor cells (EPCs) mobilized and activated by neurotrophic factors may contribute to pathologic neovascularization in diabetic retinopathy. Am J Pathol 176(1):504–515
74. Lee J, Zee BC, Li Q (2013) Detection of neovascularization based on fractal and texture analysis with interaction effects in diabetic retinopathy. PLoS One 8(12):e75699
75. van Hinsbergh VW, Eringa EC, Daemen MJ (2015) Neovascularization of the atherosclerotic plaque: interplay between atherosclerotic lesion, adventitia-derived microvessels and perivascular fat. Curr Opin Lipidol 26(5):405–411
76. Nakano M, Fukumoto Y, Satoh K et al (2010) OX40 ligand plays an important role in the development of atherosclerosis through vasa vasorum neovascularization. Cardiovasc Res 88(3):539–546

Chapter 8
The Non-cardiomyocyte Cells of the Heart. Their Possible Roles in Exercise-Induced Cardiac Regeneration and Remodeling

Ivan Varga, Jan Kyselovič, Paulina Galfiova, and Lubos Danisovic

Abstract The non-cardiomyocyte cellular microenvironment of the heart includes diverse types of cells of mesenchymal origin. During development, the majority of these cells derive from the epicardium, while a subset derives from the endothelium/endocardium and neural crest derived mesenchyme. This subset includes cardiac fibroblasts and telocytes, the latter of which are a controversial type of "connecting cell" that support resident cardiac progenitors in the postnatal heart. Smooth muscle cells, pericytes, and endothelial cells are also present, in addition to adipocytes, which accumulate as epicardial adipose connective tissue. Furthermore, the heart harbors many cells of hematopoietic origin, such as mast cells, macrophages, and other immune cell populations. Most of these control immune reactions and inflammation. All of the above-mentioned non-cardiomyocyte cells of the heart contribute to this organ's well-orchestrated physiology. These cells also contribute to regeneration as a result of injury or age, in addition to tissue remodeling triggered by chronic disease or increased physical activity (exercise-induced cardiac growth). These processes in the heart, the most important vital organ in the human body, are not only fascinating from a scientific standpoint, but they are also clinically important. It is well-known that regular exercise can help prevent many cardiovascular diseases. However, the precise mechanisms underpinning myocardial remodeling triggered by physical activity are still unknown. Surprisingly, exercise-induced adaptation mechanisms are often identical or very similar to tissue remodeling caused by pathological conditions, such as hypertension, cardiac hypertrophy, and cardiac

I. Varga (✉) • P. Galfiova
Institute of Histology and Embryology, Faculty of Medicine, Comenius University, Bratislava, Slovak Republic
e-mail: ivan.varga@fmed.uniba.sk

J. Kyselovič
Department of Pharmacology and Toxicology, Faculty of Pharmacy, Comenius University Bratislava, Bratislava, Slovak Republic

L. Danisovic
Institute of Medical Biology, Genetics and Clinical Genetics, Faculty of Medicine, Comenius University, Bratislava, Slovak Republic

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*, Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_8

fibrosis. This review provides a summary of our current knowledge regarding the cardiac cellular microenvironment, focusing on the clinical applications this information to the study of heart remodeling during regular physical exercise.

Keywords Non-cardiomyocyte Cells • Exercise • Regeneration • Remodeling

1 Introduction

Regeneration of tissues damaged by wear and tear or injury, in addition to tissue remodeling as a result of chronic disease or increased physical activity, modify tissue architecture through coordinated cell proliferation, differentiation, dedifferentiation, and apoptosis [1]. These processes in the heart, the most important vital organ in the human body, are not only a fascinating scientific problem, but they are also clinically important. Surprisingly, cardiomyocytes account for only 25–35% of all the cells in the heart. In fact, in the heart, morphologically and functionally distinct cardiac non-myocyte cells (all cells of the heart excluding cardiomyocytes) constitute the majority of cells in this organ [2]. Non-cardiomyocytes are a diverse group of cells and include fibroblasts, telocytes, mast cells, endothelial cells, white blood cells, and other immunologically active cells, such as smooth muscle cells, adipocytes, and pericytes. Exercise is a well-established intervention for the prevention and treatment of cardiovascular diseases. The increase in the size of cardiomyocytes is likely a central mechanism for exercise-induced cardiac growth, but other cardiac cell types also respond to exercise. Therefore, exercise-induced cardiac growth is a complex process that depends upon cross-talk between cardiomyocytes and non-cardiomyocyte cells of the heart [3].

This review summarizes our current understanding of the cardiac cellular microenvironment. It also discusses how this research might be applied to help develop clinical treatments that promote heart regeneration and tissue remodeling. Expanding our knowledge of the diverse non-myocyte cell populations present in the heart is essential for understanding cardiac homeostasis during normal and pathological conditions. Here, we focus on exercise-induced cardiac remodeling.

2 Cardiac Fibroblasts and Myofibroblasts

Fibroblasts are the most abundant cells in connective tissue. They produce all components of the extracellular matrix, including protein fibers and amorphous ground substance. They are also essential during wound healing.

Cardiac fibroblasts have been found in all compartments of the heart. They are mainly responsible for the production of major components of the extracellular matrix, including collagen (type I, III, V, and VI), periostin, vimentin, and fibronectin. Thus, fibroblasts create a basic microenvironment for other cell types in the

heart. Moreover, they play a pivotal role in cardiac development, remodeling, and regeneration [4, 5].

It is well-known that cardiac fibroblasts are generated during embryogenesis through a process known as the epithelial-to-mesenchymal transition [6]. The discovery of epicardium-specific genes in the mouse, such as *Tcf21*, *Tbx18,* and *WT1,* strongly support this theory [7].

Despite the fact that fibroblasts have been studied for many years, there is no universal molecular marker used to track them *in vitro* or *in vivo*. This is primarily because all known markers are also expressed by many other cell types within the heart. In pioneering studies, fibroblasts were originally characterized according to their morphological features, proliferation activity, gene expression, and developmental origin [8–11]. This also applied to the fibroblasts of the heart, necessitating the combining of various markers for their identification. Several markers have been used recently to identify cardiac fibroblasts, such as CD90 (also known as Thy1), fibroblast-specific protein 1, discoidin domain receptor 2, fibronectin, vimentin, and collagen types I and III [12]. More recently, it was shown that activated fibroblasts are enriched for fibroblast-activating protein and alpha-smooth muscle actin [13, 14]. Other suitable markers are *Tcf21* and platelet-derived growth factor receptor alpha. These are responsible for fibroblast differentiation and are known to be expressed in adult fibroblasts [15, 16]. However, TCF21 expression is very difficult to detect by immunohistochemistry and platelet-derived growth factor receptor alpha is also expressed by several populations of stem cells within the heart [17]. Another robust marker of cardiac fibroblasts is mEF-SK4, but it must be colocalized with CD31 and CD34 to exclude hematopoietic and endothelial cells [2].

Cardiac fibroblasts play an important role in the synthesis and degradation of cardiac extracellular matrix. They also mediate many physiological and pathological processes that contribute to the structural, biomechanical, biochemical, and electrical properties of the heart.

Cardiac fibroblasts are highly metabolically active cells and they produce an abundance of interstitial collagen, proteoglycans, glycoproteins, growth factors, cytokines, matrikines, and proteases, which influence the composition, function, and remodeling of the extracellular matrix [18]. They form a three-dimensional network for myocytes and other cardiac cells. Moreover, they are involved in the distribution of mechanical forces within the heart [19]. Cardiac fibroblasts respond to changes in the cellular environment caused by physical exercise by modulating integrin expression. This is associated with changes in cell migration [20]. Remodeling and other alterations in the organization of the myocardium are crucial processes that help the heart adapt to changes as a result of physiological or pathological events [21]. Cardiac fibroblasts are the most influential cell types involved in this process. For example, after cardiac injury, fibroblasts are strongly influenced by various bioactive molecules, which promote changes in fibroblast gene expression. They also affect cell migration to damaged regions to promote regeneration and scar formation [22]. Moreover, cardiac fibroblasts differentiate into myofibroblasts, which produce collagen, fibronectin, and contractile proteins [23].

Another major function of cardiac fibroblasts is to express different growth factors, cytokines, and other bioactive molecules. These factors exert autocrine and paracrine effects on the cardiac cells and, thus, promote their proliferation, contraction, and apoptosis [24].

Recent studies demonstrated that cardiac fibroblasts play critical roles in electrical signaling because they possess a high membrane resistance, which makes them excellent conductors. It was shown that fibroblasts are physically coupled to other cells of the myocardium, including myocytes. The cell junctions forming these connections are composed mainly of connexins CX40, CX43, and CX45 [25, 26]. Some studies indicate that cardiac fibroblasts act as bridges connecting myocytes that are normally electrically isolated by connective tissues [27].

Lastly, cardiac fibroblasts have an important role in angiogenesis. They affect this process by releasing several growth factors, such as fibroblast growth factor, vascular endothelial growth factor, and pigment epithelium-derived growth factor [28, 29].

3 Cardiac Telocytes

A telocyte is a type of connecting cell found in various organs in the human body. This includes the heart, which contains telocytes in all cardiac tissue layers. Telocytes create a cellular meshwork throughout the epicardium, endocardium, and myocardium. They can even be found in cardiac stem cell niches [30, 31]. They tend to have a small, rounded appearance, and can sometimes have a spindle-shaped cell body. Most display extremely long cytoplasmic protrusions called telopodes. Each telocyte sprouts 2–5 telopodes, and each of the prolongations can range from dozens to hundreds of micrometers in length with an average thickness of 0.2 μm. Many telopodes form secondary and tertiary branching patterns, and this is what creates the three-dimensional network characteristic of cardiac telocytes. These networks envelop capillaries and connect neighboring telocytes with other tissue types in the heart [32]. Because telopodes are very thin cellular structures, telocytes and their networks must be visualized by transmission electron microscopy (Fig. 8.1) [33, 34] or immunohistochemical staining (Fig. 8.2). Several different antigens are expressed in telocytes, including CD34, CD117 (c-kit), vimentin, and PDGF receptor-alpha and receptor-beta. Unfortunately, all these antigens are also enriched in other non-telocyte cell types. For example, mast cells also express CD117. Therefore, researchers typically use a double-immunolabeling approach to distinguish telocytes from other interstitial cells. Telocytes are often defined as CD34+/vimentin+, CD34+/PDGFR-beta+, or CD34+/CD117+ cells, effectively differentiating them from cardiac fibroblasts [35, 36]. Unfortunately, telocytes cannot currently be distinguished during embryonic development because the maturing progenitors are negative for both CD117 and CD34 [37].

Telocytes are not typically recognized as a distinct cell population. Although the term “telocytes” yields over 240 references in PubMed, there are no official entries

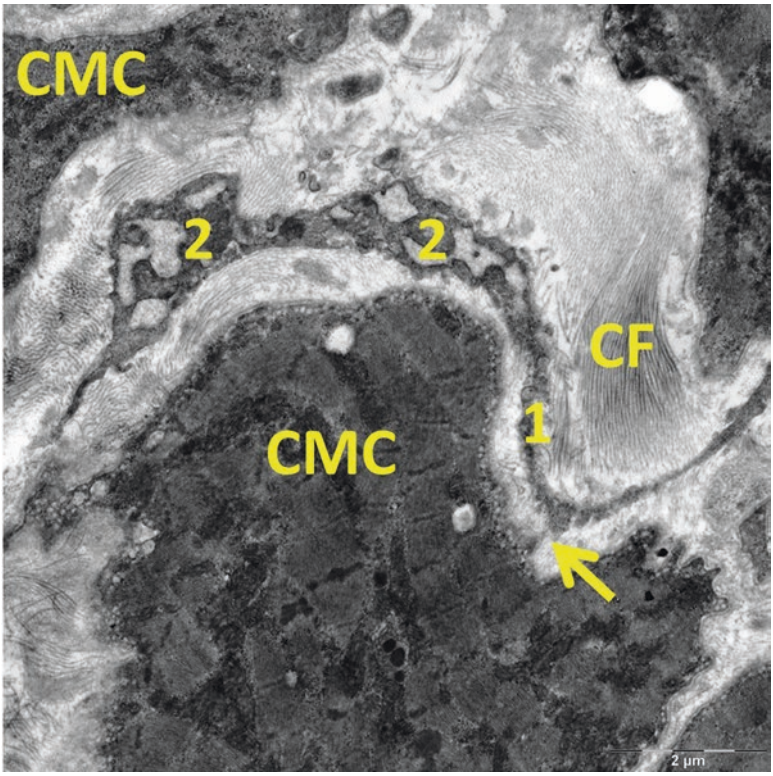


Fig. 8.1 Human myocardium visualized by transmission electron microscopy. Telocytes display long cytoplasmic prolongations in the loose connective tissue with collagen fibers (*CF*) between cardiac muscle cells (*CMC*). Thin segments are called podomers (1), and the thicker dilated segments containing membrane-bound cell organelles are podoms (2). Between the cardiac muscle cell and the prolongation of the telocyte, a direct junction (nanocontact) is visible (*arrow*) (Orig. Magn. 8900×)

for this cell type in *Terminologia Histologica* [38]. Díaz-Flores et al. [39] originally defined the telocyte cell population as stromal fibroblastic cells enriched for CD34. Meanwhile, Ivey and Tallquist [12] used "cardiac telocyte" interchangeably with "cardiac fibroblast." Furthermore, Bei et al. [35] showed that cardiac telocytes have distinct morphologies and immunohistochemical properties when compared to fibroblasts cultured *in vitro*. Rusu et al. [40] also demonstrated that a subpopulation of cardiac telocytes are endothelial derived. Thus, whether telocytes represent a discrete cell population or whether are a special subtype of fibroblasts or endothelial cells remains to be determined.

Cardiac telocytes form a three-dimensional network and are connected to each other at cell-cell junctions. They also form these junctions with other cardiac cell types including cardiomyocytes, cardiomyocyte progenitors, mastocytes, pericytes, immune reactive cells, macrophages, Schwann cells, fibroblasts, and endothelial

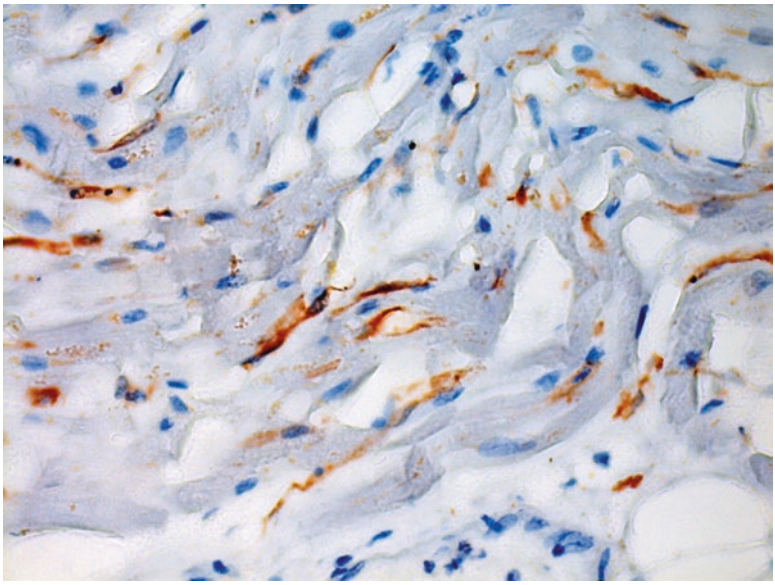


Fig. 8.2 Human myocardium visualized by light microscopy. Spindle-shaped cardiac telocytes (anti-CD117 antibody, *brown* color) between cardiomyocytes and different connective tissue cells inside a scar after a myocardial infarction. Diaminobenzidine was used as a chromogen. Cell nuclei were stained with Mayer's hematoxylin (Orig. Magn. 400×)

cells of the capillaries. Telocytes secrete a range of vesicles containing signaling molecules to facilitate intercellular communication, which has been well-documented *in vitro* [41]. These secreted factors likely regulate nearby cells (especially cardiac stem cells) via paracrine signaling [42].

Telocytes with different morphologies are found in various layers of the heart, and this cell type has discrete functions in different anatomical regions. For example, epicardial telocytes secrete microvesicles as exosomes into the extracellular matrix [43]. Endocardial telocytes are the most abundant cells in the sub-endothelial layer of the endocardium, and they extend telopodes into the myocardium to form direct connections with cells in this region [44]. In fact, the abundance of cardiac telocytes in the subepicardium of rats is significantly higher when compared to the endocardium. The density is higher in the atria compared to the ventricles [45]. Electron microscopy and immunohistochemistry was used to show that telocytes are also present in the valves of the heart [46]. The telocyte meshwork that is formed inside the heart valves likely provides mechanical support and confers flexibility to this tissue, in addition to mediating communication amongst cells.

Faussone-Pellegrini and Bani [37] showed that telocytes are required during prenatal heart development. Immature cardiac muscle cells are interconnected and they are surrounded by telocytes, which provide a three-dimensional scaffold for the myocardium during morphogenesis. After birth, the number of telocytes steadily decrease until adulthood [47].

Telocytes are known to be present in or near stem cell niches in various human organs. This includes the subepicardial cardiac layer [48–50]. In this tissue layer, cardiac stem cell niches harboring cardiomyocyte progenitors are found surrounding the coronary arteries [51]. Each niche contains cardiac progenitors in various stages of differentiation, in addition to loose connective tissue that harbors mast cells, adipocytes, macrophages, fibroblasts, a rich capillary bed, telocytes, and nerve fibers [48]. Recent *in vitro* studies suggest that the telopodes of telocytes form complex scaffolds that are required to organize the myocardium during tissue regeneration [49]. Furthermore, telocytes are often referred to as "nurse cells" for cardiac stem cells because they aid the differentiation and integration of stem cell progenitors into the developing or regenerating heart [50].

A few studies have investigated the contribution of telocytes to the etiology of cardiac diseases. Richter and Kostin [52] demonstrated that there is a reduction in the abundance of cardiac telocytes in patients suffering from end-stage heart failure following transplantation. The loss of telocytes also occurred in rats following myocardial infarction [53]. In subsequent weeks of observation of these rats, cardiac telocytes also failed to migrate into the damaged heart tissue from nearby healthy myocardium, which likely inhibited regeneration of the affected myocardium. Thus, telocytes may contribute to neoangiogenesis following a myocardial infarction [54]. Interestingly, when cardiac telocytes were transplanted into sites of myocardial infarction in rats a reduction in the size of damaged tissue was observed. The animals also experienced significant improvements in heart function. It is therefore possible that the transplantation of healthy cardiac telocytes might increase overall vessel density and decrease myocardial fibrosis in hearts following an infarction [53]. Future cell-based therapeutic approaches of this nature might enhance cardiac regeneration, repair, and protection in patients suffering from various heart diseases [55, 56].

We are aware of only one report linking cardiac telocyte activity to physical exercise. Xiao et al. [57] used a ramp swimming exercise to study the connection between cardiac telocytes function and exercise-induced cardiac growth in mice. It was shown that the number of telocytes increased significantly in the heart following exercise, suggesting that this cell population might modulate the physiology of cardiac stem cells, cardiomyocytes, and/or other endothelial cells. This lends further support to the idea that cardiac telocytes likely enhance cardiac regeneration following an injury or aging processes.

4 Cardiac Adipocytes and Epicardial Adipose Tissue

Adipose cells (fat cells, adipocytes) are specialized cells of the connective tissue that synthesize and store lipids as an energy reserve. Currently, white adipose tissue is considered to not only be an energy-storing organ, but it also acts as:

- an active endocrine organ with an intricate role in systemic homeostasis [58],
- a reservoir for a high number of adipose-tissue derived mesenchymal stem cells [59],
- a regulator of immune responses (e.g., obesity, which is associated with low-grade, sustained, and systemic inflammation, termed obesity-related inflammation) [60].

Epicardial adipose tissue (or epicardial fat) is the adipose tissue depot mainly surrounding the epicardial coronary vessels (Figs. 8.3, 8.4, 8.5, and 8.6). It is a metabolically active part of the heart and it secretes numerous bioactive molecules, such as inflammatory adipokines, growth factors, and cardioprotective factors. A recent meta-analysis demonstrated that epicardial adipose tissue is significantly thicker in patients with coronary artery disease compared to healthy patients [61]. Numerous studies propose that interactions occur between the epicardial adipose tissue and the remodeling myocardium, which underpin the etiology of coronary artery disease, various metabolic syndromes, and atrial fibrillation [62–64]. A number of studies have shown that epicardial adipose tissue causes an overproduction of several pro- and anti-inflammatory cytokines and bioactive substances, including leptin, tumor necrosis factor-alpha, and adiponectin [65, 66]. The protein hormone adiponectin can be produced by other cell types, including cardiomyocytes. Under physiological conditions, its expression level in cardiomyocytes is significantly lower than in adipose tissue. The main source of plasma adiponectin is the adipose tissue [67]. Adiponectin is a protective factor for the heart. It is characterized by its anti-inflammatory, anti-atherogenic, anti-apoptotic, and anti-hypertrophic effects. Many studies show that adiponectin levels decrease in patients suffering from diabetes mellitus, coronary artery disease, hypertension, or dilated cardiomyopathy [68–70]. On the other hand, Takahashi et al. [71] showed that adiponectin is expressed by injured cardiomyocytes in patients with myocardial infarction or dilated cardiomyopathy. Furthermore, Takano et al. [72] suggested that the heart

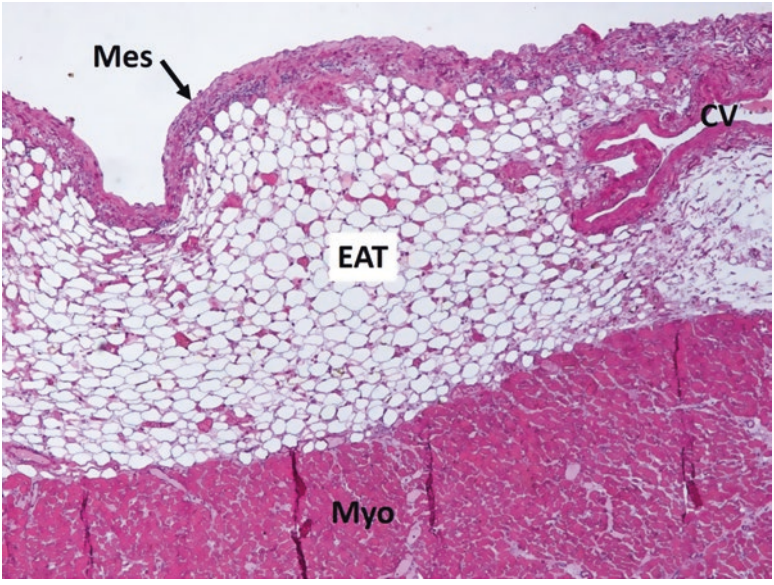


Fig. 8.3 The epicardium of the human heart containing epicardial adipose tissue (EAT) visualized by light microscopy. *Mes* mesothelium, *CV* coronary vein, *Myo* myocardium (H&E stain, Orig. Magn. 50×)

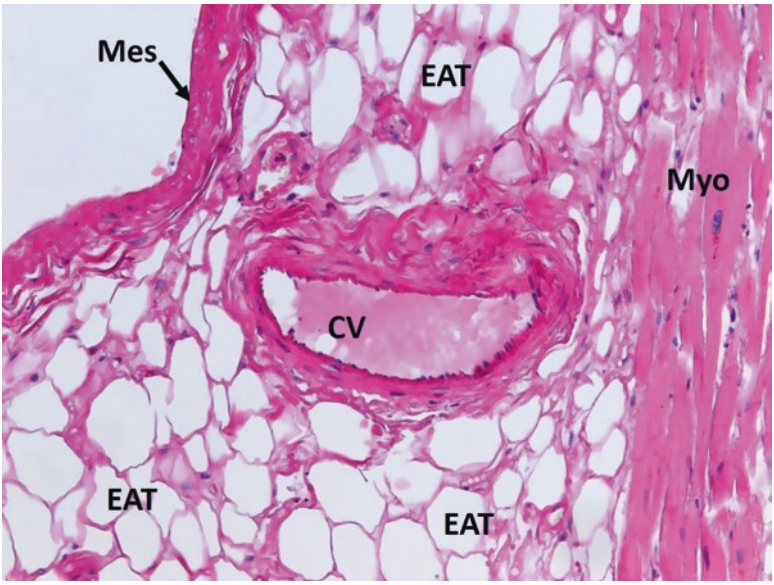


Fig. 8.4 Epicardium of the human heart containing epicardial adipose tissue (EAT) visualized by light microscopy. *Mes* mesothelium, *CV* smaller coronary vein or venule, *Myo* myocardium (H&E stain, Orig. Magn. 200×)

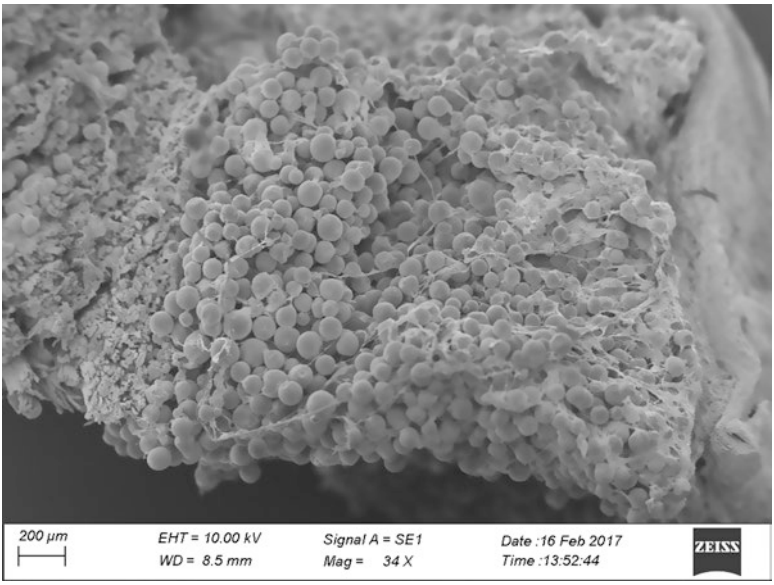


Fig. 8.5 A human heart visualized by scanning electron microscopy showing epicardial adipose tissue (Orig. Magn. 34×)

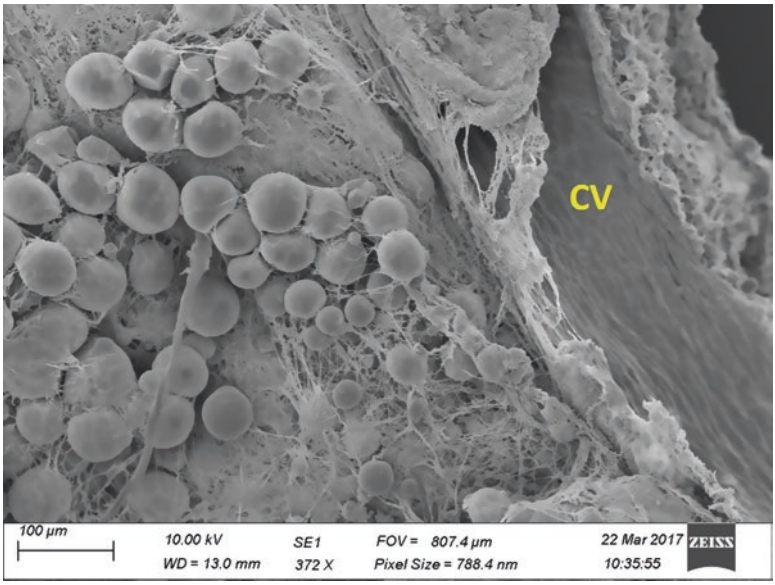


Fig. 8.6 A human heart visualized by scanning electron microscopy. A group of adipocytes from the epicardium surrounded by a delicate network of reticular fibers. The lumen of a small coronary vessel is observed (CV) (Orig. Magn. 372×)

releases adiponectin in response to left ventricular dysfunction, resulting in the elevation of adiponectin plasma levels [73], which is a predictor of mortality in patients with chronic heart failure [74].

It should be noted that the effect of weight loss on the reduction of epicardial adipose tissue is still controversial. For example, Wu et al. [75] examined the volume of epicardial adipose tissue (measured using CT scans) in two groups of overweight or obese patients. The first group underwent bariatric surgery, and the second group participated in a 3-month aerobic exercise and low-calorie diet program. Surprisingly, the epicardial adipose tissue was found to be unaffected by weight loss in both groups of patients. A meta-analysis reported by Rabkin and Campbell [76] suggested that significant epicardial adipose tissue reduction only occurred with improved diet and bariatric surgery, but not with exercise.

5 Cardiac Mast Cells

Mast cells are connective tissue cells of hematopoietic origin. They originate from $CD34^+$ hematopoietic progenitor cells of the bone marrow and differentiate in sites of connective tissue throughout the human body, including the heart. The internationally accepted histological nomenclature, the *Terminologia Histologica* [38], distinguish

two basic types of mast cells. The first type is associated with loose connective tissue of the adventitia of blood vessels (the so-called perivascular mast cells). The second type is localized predominantly in the mucosa (mucosal mast cells), especially in the respiratory and digestive systems [77]. Over the last decades, many scientists have defined another resident population of mast cells: the cardiac mast cells. An increased number of cardiac mast cells have been reported in different chronic or acute diseases of the cardiovascular system, such as dilated cardiomyopathy, hypertension, chronic cardiac volume overload, and myocardial infarction [78]. It is assumed that cardiac mast cells probably participate in myocardial dysfunction and myocardial remodeling, but the precise mechanisms are presently unknown.

Mast cells are easily identifiable in histological tissue sections (Fig. 8.7). They are ovoid with a single spherical nucleus and many cytoplasmic granules. These granules stain intensely and metachromatically (a characteristic change in the color of the applied dye) in the presence of basic dyes, such as toluidine blue or thionine. At the ultrastructural level, the cytoplasmic granules of mast cells are diverse. Some are electron-dense, and others form scrolls or crystals [79]. In recent decades, monoclonal antibodies have been commonly used for immunohistochemical identification of mast cells in tissue sections. Anti-tryptase antibodies represent the "gold standard" for identifying mast cells in human tissues. Tryptase, a trypsin-like serine protease, is specific for mast cells. Other markers enriched in human cardiac mast cells include IgE receptor, CD117 (c-kit), p24 antigen, Pgp-1 homing receptor (CD44), and ICAM-1 antigen (CD54). However, these can also be expressed by

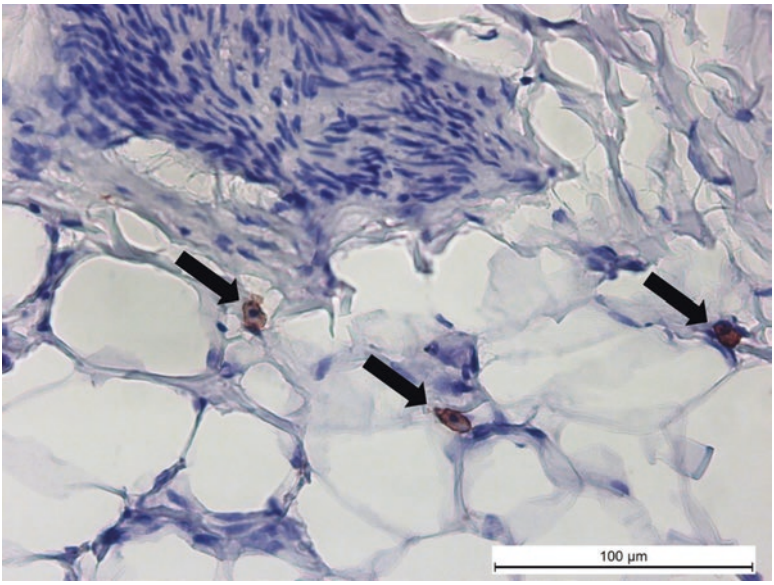


Fig. 8.7 A human heart visualized by light microscopy. *Ovoid-shaped* mast cells (arrows, anti-CD117 antibody, *brown* color) are observed between adipocytes in the epicardium. Diaminobenzidine was used as a chromogen (Orig. Magn. 400×)

many other types of cells and, thus, are not mast cell-specific [80]. For example, CD117 is frequently used to identify not only mast cells, but also cardiac muscle progenitor cells [81] and telocytes [82].

Cardiac mast cells are frequently localized in close proximity to blood vessels. This suggests that circulating antigens or drugs used during disease treatment or diagnostic procedures can easily reach these cardiac mast cells [79]. Mast cells store and release a variety of biologically and pharmacologically active mediators. Some of these, such as histamine, heparin, and serine proteases (tryptase and chymase), are stored in cytoplasmic granules. Other vasoactive and cell signaling mediators, such as leukotriens, interleukins, and prostaglandin D2, are released from the cell membrane during mast cell activation [83]. Furthermore, cardiac mast cells contain and release renin, which initiates local angiotensin formation. This may result in coronary vasoconstriction, arrhythmias, and fibrosis [84].

In general, cardiac mast cells are responsible for immune reactions and inflammation. Mast cells manufacture a wide variety of proteases, cytokines, growth factors, and vasoactive substances that may influence myocardial remodeling [85]. Mast cell proteases are capable of activating collagenase, and other mediators, such as tryptase and chymase, have the ability to activate metalloproteinases [86]. In recent years, numerous interesting studies have been published that focused on the role of cardiac mast cells during the pathogenesis of cardiac diseases (mostly in animal models). For example, Levick et al. [87] demonstrated a causal relationship between cardiac mast cells and the development of left ventricular fibrosis in response to hypertension. A significant increase in cardiac mast cell density was also observed to correlate with cardiac hypertrophy and heart failure. For these reasons, mast cells may contribute to the development of cardiac hypertrophy and heart failure [88]. Finally, mast cells may play a role in the etiology of eosinophilic coronary periarteritis, a rare eosinophil-induced inflammation associated with spontaneous coronary artery dissection and sudden cardiac death [89].

The activity of mast cells can be modulated be exercise. In a rat model, for example, Phungphong et al. [90] found that regular exercise had a protective effect on the heart by inhibiting the degranulation of mast cells.

6 Cardiac Mononuclear Phagocytic Cells

In general, cardiac immune cells are gaining interest for the roles they play in pathological remodeling in a number of cardiac diseases [91]. These immune cells include T-lymphocytes and macrophages. B-lymphocytes are less numerous in the human myocardium [92].

Macrophages belong to the mononuclear phagocytic system and are part of the innate immune system. They play a role in the maintenance of normal tissues by ingesting dead cells and cellular debris and breaking them down with lysosomal enzymes. Macrophages participate in the immunological response. They are the first line of defense against infection. There are two predominant hypotheses regarding

the origin of macrophages. The traditional model states that blood monocytes give rise to all tissue macrophages. The second hypothesis assumes a prenatal colonization of tissues by resident macrophages derived from embryonic yolk sac progenitors. These macrophages persist throughout adulthood and self-renew without input from circulating monocytes [93–95].

Macrophages secrete a variety of cytokines, pro-inflammatory molecules, and trophic mediators. Some of these have been suggested to inhibit apoptosis in hypoxic cardiomyocytes or promote neonatal heart regeneration [96]. In various cardiac diseases, such as ischemic heart disease and idiopathic dilated cardiomyopathy, the expansion of macrophage populations occurs [97]. Cardiac macrophages may contribute to tissue remodeling during chronic pressure-overload heart failure or heart fibrosis through the activation of myofibroblasts [98, 99]. The role of macrophages in inflammation after a myocardial infarct indicates that these cells are absolutely necessary for adequate wound healing and scar formation [100].

There is only one scientific article that describes the link between cardiac macrophages and physical exercise. In a study by Botta et al. [101], the infiltration of the hearts of diabetic mice by F4/80+ macrophages was attenuated by exercise, which consisted of animals running on a motorized exercise wheel system.

7 Cardiac Endothelial Cells and Pericytes

Endothelial cells resemble simple squamous epithelial cells. They have their own basal lamina and line blood vessels. The internationally accepted *Terminologia Histologica* describes them as an epithelial tissue [38]. On the other hand, they are of mesodermal origin and can produce collagen type IV. Therefore, endothelial cells are also considered to be connective tissue cells. Inside the heart, there are two different populations of cardiac endothelial cells:

- vascular endothelium (lining the luminal surface of the coronary vessels; Fig. 8.8)
- endocardial endothelium (a continuous monolayer of cells that line the cavities of the heart; Fig. 8.9).

The differences between these types of endothelial cells are apparent only on the ultrastructural level. For example, endocardial endothelial cells have Weibel-Palade bodies in their cytoplasm, which contain von Willebrand factor [102]. Additionally, endocardial endothelium has a different cell shape, cytoskeletal organization, and permeability than vascular endothelium [103]. From an embryological point of view, vascular endothelium originates from the epicardium, and endocardial endothelium originates from the cardiogenic plate [104].

Both vascular and endocardial endothelial cells play a role in controlling the contractility of cardiomyocytes by releasing various biologically active autocrine and paracrine agents. Cardiac endothelial cells produce nitric oxide, endothelin-1, prostaglandin I (2), angiotensin II, and other factors [104, 105]. All of these sub-

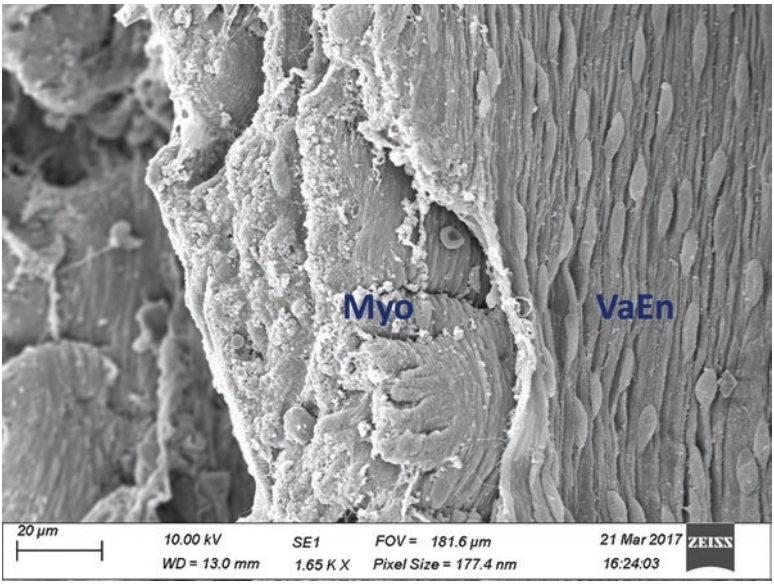


Fig. 8.8 A human heart visualized by scanning electron microscopy. The lumen of a small thin-walled vessel (probably a venule) lined with vascular endothelium (VaEn) is observed. The endothelial cell nuclei protrude into the lumen. Some cardiac muscle cells of the myocardium (Myo) are also observed (Orig. Magn. 1650×)

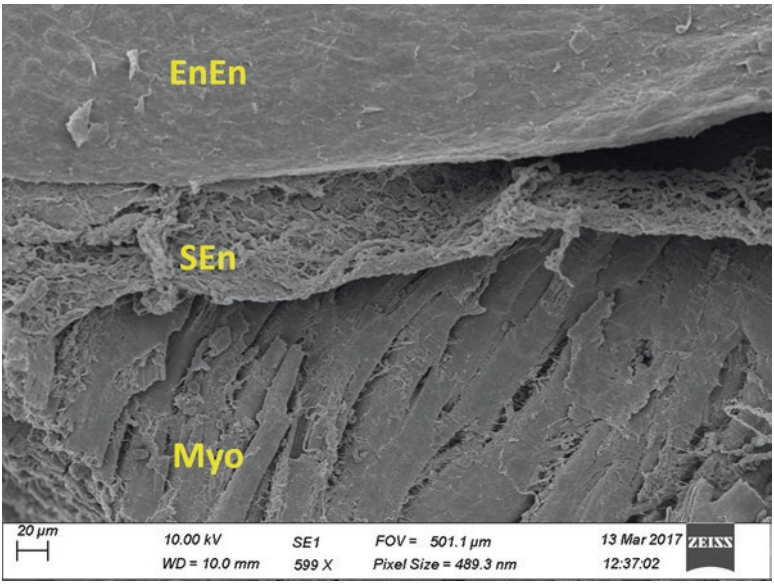


Fig. 8.9 A human heart visualized by scanning electron microscopy. Surface endocardial endothelium is observed beneath a subendothelial layer of loose connective tissue and cardiac muscle cells in the myocardium (Myo). (Orig. Magn. 599×)

stances directly influence cardiac metabolism, growth, contractile performance, and rhythmicity of the adult heart.

In recent years, endothelial progenitor cells that contribute to angiogenesis have been identified as a circulating cell population in the peripheral blood. They are derived from the bone marrow [106]. Endothelial progenitor cells are rare in the circulation, but they can be mobilized into the circulation from the bone marrow by vascular trauma or some types of cytokines. They may be associated with some degenerative diseases, such as progressive progenitor cell deficits that may contribute to the development of atherosclerosis [107]. The study of Rehman et al. [108] demonstrated that exercise can acutely increase two distinct cell populations that are known to be involved in angiogenesis and endothelial repair. These include circulating endothelial progenitor cells, which may supply new endothelial cells to the vasculature, and circulating angiogenic cells, which secrete growth factors that promote endothelial growth and angiogenesis. Furthermore, Adams et al. [109] confirmed that there is an increase in the number of circulating endothelial progenitor cells in patients who undergo exercise-induced myocardial ischemia after exercising on an electronically braked bicycle. It seems that an ischemic stimulus may trigger the release of endothelial progenitor cells from the bone marrow in the peripheral blood. These results are in accordance with a recently published meta-analysis of 16 different studies [110]. This meta-analysis found that exercise training improved endothelial function in patients suffering from heart failure. It is likely that bot, acute and chronic exercise have the potential to mobilize endothelial progenitor cells, which are important players in endothelial repair.

Pericytes (Rouget cells) are cells closely encircling endothelial cells in capillaries and microvessels. They have a branched, flattened cytoplasm and oval nuclei. The antigenic profile is important for immunohistochemical identification, and it includes the expression of CD146, PDGFR-beta, and alkaline phosphatase [111]. In general, pericytes are involved in the preservation of vascular homeostasis, including the regulation of blood flow, angiogenesis, structural stabilization of the vasculature, and vascular permeability [112]. However, the functions of pericytes are varied. The initial hypothesis that pericytes are only supportive perivascular cells can now be considered obsolete. These cells should be considered to be heterogeneous, tissue-specific, and multipotent populations with myogenic, osteogenic, chondrogenic, and adipogenic potentials. In myocardial ischemia, pericytes have been shown to be involved in fibrosis and scar formation [112]. In skeletal muscle, pericytes accumulate in muscle as a type of mesenchymal stem cells and they contribute to the formation of new muscle fibers and vessel remodeling following exercise (which increases the diameter of vessels and arteriolar density) [113].

Acknowledgments This study was supported by a grant from the Slovak Research and Development Agency No. APVV-0434-12 for “Morphological characterization of reparative and regenerative mechanisms in myocardium during chronic diseases.”

References

1. Uygur A, Lee RT (2016) Mechanisms of cardiac regeneration. Dev Cell 36(4):362–374
2. Pinto AR, Ilinykh A, Ivey MJ et al (2016) Revisiting cardiac cellular composition. Circ Res 118(3):400–409
3. Lerchenmüller C, Rosenzweig A (2014) Mechanisms of exercise-induced cardiac growth. Drug Discov Today 19(7):1003–1009
4. Furtado MB, Nim HT, Boyd SE et al (2016) View from the heart: cardiac fibroblasts in development, scarring and regeneration. Development 143(3):387–397
5. Snider P, Standley KN, Wang J et al (2009) Origin of cardiac fibroblasts and the role of periostin. Circ Res 105(10):934–947
6. von Gise A, Pu WT (2012) Endocardial and epicardial epithelial to mesenchymal transitions in heart development and disease. Circ Res 110(12):1628–1645
7. Braitsch CM, Yutzey KE (2013) Transcriptional control of cell lineage development in epicardium-derived cells. J Dev Biol 1(2):92–111
8. Ko SD, Page RC, Narayanan AS (1977) Fibroblast heterogeneity and prostaglandin regulation of subpopulations. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 74(8):3429–3432
9. Bordin S, Page RC, Narayanan AS (1984) Heterogeneity of normal human diploid fibroblasts: isolation and characterization of one phenotype. Science 223(4632):171–173
10. Angello JC, Pendergrass WR, Norwood TH et al (1987) Proliferative potential of human fibroblasts: an inverse dependence on cell size. J Cell Physiol 132(1):125–130
11. Strutz F, Okada H, Lo CW et al (1995) Identification and characterization of a fibroblast marker: FSP1. J Cell Biol 130(2):393–405
12. Ivey MJ, Tallquist MD (2016) Defining the cardiac fibroblast. Circ J 80(11):2269–2276
13. Tillmanns J, Hoffmann D, Habbaba Y et al (2015) Fibroblast activation protein alpha expression identifies activated fibroblasts after myocardial infarction. J Mol Cell Cardiol 87:194–203
14. Travers JG, Kamal FA, Robbins J et al (2016) Cardiac fibrosis: the fibroblast awakens. Circ Res 118(6):1021–1040
15. Moore-Morris T, Guimarães-Camboa N, Banerjee I et al (2014) Resident fibroblast lineages mediate pressure overload-induced cardiac fibrosis. J Clin Invest 124(7):2921–2934
16. Braitsch CM, Kanisicak O, van Berlo JH et al (2013) Differential expression of embryonic epicardial progenitor markers and localization of cardiac fibrosis in adult ischemic injury and hypertensive heart disease. J Mol Cell Cardiol 65:108–119
17. Noseda M, Harada M, McSweeney S et al (2015) PDGFRα demarcates the cardiogenic clonogenic Sca1+ stem/progenitor cell in adult murine myocardium. Nat Commun 6:6930
18. Bowers SL, Banerjee I, Baudino TA (2010) The extracellular matrix: at the center of it all. J Mol Cell Cardiol 48(3):474–482
19. Holmes JW, Borg TK, Covell JW (2005) Structure and mechanics of healing myocardial infarcts. Annu Rev Biomed Eng 7:223–253
20. Burgess ML, Terracio L, Hirozane T et al (2002) Differential integrin expression by cardiac fibroblasts from hypertensive and exercise-trained rat hearts. Cardiovasc Pathol 11(2):78–87
21. Raffetto JD, Khalil RA (2008) Matrix metalloproteinases in venous tissue remodeling and varicose vein formation. Curr Vasc Pharmacol 6(3):158–172
22. Souders CA, Bowers SL, Baudino TA (2009) Cardiac fibroblast: the renaissance cell. Circ Res 105(12):1164–1176
23. Brown RD, Ambler SK, Mitchell MD et al (2005) The cardiac fibroblast: therapeutic target in myocardial remodeling and failure. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 45:657–687
24. Krenning G, Zeisberg EM, Kalluri R (2010) The origin of fibroblasts and mechanism of cardiac fibrosis. J Cell Physiol 225(3):631–637
25. Banerjee I, Yekkala K, Borg TK et al (2006) Dynamic interactions between myocytes, fibroblasts, and extracellular matrix. Ann N Y Acad Sci 1080:76–84

26. Louault C, Benamer N, Faivre JF et al (2008) Implication of connexins 40 and 43 in functional coupling between mouse cardiac fibroblasts in primary culture. Biochim Biophys Acta 1778(10):2097–2104
27. Baudino TA, McFadden A, Fix C et al (2008) Cell patterning: interaction of cardiac myocytes and fibroblasts in three-dimensional culture. Microsc Microanal 14(2):117–125
28. Murakami M, Simons M (2008) Fibroblast growth factor regulation of neovascularization. Curr Opin Hematol 15(3):215–220
29. Rychli K, Kaun C, Hohensinner PJ et al (2010) The anti-angiogenic factor PEDF is present in the human heart and is regulated by anoxia in cardiac myocytes and fibroblasts. J Cell Mol Med 14(1–2):198–205
30. Rusu MC, Pop F, Hostiuc S et al (2012) Telocytes form networks in normal cardiac tissues. Histol Histopathol 27(6):807–816
31. Tao L, Wang H, Wang X et al (2016) Cardiac telocytes. Curr Stem Cell Res Ther 11(5):404–409
32. Kucybala I, Janas P, Ciuk S et al (2017) A comprehensive guide to telocytes and their great potential in cardiovascular system. Bratisl Lek Listy 118(5):302–309
33. Cantarero I, Luesma MJ, Alvarez-Dotu JM et al (2016) Transmission electron microscopy as key technique for the characterization of telocytes. Curr Stem Cell Res Ther 11(5):410–414
34. Kostin S (2010) Myocardial telocytes: a specific new cellular entity. J Cell Mol Med 14(7):1917–1921
35. Bei Y, Zhou Q, Fu S et al (2015) Cardiac telocytes and fibroblasts in primary culture: different morphologies and immunophenotypes. PLoS One 10(2):e0115991
36. Chang Y, Li C, Lu Z et al (2015) Multiple immunophenotypes of cardiac telocytes. Exp Cell Res 338(2):239–244
37. Faussone-Pellegrini MS, Bani D (2010) Relationships between telocytes and cardiomyocytes during pre- and post-natal life. J Cell Mol Med 14(5):1061–1063
38. Federative International Committee on Anatomical Terminology (2008) Terminologia Histologica: international terms for human cytology and histology. Lippincott Williams & Wilkins, 300 pp
39. Díaz-Flores L, Gutiérrez R, García MP et al (2014) CD34+ stromal cells/fibroblasts/fibrocytes/telocytes as a tissue reserve and a principal source of mesenchymal cells. Location, morphology, function and role in pathology. Histol Histopathol 29(7):831–870
40. Rusu MC, Hostiuc S, Vrapciu AD et al (2017) Subsets of telocytes: myocardial telocytes. Ann Anat 209:37–44
41. Fertig ET, Gherghiceanu M, Popescu LM (2014) Extracellular vesicles release by cardiac telocytes: electron microscopy and electron tomography. J Cell Mol Med 18(10):1938–1943
42. Cismaşiu VB, Popescu LM (2015) Telocytes transfer extracellular vesicles loaded with microRNAs to stem cells. J Cell Mol Med 19(2):351–358
43. Popescu LM, Manole CG, Gherghiceanu M et al (2010) Telocytes in human epicardium. J Cell Mol Med 14(8):2085–2093
44. Gherghiceanu M, Manole CG, Popescu LM (2010) Telocytes in endocardium: electron microscope evidence. J Cell Mol Med 14(9):2330–2334
45. Liu JJ, Shen XT, Zheng X et al (2011) Distribution of telocytes in the rat heart. J Clin Rehabil Tiss Eng Res 15:3546–3548
46. Yang Y, Sun W, Wu SM et al (2014) Telocytes in human heart valves. J Cell Mol Med 18(5):759–765
47. Popescu LM, Curici A, Wang E et al (2015) Telocytes and putative stem cells in ageing human heart. J Cell Mol Med 19(1):31–45
48. Gherghiceanu M, Popescu LM (2010) Cardiomyocyte precursors and telocytes in epicardial stem cell niche: electron microscope images. J Cell Mol Med 14(4):871–877
49. Zhou J, Wang Y, Zhu P et al (2014) Distribution and characteristics of telocytes as nurse cells in the architectural organization of engineered heart tissues. Sci China Life Sci 57(2):241–247
50. Bei Y, Wang F, Yang C et al (2015) Telocytes in regenerative medicine. J Cell Mol Med 19(7):1441–1454

51. Bursac N (2012) Colonizing the heart from the epicardial side. Stem Cell Res Ther 3(2):15
52. Richter M, Kostin S (2015) The failing human heart is characterized by decreased numbers of telocytes as result of apoptosis and altered extracellular matrix composition. J Cell Mol Med 19(11):2597–2606
53. Zhao B, Liao Z, Chen S et al (2014) Intramyocardial transplantation of cardiac telocytes decreases myocardial infarction and improves post-infarcted cardiac function in rats. J Cell Mol Med 18(5):780–789
54. Manole CG, Cismaşiu V, Gherghiceanu M et al (2011) Experimental acute myocardial infarction: telocytes involvement in neo-angiogenesis. J Cell Mol Med 15(11):2284–2296
55. Bei Y, Zhou Q, Sun Q et al (2016) Telocytes in cardiac regeneration and repair. Semin Cell Dev Biol 55:14–21
56. Fu S, Zhu H, Li S et al (2016) Telocytes in cardiac protection. Curr Stem Cell Res Ther 11(5):390–394
57. Xiao J, Chen P, Qu Y et al (2016) Telocytes in exercise-induced cardiac growth. J Cell Mol Med 20(5):973–979
58. Booth A, Magnuson A, Fouts J et al (2016) Adipose tissue: an endocrine organ playing a role in metabolic regulation. Horm Mol Biol Clin Investig 26(1):25–42
59. Varga I, Miko M, Oravcová L et al (2015) Ultra-structural morphology of long-term cultivated white adipose tissue-derived stem cells. Cell Tissue Bank 16(4):639–647
60. Oishi Y, Manabe I (2016) Integrated regulation of the cellular metabolism and function of immune cells in adipose tissue. Clin Exp Pharmacol Physiol 43(3):294–303
61. Xu Y, Cheng X, Hong K et al (2012) How to interpret epicardial adipose tissue as a cause of coronary artery disease: a meta-analysis. Coron Artery Dis 23(4):227–233
62. Iacobellis G, Barbaro G (2008) The double role of epicardial adipose tissue as pro- and anti-inflammatory organ. Horm Metab Res 40(7):442–445
63. Iacobellis G, Bianco AC (2011) Epicardial adipose tissue: emerging physiological, pathophysiological and clinical features. Trends Endocrinol Metab 22(11):450–457
64. Shin SY, Yong HS, Lim HE et al (2011) Total and interatrial epicardial adipose tissues are independently associated with left atrial remodeling in patients with atrial fibrillation. J Cardiovasc Electrophysiol 22(6):647–655
65. Sacks HS, Fain JN (2007) Human epicardial adipose tissue: a review. Am Heart J 153(6):907–917
66. Imoto-Tsubakimoto H, Takahashi T, Ueyama T et al (2013) Serglycin is a novel adipocytokine highly expressed in epicardial adipose tissue. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 432(1):105–110
67. Nishida M, Funahashi T, Shimomura I (2007) Pathophysiological significance of adiponectin. Med Mol Morphol 40(2):55–67
68. Skurk C, Wittchen F, Suckau L et al (2008) Description of a local cardiac adiponectin system and its deregulation in dilated cardiomyopathy. Eur Heart J 29(9):1168–1180
69. Aprahamian TR, Sam F (2011) Adiponectin in cardiovascular inflammation and obesity. Int J Inflam 2011:376909
70. Villarreal-Molina MT, Antuna-Puente B (2012) Adiponectin: anti-inflammatory and cardioprotective effects. Biochimie 94(10):2143–2149
71. Takahashi T, Saegusa S, Sumino H et al (2005) Adiponectin, T-cadherin and tumour necrosis factor-alpha in damaged cardiomyocytes from autopsy specimens. J Int Med Res 33(2):236–244
72. Takano H, Obata JE, Kodama Y et al (2009) Adiponectin is released from the heart in patients with heart failure. Int J Cardiol 132(2):221–226
73. Yin WH, Wei J, Huang WP et al (2012) Prognostic value of circulating adipokine levels and expressions of adipokines in the myocardium of patients with chronic heart failure. Circ J 76(9):2139–2147
74. Tamura T, Furukawa Y, Taniguchi R et al (2007) Serum adiponectin level as an independent predictor of mortality in patients with congestive heart failure. Circ J 71(5):623–630

75. Wu FZ, Huang YL, Wu CC et al (2016) Differential effects of bariatric surgery versus exercise on excessive visceral fat deposits. Medicine (Baltimore) 95(5):e2616
76. Rabkin SW, Campbell H (2015) Comparison of reducing epicardial fat by exercise, diet or bariatric surgery weight loss strategies: a systematic review and meta-analysis. Obes Rev 16(5):406–415
77. Kierszenbaum AL, Tres LL (2016) Histology and cell biology. An Intrduction to Pathology. Fourth Edition, Elsevier Inc, 734 pp
78. Janicki JS, Brower GL, Levick SP (2015) The emerging prominence of the cardiac mast cell as a potent mediator of adverse myocardial remodeling. Methods Mol Biol 1220:121–139
79. Marone G, de Crescenzo G, Adt M et al (1995) Immunological characterization and functional importance of human heart mast cells. Immunopharmacology 31(1):1–18
80. Walls AF, Amalinei C (2014) Detection of mast cells and basophils by immunohistochemistry. Methods Mol Biol 1192:117–134
81. Zhou Y, Pan P, Yao L et al (2010) CD117-positive cells of the heart: progenitor cells or mast cells? J Histochem Cytochem 58(4):309–316
82. Varga I, Danisovic L, Kyselovic J et al (2016) The functional morphology and role of cardiac telocytes in myocardium regeneration. Can J Physiol Pharmacol 94:1117–1121
83. Pawlina W (2016) Histology with correlated cell and molecular biology. A Text and Atlas. Seventh Edition, Wolters Kluwer Health, 984 pp
84. Reid AC, Silver RB, Levi R (2007) Renin: at the heart of the mast cell. Immunol Rev 217:123–140
85. Levick SP, Meléndez GC, Plante E et al (2011) Cardiac mast cells: the centrepiece in adverse myocardial remodelling. Cardiovasc Res 89(1):12–19
86. Janicki JS, Brower GL, Gardner JD et al (2006) Cardiac mast cell regulation of matrix metalloproteinase-related ventricular remodeling in chronic pressure or volume overload. Cardiovasc Res 69(3):657–665
87. Levick SP, McLarty JL, Murray DB et al (2009) Cardiac mast cells mediate left ventricular fibrosis in the hypertensive rat heart. Hypertension 53(6):1041–1047
88. Balakumar P, Singh AP, Ganti SS et al (2008) Resident cardiac mast cells: are they the major culprit in the pathogenesis of cardiac hypertrophy? Basic Clin Pharmacol Toxicol 102(1):5–9
89. Mandal R, Brooks EG, Corliss RF (2015) Eosinophilic coronary periarteritis with arterial dissection: the mast cell hypothesis. J Forensic Sci 60(4):1088–1092
90. Phungphong S, Kijtawornrat A, Wattanapermpool J et al (2016) Regular exercise modulates cardiac mast cell activation in ovariectomized rats. J Physiol Sci 66(2):165–173
91. McLarty JL, Meléndez GC, Spencer WJ et al (2011) Isolation of functional cardiac immune cells. J Vis Exp 58:e3020
92. Smorodinova N, Bláha M, Melenovský V et al (2017) Analysis of immune cell populations in atrial myocardium of patients with atrial fibrillation or sinus rhythm. PLoS One 12(2):e0172691
93. Cohen HB, Mosser DM (2014) Cardiac macrophages: how to mend a broken heart. Immunity 40(1):3–5
94. Fujiu K, Wang J, Nagai R (2014) Cardioprotective function of cardiac macrophages. Cardiovasc Res 102(2):232–239
95. Swirski FK, Robbins CS, Nahrendorf M (2016) Development and function of arterial and cardiac macrophages. Trends Immunol 37(1):32–40
96. Leor J, Palevski D, Amit U et al (2016) Macrophages and regeneration: lessons from the heart. Semin Cell Dev Biol 58:26–33
97. Azzawi M, Kan SW, Hillier V et al (2005) The distribution of cardiac macrophages in myocardial ischaemia and cardiomyopathy. Histopathology 46(3):314–319
98. Hulsmans M, Sam F, Nahrendorf M (2016) Monocyte and macrophage contributions to cardiac remodeling. J Mol Cell Cardiol 93:149–155
99. Patel B, Ismahil MA, Hamid T et al (2017) Mononuclear phagocytes are dispensable for cardiac remodeling in established pressure-overload heart failure. PLoS One 12(1):e0170781

100. Frantz S, Nahrendorf M (2014) Cardiac macrophages and their role in ischaemic heart disease. Cardiovasc Res 102(2):240–248
101. Botta A, Laher I, Beam J et al (2013) Short term exercise induces PGC-1α, ameliorates inflammation and increases mitochondrial membrane proteins but fails to increase respiratory enzymes in aging diabetic hearts. PLoS One 8(8):e70248
102. Andries LJ, Brutsaert DL (1991) Differences in structure between endocardial and vascular endothelium. J Cardiovasc Pharmacol 17(Suppl. 3):S243–S246
103. Brutsaert DL, Andries LJ (1992) The endocardial endothelium. Am J Phys 263(4 Pt 2):H985–1002
104. Noireaud J, Andriantsitohaina R (2014) Recent insights in the paracrine modulation of cardiomyocyte contractility by cardiac endothelial cells. Biomed Res Int 1:923805
105. Brutsaert DL (2003) Cardiac endothelial-myocardial signaling: its role in cardiac growth, contractile performance, and rhythmicity. Physiol Rev 83(1):59–115
106. Asahara T, Murohara T, Sullivan A et al (1997) Isolation of putative progenitor endothelial cells for angiogenesis. Science 275(5302):964–967
107. Rauscher FM, Goldschmidt-Clermont PJ, Davis BH et al (2003) Aging, progenitor cell exhaustion, and atherosclerosis. Circulation 108(4):457–463
108. Rehman J, Li J, Parvathaneni L et al (2015) Exercise acutely increases circulating endothelial progenitor cells and monocyte−/macrophage-derived angiogenic cells. J Am Coll Cardiol 43(12):2314–2318
109. Adams V, Lenk K, Linke A et al (2004) Increase of circulating endothelial progenitor cells in patients with coronary artery disease after exercise-induced ischemia. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 24(4):684–690
110. Pearson MJ, Smart NA (2017) Effect of exercise training on endothelial function in heart failure patients: a systematic review meta-analysis. Int J Cardiol 231:234–243
111. Crisan M, Yap S, Casteilla L et al (2008) A perivascular origin for mesenchymal stem cells in multiple human organs. Cell Stem Cell 3(3):301–313
112. Ferland-McCollough D, Slater S, Richard J et al (2017) Pericytes, an overlooked player in vascular pathobiology. Pharmacol Ther 171:30–42
113. Huntsman HD, Zachwieja N, Zou K et al (2013) Mesenchymal stem cells contribute to vascular growth in skeletal muscle in response to eccentric exercise. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 304(1):H72–H81

Part IV
Exercise Benefits the Heart: Basic Science Evidence

Chapter 9
Myocardial Infarction and Exercise Training: Evidence from Basic Science

Ivana C. Moraes-Silva, Bruno Rodrigues, Hélio J. Coelho-Junior, Daniele Jardim Feriani, and Maria-Claudia Irigoyen

Abstract In 2016, cardiovascular disease remains the first cause of mortality worldwide [1]. Coronary artery disease, which is the most important precursor of myocardial infarction (MI), is the main component of total cardiovascular mortality, being responsible for approximately seven million of deaths [1]. In approximately 20% of infarcted patients, MI is recurrent in the first year after the event [2]. Moreover, among cardiovascular disease, coronary artery disease accounts for the most increased index of life years lost due to morbidity and/or mortality [1]. Sedentarism highly contributes to cardiovascular disease burden, especially for coronary artery disease, and is also one of the MI risk factors [3]. For many years, it was recommended to avoid physical activity after a cardiovascular event; nowadays, it is a consensus that exercise training (ET) should be part of cardiac rehabilitation programs. There is increasing evidence confirming that, when adequately prescribed and supervised, ET after MI can prevent future complications and increase the quality of life and longevity of infarcted patients [4, 5]. ET after MI follows international specialized guidelines; however, there are different protocols adopted by several societies worldwide in cardiac rehabilitation [6], and there is still lack of information on which type and regimen of exercise may be the ideal after MI, as well as how these exercises act to promote beneficial effects to cardiovascular and other organic systems. Thus, experimental studies are important contributors to elicit mechanisms behind clinical results, and to test and compare different ET protocols. Therefore, exercise prescription can be optimized, individualized, and safely practiced by patients. In this chapter, we present a brief review of MI pathophysiology followed by an updated discussion of the most relevant discoveries regarding ET and MI in basic science.

I.C. Moraes-Silva (✉) • M.-C. Irigoyen
Laboratory of Experimental Hypertension, Heart Institute (InCor), University of São Paulo Medical School, São Paulo, SP, Brazil
e-mail: ivanacms@gmail.com

B. Rodrigues • H.J. Coelho-Junior • D.J. Feriani
Physical Education Faculty, University of Campinas (UNICAMP), Campinas, SP, Brazil

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*,
Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_9

Keywords Myocardial infarction • Exercise training • Rehabilitation • Coronary artery

1 Pathophysiology of Myocardial Infarction

Coronary artery disease is characterized by the formation of an atherosclerotic plaque following a long-term and complex process [7]. Briefly, when the atherosclerotic plaque suffers a rupture, the disruption of the endothelium stimulates a coagulation process, which results in the formation of a thrombus. MI occurs when the thrombus occludes coronary blood flow and the surrounding myocardium area lacks oxygen supply, thus leading to the necrosis of the cardiac tissue. Depending on the level of the occlusion, the extent of the necrotic area, and the presence of collateral circulation, MI can be fatal or not.

When the heart survives to the ischemia, several events occur at molecular, cellular, neurohumoral, hemodynamic, and morphological levels. Adaptive stimuli start at early (until 72 h after MI) and late stages (more than 72 h), going through a pathological remodelling process. As MI occurs, inflammation takes place in the necrotic area, where matrix metalloproteinases (MMPs) stimulate the disintegration of intermyocyte collagen, resulting in the loss of support tissue. The cardiac wall of the infarcted area gets thinner and the ventricular cavity dilates, a phenomenon known as infarct expansion [8, 9]. Functionally, because of myocyte loss, there is a decrease in ejection volume, thus increasing preload due to elevated diastolic final volume, and an increase in ventricular wall stress. The elevated cardiac wall stress is a stimulus to serial myocyte replication, resulting in ventricular hypertrophy [9, 10]. The survival heart can continue its pumping function facing this new morphofunctional pattern for a long term; nevertheless when cardiac hypertrophy cannot compensate the increased ventricular volume, it suffers progressive ventricular enlargement and dysfunction [10].

There are several mechanisms which are altered after MI as cause or consequence of the pathological remodelling process. These altered mechanisms can be seen in both, humans and experimental models, and encompasses hemodynamics, the autonomic nervous system, the baroreflex sensitivity, the renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system (RAAS), the sarcoplasmic reticulum calcium transient, the beta-adrenergic pathway, and oxidative stress [9, 11, 12]. Among others, these mechanisms are the main targets of pharmacological and non-pharmacological therapeutic strategies to improve cardiac prognosis after MI.

2 Experimental Models of Myocardial Infarction

Studies using rats and mice as animal models are conducted to better understand the mechanisms involved in the pathophysiology of MI, to study cardioprotective interventions, as well as to evaluate the processes that occur during and after myocardial

remodelling, allowing the development of possible therapeutic approaches [13–15]. In the following sections, the reader will find a brief description of the most used animal models of MI in the context of ET adaptations.

2.1 Left Anterior Descending Coronary Artery Ligation (LAD)

LAD is one of the most used models of MI, since its repercussion on the organic systems is similar to the observed in human beings. In fact, LAD-induced MI causes autonomic dysfunction, impairment of baroreflex sensitivity (BrS), impairment on cardiac functioning and morphology, exercise intolerance, increase in proinflammatory cytokines (PICs), among others [13, 14, 16–19].

LAD is performed after animal anaesthesia (ketamine (80 mg/kg) and xylazine (12 mg/kg) are commonly used as anaesthetics. After intubation, the animals are positive-pressure ventilated with room air at 2.5 mL, 65 strokes/minute with a pressure-cycled rodent ventilator. For induction of MI, a 2-cm left lateral thoracotomy is performed in the third intercostal space, and the left anterior descending coronary artery is occluded with a nylon (6.0) suture at approximately 1 mm from its origin below the tip of the left atrium. When experimental protocols using this models are performed, the studies usually subject a control group to sham surgery, where animals receive the same invasive interventions but are not subjected to myocardial ischemia [13, 14, 16–19].

2.2 Ischemia-Reperfusion Model

Ischemia-reperfusion model has been used, generally, to study the effects of reperfusion stress on reactive oxygen species (ROS) behaviour [20, 21].

After anaesthesia and intubation for mechanical ventilation, the rats are subjected to a procedure similar to that described previously in LAD model, in which the proximal left anterior descending artery is identified and the artery is then transiently ligated (or can be tied by a slipknot) using a 6.0 nylon suture for a 30-minute ischemic period, but without exteriorization of the heart. To allow cardiac reperfusion, microsurgical scissors are used to cut the knot in the ligature (or by releasing the slipknot), made by the 6.0 nylon suture, 30 minutes following ligation of the artery. In sham control rats, the procedure is identical, except for the artery which is not transiently ligated. The outflow is then briefly (1–2 s) pinched off on the respirator to allow re-inflation of the lungs. The chest retractor is then removed and the ribs are drawn together using a 2.0 nylon suture with an interrupted suture pattern. Once the ribs are closed, the outflow of the ventilator is again briefly (1–2 s) pinched off to ensure proper breathing. The skin is closed using 6.0 nylon sutures with a continuous suture pattern [22].

2.3 Myocardial Infarction Induced by Isoproterenol

The induction of MI is performed through subcutaneous administration of isoproterenol at a dose of 150 mg/kg/day diluted in 2 ml of saline on two consecutive days with an interval of 24 h between applications. The false induction of MI in the sham group is performed by subcutaneous administration of 2 ml of saline on two consecutive days, also with an interval of 24 hours between applications [23].

3 Physical Activity and Exercise Training in the Context of MI: General Concepts

Before beginning data presentation about the protective or regenerative effects of physical activity (PA) and/or ET on MI, it is necessary to clarify the main concepts and recommendations involving both kinds of body movement. In fact, although similar, PA and ET have different concepts and, generally, cause distinct body adaptations. Moreover, these tools are applied in different contexts, depending on the purpose chosen by the healthcare team (e.g., physical educator, physiotherapists, nurse, physician) after evaluation and patient agreement.

The American College of Sports Medicine (ACSM) has defined PA as any body movement performed in response to voluntary muscle contraction that increases energy expenditure [24]. Thus, it is important to understand that blinks or shivering are not considered PA, even if they are types of body movement. On the other hand, walk for some minutes in the park talking with a friend is a PA, once the contraction of leg muscles is voluntary and the energy expenditure increases exponentially from baseline levels. In turn, ET refers to a more elaborated concept, which concerns a planned and structured body movement aimed to improve one or more physical capacities. ET has different designs, and can be introduced as, for example, aerobic and strength/resistance exercise, swimming training, yoga, among others, depending on the approach.

The American Heart Association (AHA) describes PA as an important tool to be used in the prevention of a variety of pathologies, as hypertension, diabetes mellitus type II, obesity, as physical inactivity is strongly associated with cardiovascular disease risk factors, morbidity and mortality [25, 26]. Moreover, AHA strongly encourages the inclusion of PA in the lifestyle changes of patients who aim to decrease cardiovascular disease risk factors [25, 26]. General recommendations indicate that adults should achieve, at least, 150 minutes of moderate-intensity activity or 75 min of vigorous-intensity activity per week to prevent cardiovascular disease [25, 26].

In the context of cardiac rehabilitation and secondary prevention, ET is generally the used approach. Surprisingly, epidemiological data about its preventive effects are not elucidated, since prescription of ET are dependent on some factors, as exercise volume, intensity, cadence, which are difficult to control in observational studies (i.e., follow-up). However, the effects of ET on cardiovascular disease risk

factors are widely elucidated in clinical trials, experimental studies and observational studies (i.e., cross-sectional). For now, ET should compose the rehabilitation programs of cardiac patients, since its practice has been demonstrated to improve exercise tolerance, quality of life, functional capacities and job-related physical tasks, as well as decrease cardiovascular risk factors and cardiac mortality [26].

4 Physical Activity and Myocardial Infarction

In animal studies, PA can be mimicked by the voluntary run performed by the animals in a running wheel during a determined period. In the context of MI, authors have studied the posterior and previous plus posterior effects of PA on cardiac remodelling and functioning in infarcted mice. However, just few evidence have been published in this issue and more experiments are necessary.

In this sense, Bito et al. [27] studied the effects of PA posterior to MI on cardiac remodelling of infarcted mice. Thus, after MI, animals had free access to the running wheel during 8 weeks. To investigate cardiac remodelling, myocytes from the non-infarcted left ventricle were isolated and investigated regarding morphological and functional aspects. After several analyses, authors observed that sedentary mice showed a cardiac remodelling phenotype, characterized by increased heart weight-body weight ratio and cell width. PA was not effective to inhibit such morphological alterations and both groups presented similar results. In turn, cell shortening elicited by electrical stimulation, which was decreased in infarcted sedentary mice, was restored in the cardiomyocyte of infarcted mice which had access to the running wheel [27]. Further analyses showed that calcium transient was increased in animals from the PA group due to an elevated capacity of Ca^{2+} removal by Na^{+}-Ca^{2+} exchanger (NCX) [27].

In turn, Puhl et al. [28] not only studied the posterior effects of PA on MI, but also the previous effects. Firstly, mice could voluntary run in a running wheel for 6 weeks mimicking a PA context. After this period, mice underwent experimental MI and, 5 days after the surgery, were allowed to use the running wheel for more 4 weeks. Similar to Bito et al. [27], results indicated that PA did not modulate MI-induced cardiac hypertrophy, since increased organ weight and cardiomyocyte diameter were equally observed in both PA and sedentary groups. However, histological and magnetic resonance imaging analyses indicated that PA decreased collagen content and scar formation of the whole left ventricle and in the scar region after MI, as well as partially inhibited the formation of apical aneurysms associated with left ventricle dilation. Authors also observed decreased MMP activity and mRNA expression of proinflammatory citokynes (i.e., TNF-α, IL-6 and IL-1β). These alterations on inflammatory state seem to have impacted cardiac morphology, as the mRNA expression of TNF-α was positively correlated with infarct size and collagen mRNA expression in sedentary mice, whereas this phenomenon was blunted and not showed in the exercised group.

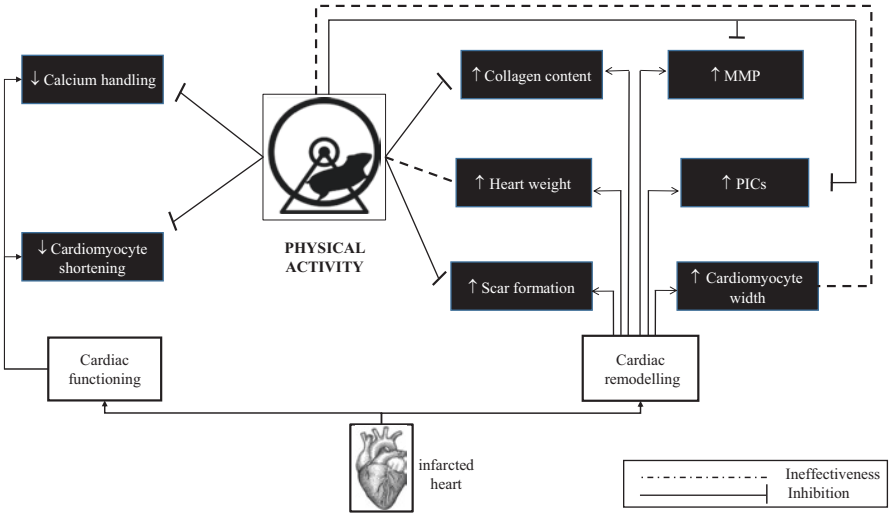


Fig. 9.1 Main effects of physical activity (PA) in experimental myocardial infarction (MI). In rodents, PA can be studied using a voluntary running wheel where animals can exercise. *MMP* matrix metalloproteinases, *PICs* proinflammatory citokynes

It is important to mention that mice from Bito et al. [27] ran in a larger average daily distance (~11 km/day) than animals from Puhl et al. (~5 km/day) [28]. However, animals from Puhl et al. [28] ran during 10 weeks versus 8 weeks from Bito et al. [27]. Therefore, more evidence about the effects of PA on experimental MI are still necessary. Figure 9.1 depicts the main alterations induced by PA in experimental models of MI.

5 Exercise Training and Myocardial Infarction

As aforementioned, ET has been used as a powerful tool in cardiac rehabilitation programs, collaborating to improve prognosis, once its practice can revert some impairments observed after MI. Either aerobic (endurance) and resistance ET can be prescribed as part of the rehabilitation program. Nevertheless, the majority of the experimental studies were conducted having the aerobic training (performed on a treadmill) as choice. This may be due to a higher similarity to cardiac rehabilitation programs for humans, as aerobic training is predominant. Other methods of ET have also been studied in experimental models of MI as detailed in this section.

The benefits of ET on cardiac remodelling seem to occur in both phases: early and late. The early remodelling phase is characterized by the expansion of the infarcted area induced by degradation of the structural collagen presented in the extracellular matrix (ECM) by MMPs, which are secreted by the immune cells in response to MI-induced inflammation [8, 29]. In addition, in an attempt to preserve cardiac out-

put, biological system alters the autonomic control of the heart and vessels favouring the sympathetic activity, thus increasing cardiac chronotropism (frequency) and inotropism (strength), as well as the activity of molecules associated with adrenergic control as catecholamines and RAAS [8]. Even if such alterations act beneficially in the first hours after MI – collaborating to maintain blood perfusion to the tissues, and, consequently, nutrients delivery - over time these compensatory alterations will cause several malefic alterations in cardiac functioning and structure [8, 30].

ROS activity is increased from the early remodelling phase to the late remodelling phase in response to cardiac ischemia with or without reperfusion [21, 31, 32]. ROS synthesis and release are induced by several elements showed in the ischemic myocardium including, but not limited to proinflammatory citokynes and RAAS [29, 30, 32]. Once activated, ROS pathway will act triggering alterations on cardiomyocyte, collaborating, for example, with cardiac hypertrophy induced by proinflammatory citokynes and RAAS [30]. On the other hand, activity of different elements of the antioxidant milieu (e.g., vitamin E, catalase, superoxide dismutase [SOD]) seems to successfully inhibit such alterations induced by ROS [21, 30]. Indeed, the myocardium of transgenic animals overexpressing SOD shows abolished free radical generation, ameliorated recovery of contraction function and lower infarcted area after ischemia-reperfusion, in comparison with wild-type animals [20, 21].

Even if there are no evidence indicating the effects of ET posterior to MI in the early remodelling phase, an isolated result showed that 12 weeks of low-to-moderate aerobic exercise performed during 50 min, 5 days per week previously to MI induced by isoproterenol was effective to decreased infarction degree and ROS expression and activity in the heart of the trained rats in comparison with sedentary animals. Concomitantly, the authors observed decreased activity of antioxidant enzymes, as superoxide dismutase and catalase in the heart of sedentary rats. However, ET could attenuate this phenomenon [31]. However, the study did not accomplish additional analyses, as cardiac functioning, and inferences about the data are limited.

As abovementioned, besides its association with ROS, proinflammatory citokynes have a marked influence on MMPs [29, 33]. Immediately after myocardial injury caused by ischemia, neutrophils migrate to the MI area and recruit MMPs, which induce collagen breakdown [29]. This phenomenon will induce fibroblast migration and, posterior, differentiation in myofibroblasts, which are crucial to fibrotic tissue formation (i.e., scar) [29, 33]. In summary, myofibroblasts causes accumulation of matrix collagen fibers, glycoprotein fibronectin, type III collagen replaced by type I collagen, formation of the fibrin clot and collagen-based scar [33].

Experiments have been indicating that ET can modulate this response, since ET performed previous and after MI reduces the components of the ECM remodelling. Bozi et al. [34], for instance, observed that 8 weeks of moderate ET previous to experimental MI decreased collagen content in the heart of rats. In relation to post-MI effects, Xu et al. [22] and Yengo et al. [35], showed that moderate ET performed during 8 and 10 weeks, respectively, decrease the collagen volume and content in the infarcted area. Moreover, further analyses of Xu et al. [22], evaluated non-reducible collagen cross-linking (hydroxylysyl pyridinoline, HP) content - a marker

of the strength and maturity of the collagen – and observed normalized levels in the non-infarcted area and in the right ventricle of MI rats after ET [22]. None of the studies investigated the possible mechanisms associated with ameliorated collagen deposition in the heart of MI rats.

In front of this lack, inferences can be made by other studies which used similar ET programs. Rodrigues et al. [14], showed decreased TNF-α protein content and TNF-α/IL-10 ratio in the left ventricle of MI rats subjected to 3 months of moderate aerobic ET [14]. In addition, a study from Melo et al. [36], seems to offer a better elucidation trough microRNA analyses, once the authors report that swimming ET increases MiRNA-29a, b and c expression on border region and remote myocardial of MI rats. These results were associated with decreases on collagen expression and content in ~45% [36].

Once ET showed effectiveness to decrease the percentage of collagen deposition, as well as normalized the levels of HP in the heart of MI rats, several studies hypothesized that ET could revert and normalize scar formation after MI. Most studies have been evaluating scar formation through ventricular wall thickness measurement by echocardiographic analyses. This evaluation has been demonstrating strong correlation with histological data. Results regarding scar formation are uncertain and can be exercise-dependent, since evidence indicate that after treadmill ET it is possible to observe an increase in wall thickness [13, 14, 17], whereas 10 weeks of swimming ET (60 min; 5 days/week) seems not to proportionate the same effect [36].

A last repercussion elicited by collagen degradation is wall thinning ventricular dilation, which strongly elevates systolic and diastolic wall stress [8]. In conjunction with other cellular signalling mechanisms associated with cytokines, RAAS, increased sympathetic nerve activity, catecholamines, and fetal genes, this phenomenon induces pathological cardiac hypertrophy.

ET has been extensively studied in this context, believed as a stress capable to counteract the pathological cardiac signalling triggered by MI. Regarding wall thinning ventricular dilation, studies have demonstrated that ET can increase ventricular dilation [13, 14, 16, 17, 37, 38]. However, different from post-MI pathological remodelling, the ejection fraction is also increased indicating a physiological remodelling [13, 14, 16, 17, 37, 38].

When studying the effects of ET on MI-induced cardiac hypertrophy, data have been demonstrating that ET can attenuate cardiac remodelling. Such as in the context of wall ventricular dilation, cardiac hypertrophy seems to be observed in conjunction with data from cardiac functional analyses. In the experiment of Bozi et al. [34], for example, rats underwent 8 weeks of moderate ET (5 days/week;) previous to experimental MI. Animals were kept alive for 15 days after MI surgery and, then, euthanized. Results demonstrated that MI rats showed left ventricular remodelling, indicated by increased heart weight (HW) and HW-body weight (BW) ratio. Interestingly, ET rats also showed elevated HW and HW-BW ratio concomitantly with greater myocyte length and width than sedentary-MI [34]. However, contrary to sedentary MI rats, trained MI rats showed elevated cardiac functioning [34].

Autonomic dysfunction is also an important issue observed after MI, which has been associated with cardiac inflammation, remodelling and functioning, as well as strongly associated with several poor outcomes, including more increased mortality

[11, 18]. Indeed, in a classical study of La Rovere et al. [39], impaired baroreflex sensitivity (BrS) increased the risk of mortality in MI patients. On the other hand, ET attenuated cardiac mortality in a 10-year follow-up [4].

Several evidence from animal studies have been demonstrating that ET improves BrS and normalizes autonomic dysfunction – favouring parasympathetic activity – in MI animals [16]. In addition, after MI, it is possible to observe cardiac sympathetic nerve sprouting associated with imbalance of adrenergic receptor (AR) [40]. The sympathetic activity maintained over time causes downregulation of the β1-AR, desensitization of β2-AR, and upregulation of β3-AR [40]. In the experiment of Chen et al. [40], ET was capable to normalize autonomic control and AR balance. Furthermore, in conjunction with ameliorated autonomic functioning, authors observed improvement of ventricular function, regional blood flow, decrease on proinflammatory cytokines, and reduced mortality [13, 14, 16].

ET has been shown effective to improve cardiac hemodynamics and functioning after the ischemic event [13]. It is important to highlight that studies in animal models have shown that the earlier the exercise program begins, the greater were the benefits in ventricular remodelling due ameliorated cardiomyocyte proliferation, angiogenesis and reduced apoptosis in cardiomyocytes [40]. However, the better "window" to start ET in rodents seems to be after 1 week of MI induction [13, 14, 16] since rats subjected to ET in the first days after MI showed elevated mortality [28].

Regarding the protective effects of ET, studies have shown that ET previous to MI can protect cardiac function after the event. In fact, rats submitted to a swimming protocol and subsequently induced to MI showed preserved left ventricle function, indicated by left ventricular end-systolic diameter, left ventricular end-diastolic diameter, and left ventricular shortening fraction [37, 38]. Moreover, results from treadmill ET added data and indicated that previous MI exercise can also improve echocardiographic parameters, prevent BrS impairment, as well as autonomic dysfunction [17]. Results from experiments performed after MI are not different and showed ameliorated cardiac functioning in MI rats after ET (50–70% VO_{2max}, for 1 h a day, 5 days per week) [13, 14, 16, 17].

Lastly, results have demonstrated to be controversial in relation to the effects of ET on MI area. In summary, MI area is an evaluation that quantifies cardiomyocyte akinetic and kinetic area. Several studies have been demonstrating the effectiveness of ET to cause significant decrease on MI area, evaluated by echocardiographic (i.e., MI akinetic area) and histologic (i.e., fibrosis score) analyses [13, 14, 16, 19]. However, this phenomenon is not observed after swimming ET [36].

During the period of cardiac rehabilitation, some events can make the patient stop the practice of ET avoiding the ideal adherence to the rehabilitation program, such as vacation, travels, economical issues, or even the desire to "take a break", although it is not advisable. In this sense, Barboza et al. [13] and Rodrigues et al. [17] investigated whether 1 month of detraining could reverse the beneficial effects of moderate ET after MI. Results showed that the reduction in MI area, fibrosis score, cardiac morphology and functioning, BrS, proinflammatory state and survival observed after ET did not vanish after 1 month of detraining in rats [17]. However, longer breaks were not studied.

Resistance ET, also called as strength training, is being increasingly prescribed to patients with cardiovascular complications, from hypertensive to heart failure patients. Indeed, several evidence have been demonstrating that resistance ET can participate in conjunction with aerobic ET, or even alone, in the control of blood pressure values in hypertensive patients [41, 42]. Regarding MI, data from basic research are still very limited.

In front of this lack in the literature, Grans et al. [19] subjected MI-rats to 12 weeks of low to moderate (40–60% of the maximum strength) resistance ET program. After the resistance ET program, differences were not observed in the MI size between the infarcted groups. Further analyses showed similar increase in left ventricle mass and relative wall thickness – an indicator of scar formation – in trained groups (i.e., non-MI and MI rats), with significant differences observed between trained-infarcted and sedentary-infarcted rats, in favour of the trained group. These data suggest a positive cardiac remodelling elicited by resistance ET in MI rats. To verify whether data of cardiac function could corroborate with morphological data and indicate a beneficial physiological hypertrophy after resistance ET, the cardiac function was analysed. However, results did not demonstrate alterations on ejection fraction [19]. Moreover, data demonstrate ameliorated autonomic function, indicated by a decrease in both cardiac and vascular sympathetic modulation, concomitantly with an increase in the parasympathetic modulation [19]. Therefore, more evidences regarding the effects of resistance ET on MI-induced

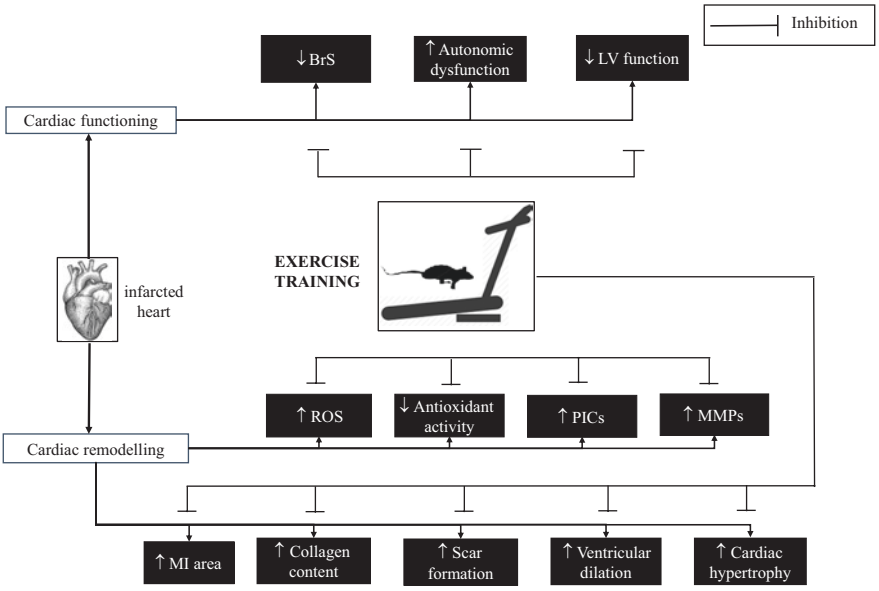


Fig. 9.2 Main effects of exercise training (ET) in experimental myocardial infarction (MI). Aerobic ET performed on a rodent-adapted treadmill is the most studied method. *BrS* baroreflex sensitivity, *LV* left ventricle, *ROS* reactive oxygen species, *PICs* proinflammatory citokynes, *MMPs* matrix metalloproteinases

cardiac remodelling are still necessary. Figure 9.2 summarizes the main positive effects of ET in experimental MI.

6 Exercise Training and MI Associated with Chronic Diseases or Conditions

MI can be associated with other pathophysiological conditions which are usually present previously to the cardiac event, acting, indeed, as a MI risk factor or as additional complication factors after MI.

6.1 Menopause

Menopause is characterized by several hormonal alterations in adult women, mainly in the estrogen levels, which declines around 60% [43]. Since estrogen is strongly associated with endothelial function, fat deposition, inhibition of vascular smooth cells growing, among others, its decrease during menopause collaborate to increase the cardiovascular risk during this period [44]. In fact, during this phase of life, women commonly show high blood pressure values, increased intima-media thickness of the carotid and femoral arteries, increased arterial stiffness, as well as impairment of flow-mediated vasodilation [45]. Therefore, menopausal women show elevated risk to suffer from MI [46, 47]. Lifestyle changes, including the practice of ET, have been strongly suggested to this population, in an attempt to mitigate the risks and comorbidities associated with menopause [48].

In this sense, some experiments have been designed to identify the impact of ET on menopausal MI rats. In the experiment of Almeida et al. [47], authors underwent ovariectomized (OVX) rats to MI and, 2 weeks later, started ET. The protocol of exercise occurred 5 days per week, during 8 weeks. Results did not demonstrate effectiveness of ET to alter MI extension. Therefore, MI extension was similar between OVX MI sedentary and trained rats. Fluorescence analyses indicated that SOD production was increased in the heart of MI rats. However, ET could prevent this alteration. Protein expression of components of the RAAS system (i.e., AT1 receptor) was increased in the heart of ovariectomized MI rats when compared to sham group. However, ET decreased the expression of these proteins, as well as increased catalase. Lastly, ET decreased collagen deposition in the left ventricle, which was high in OVX MI rats [47]. Taken together, these data indicate that ET could modulate pathways associated with cardiac remodelling. However, the absence of a morphological alteration (i.e., MI) could indicate that, to this population, ET program must be different, using, for example, a longer time of intervention.

Nevertheless, another study, which also underwent OVX MI rats to ET, showed improved BrS, cardiac autonomic control and resting bradycardia in the animals

after ET [46]. Moreover, correlations were observed between autonomic improvements (reduction of sympathetic activity and increased in vagal activity) and bradycardic response, which suggests that improvement in BrS would occur due to improvement of autonomic control [46].

6.2 Diabetes

Diabetes is related to several cardiovascular risk factors, such as: dyslipidemia, atherosclerosis, diabetic autonomic neuropathy, inflammation, increased ROS formation, impairment of flow-mediated vasodilation, among others [49, 50].

When together with cardiovascular disease, as MI, additional complications are observed in diabetic rats, such as augmented autonomic impairment represented by reduced BrS and vagal tone. Moreover, cardiac autonomic dysfunction was associated with impaired hemodynamic function and cardiorespiratory capacity, as well as increased mortality rate [51]. On the other hand, when diabetic and infarcted rats underwent ET, animals showed increased mRNA and protein expression of vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF), as well as regularization in the elements involved in calcium handling, to quote: SERCA2, Na^{+}–Ca^{2+} exchanger, SERCA2/phospholamban ratio and phosphor-thr17-phospholamban. In addition, authors observed normalization in the hemodynamic function and in regional blood flow, as well as improvement on autonomic function [51]. Lastly, ET collaborates to reduced mortality rate in diabetic infarcted rats [52].

6.3 Obesity

Obesity is another pathology associated with cardiovascular abnormalities. Besides its effects on metabolic profile, obesity also affects heart structure and function [53]. Moreover, adipose tissue is strongly associated with elevated inflammatory and ROS markers, both elements that collaborate to elevated cardiovascular disease and development of MI [54]. In this sense, in a study designed to identify the effects of ET on obese MI rats, authors observed that, after exercise, the heart of the animals showed decreased ROS protein expression and activity, as well as increased antioxidant activity. These alterations were associated with increased survival rate [54].

7 Conclusions

Corroborating international guidelines for cardiac rehabilitation, experimental studies confirm that exercise is of great importance to optimize cardiovascular recovery after MI, and shed light on the mechanisms that may respond for cardiac alterations

after MI and for the beneficial adaptations promoted by ET. As seen in this chapter, ET acts in key mechanisms of cardiac remodelling and cardiovascular control after MI, thus contributing both to prevent or postpone harmful adaptations, and even to recover from negative alterations caused by cardiac ischemia. Translational studies regarding ET associated with MI should be performed in order to a build parallel knowledge between basic and clinical science.

References

1. McAloon CJ, Boylan LM, Hamborg T et al (2016) The changing face of cardiovascular disease 2000-2012: an analysis of the world health organization global health estimates data. Int J Cardiol 1(224):56–264
2. Piepoli MF, Corrà U, Dendale P et al (2016) Challenges in secondary prevention after acute myocardial infarction: a call for action. Eur J Prev Cardiol 23(18):1994–2006
3. Yusuf S, Hawken S, Ounpuu S et al (2004) Effect of potentially modifiable risk factors associated with myocardial infarction in 52 countries (the INTERHEART study): case-control study. Lancet 364(9438):937–952
4. La Rovere MT, Bersano C, Gnemmi M et al (2002) Exercise-induced increase in baroreflex sensitivity predicts improved prognosis after myocardial infarction. Circulation 106(8):945–949
5. Anderson L, Oldridge N, Thompson DR et al (2016) Exercise-based cardiac rehabilitation for coronary heart disease: cochrane systematic review and meta-analysis. J Am Coll Cardiol 67(1):1–12
6. Price KJ, Gordon BA, Bird SR et al (2016) A review of guidelines for cardiac rehabilitation exercise programmes: is there an international consensus? Eur J Prev Cardiol 23(16):1715–1733
7. Libby P, Theroux P (2005) Pathophysiology of coronary artery disease. Circulation 111(25):3481–3488
8. Sutton MG, Sharpe N (2000) Left ventricular remodeling after myocardial infarction: pathophysiology and therapy. Circulation 101(25):2981–2988
9. Zornoff LA, Paiva SA, Duarte DR et al (2009) Ventricular remodeling after myocardial infarction: concepts and clinical implications. Arq Bras Cardiol 92(2):150–164
10. Pfeffer MA, Braunwald E (1990) Ventricular remodeling after myocardial infarction. Experimental observations and clinical implications. Circulation 81(4):1161–1172
11. Mostarda C, Rodrigues B, Vane M et al (2010) Autonomic impairment after myocardial infarction: role in cardiac remodelling and mortality. Clin Exp Pharmacol Physiol 37(4):447–452
12. Mostarda C, Rodrigues B, Medeiros A et al (2010) Baroreflex deficiency induces additional impairment of vagal tone, diastolic function and calcium handling proteins after myocardial infarction. Am J Transl Res 6(3):320–328
13. Barboza CA, Rocha LY, Mostarda CT et al (2013) Ventricular and autonomic benefits of exercise training persist after detraining in infarcted rats. Eur J Appl Physiol 113(5):1137–1146
14. Rodrigues B, Lira FS, Consolim-Colombo FM et al (2014) Role of exercise training on autonomic changes and inflammatory profile induced by myocardial infarction. Mediat Inflamm 2014:702473
15. Kumar M, Kasala ER, Bodduluru LN et al (2016) Animal models of myocardial infarction: mainstay in clinical translation. Regul Toxicol Pharmacol 76:221–230
16. Jorge L, Rodrigues B, Rosa KT et al (2010) Cardiac and peripheral adjustments induced by early exercise training intervention were associated with autonomic improvement in infarcted rats: role in functional capacity and mortality. Eur Heart J 32(7):904–912

17. Rodrigues B, Santana AA, Santamarina AB et al (2014) Role of training and detraining on inflammatory and metabolic profile in infarcted rats: influences of cardiovascular autonomic nervous system. Mediat Inflamm 2014:207131
18. Rodrigues F, Feriani DJ, Barboza CA et al (2014) Cardioprotection afforded by exercise training prior to myocardial infarction is associated with autonomic function improvement. BMC Cardiovasc Disord 14:84
19. Grans CF, Feriani DJ, Abssamra ME et al (2014) Resistance training after myocardial infarction in rats: its role on cardiac and autonomic function. Arq Bras Cardiol 103(1):60–68
20. Chen Z, Siu B, Ho YS et al (1998) Overexpression of MnSOD protects against myocardial ischemia/reperfusion injury in transgenic mice. J Mol Cell Cardiol 30(11):2281–2289
21. Wang P, Chen H, Qin H et al (1998) Overexpression of human copper, zinc-superoxide dismutase (SOD1) prevents postischemic injury. Proc Natl Acad Sci 95(8):4556–4560
22. Xu X, Wan W, Powers AS et al (2008) Effects of exercise training on cardiac function and myocardial remodeling in post myocardial infarction rats. J Mol Cell Cardiol 44(1):114–122
23. Lobo Filho HG, Ferreira NL (2011) Experimental model of myocardial infarction induced by isoproterenol in rats. Rev Bras Cir Cardiovasc 26(3):469–476
24. American College of Sports Medicine Position Stand (1998) The recommended quantity and quality of exercise for developing and maintaining cardiorespiratory and muscular fitness, and flexibility in healthy adults. Med Sci Sports Exerc 30(6):975–991
25. Artinian NT, Fletcher GF, Mozaffarian D et al (2010) Interventions to promote physical activity and dietary lifestyle changes for cardiovascular risk factor reduction in adults a scientific statement from the American Heart Association. Circulation 122(4):406–441
26. Kraus WE, Bittner V, Appel L et al (2015) The National Physical Activity Plan: a call to action from the American Heart Association a science advisory from the American Heart Association. Circulation 131(21):1932–1940
27. Bito V, De Waard MC, Biesmans L et al (2010) Early exercise training after myocardial infarction prevents contractile, but not electrical remodeling or hypertrophy. Cardiovasc Res 86(1):72–81
28. Puhl SL, Müller A, Wagner M et al (2015) Exercise limits scar thinning after myocardial infarction in mice. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 309(2):345–359
29. Westman PC, Lipinski MJ, Luger D et al (2016) Inflammation as a driver of adverse left ventricular remodeling after acute myocardial infarction. J Am Coll Cardiol 67(17):2050–2060
30. Nakamura K, Fushimi K, Kouchi H et al (1998) Inhibitory effects of antioxidants on neonatal rat cardiac myocyte hypertrophy induced by tumor necrosis factor-α and angiotensin II. Circulation 98(8):794–799
31. Frederico MJ, Justo SL, Da Luz G et al (2009) Exercise training provides cardioprotection via a reduction in reactive oxygen species in rats submitted to myocardial infarction induced by isoproterenol. Free Radic Res 43(10):957–964
32. Hori M, Nishida K (2009) Oxidative stress and left ventricular remodelling after myocardial infarction. Cardiovasc Res 81(3):457–464
33. Talman V, Ruskoaho H (2016) Cardiac fibrosis in myocardial infarction—from repair and remodeling to regeneration. Cell Tissue Res 365(3):563–581
34. Bozi LHM, dos Santos IRCM, Baldo MP et al (2013) Exercise training prior to myocardial infarction attenuates cardiac deterioration and cardiomyocyte dysfunction in rats. Clinics 68(4):549–556
35. Yengo CM, Zimmerman SD, McCormick RJ et al (2012) Exercise training post-MI favorably modifies heart extracellular matrix in the rat. Med Sci Sports Exerc 44(6):1005–1012
36. Melo SF, Fernandes T, Baraúna VG et al (2014) Expression of microRNA-29 and collagen in cardiac muscle after swimming training in myocardial-infarcted rats. Cell Physiol Biochem 33(3):657–669
37. Freimann S, Scheinowitz M, Yekutieli D et al (2005) Prior exercise training improves the outcome of acute myocardial infarction in the rat: heart structure, function, and gene expression. J Am Coll Cardiol 45(6):931–938

38. Dayan A, Feinberg MS, Holbova R et al (2005) Swimming exercise training prior to acute myocardial infarction attenuates left ventricular remodeling and improves left ventricular function in rats. Ann Clin Lab Sci 35(1):73–78
39. La Rovere MT, Bigger JT Jr, Marcus FI et al (1998) Baroreflex sensitivity and heart-rate variability in prediction of total cardiac mortality after myocardial infarction. ATRAMI (autonomic tone and reflexes after myocardial infarction) investigators. Lancet 351(9101):478–484
40. Chen T, Cai MX, Li YY et al (2014) Aerobic exercise inhibits sympathetic nerve sprouting and restores β-adrenergic receptor balance in rats with myocardial infarction. PLoS One 9(5):e97810
41. Coelho-Júnior HJ, de Freitas VGG, Uchida MC et al (2016) Efeito do treinamento resistido nas variáveis pressóricas de idosos: uma revisão crítica. Suplem Rev Soc Cardiol Estado de São Paulo 26(1):21–28
42. Cornelissen VA, Smart NA (2013) Exercise training for blood pressure: a systematic review and meta-analysis. J Am Heart Assoc 2(1):e004473
43. Lisabeth L, Bushnell C (2012) Menopause and stroke: an epidemiologic review. Lancet Neurol 11(1):82–91
44. Casanova G, Pritzer PM (2007) Aspectos fisiopatológicos: estrogênios, menopausa e terapia hormonal. Rev Soc Bras Hipertensão 10(4):131–134
45. Hildreth KL, Kohrt WM, Moreau KL (2014) Oxidative stress contributes to large elastic arterial stiffening across the stages of the menopausal transition. Menopause 2(6):624–632
46. Flores LJ, Figueroa D, Sanches IC et al (2010) Effects of exercise training on autonomic dysfunction management in an experimental model of menopause and myocardial infarction. Menopause 17(4):712–717
47. Almeida AS, Claudio ER, Mengal V et al (2014) Exercise training reduces cardiac dysfunction and remodeling in ovariectomized rats submitted to myocardial infarction. PLoS One 9(12):e115970
48. Zanesco A, Zaros PR (2009) Exercício físico e menopausa. Rev Bras Ginecol Obstet 31(5):254–261
49. Cade WT (2008) Diabetes-related microvascular and macrovascular diseases in the physical therapy setting. Phys Ther 88(11):1322–1335
50. Dokken BB (2008) The pathophysiology of cardiovascular disease and diabetes: beyond blood pressure and lipids. Diabetes Spectr 21(3):160–165
51. Rodrigues B, Mostarda CT, Jorge L et al (2013) Impact of myocardial infarction on cardiac autonomic function in diabetic rats. J Diabetes Complicat 27(1):16–22
52. Rodrigues B, Jorge L, Mostarda CT et al (2012) Aerobic exercise training delays cardiac dysfunction and improves autonomic control of circulation in diabetic rats undergoing myocardial infarction. J Card Fail 18(9):734–744
53. Poirier P, Giles TD, Bray GA et al (2006) Obesity and cardiovascular disease pathophysiology, evaluation, and effect of weight loss. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 26(5):968–976
54. Barbosa VA, Luciano TF, Vitto MF et al (2012) Exercise training plays cardioprotection through the oxidative stress reduction in obese rats submitted to myocardial infarction. Int J Cardiol 157(3):422–424

Chapter 10
Cardiac Ischemia/Reperfusion Injury: The Beneficial Effects of Exercise

Juliana Pereira Borges and Karine da Silva Verdoorn

Abstract Cardiac ischemia reperfusion injury (IRI) occurs when the myocardium is revascularized after an episode of limited or absent blood supply. Many changes, including free radical production, calcium overload, protease activation, altered membrane lipids and leukocyte activation, contribute to IRI-induced myocardium damage. Aerobic exercise is the only countermeasure against IRI that can be sustained on a regular basis in clinical practice. Interestingly, both short-term (3–5 days) and long-term (several weeks) exercise increase myocardial tolerance, reduce infarct size area and arrhythmias induced by IRI. Exercise protects the heart against IRI in a biphasic manner. The early phase of cardioprotection occurs between 30 min and 3 h following an acute exercise bout, whilst the late phase is achieved within 24 h after the exercise bout and persists for several days. As for the exercise intensity, although controversial data exists, it is feasible that the amount of cardioprotection is proportional to exercise intensity and only achieved above a critical threshold. It is known that aerobic exercise produces a cardioprotective phenotype, however the mechanisms responsible for this phenomenon remain unclear. Apparently, aerobic exercise-induced preconditioning is dependent on several factors that work together to protect the heart. Altered nitric oxide (NO) signaling, increased levels of heat shock proteins (HSPs), enhanced function of ATP-sensitive potassium channels, increased activation of opioids system, and enhanced antioxidant capacity may contribute to exercise-induced cardioprotection. Much has been discovered from animal models involving exercise-induced cardioprotection against cardiac IRI, however translating these findings to clinical practice still represents the major challenge in this field.

Keywords Heart • Ischemia/Reperfusion injury • Signaling • Myocardial

---

Electronic Supplementary Material The online version of this chapter (doi:10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_10) contains supplementary material, which is available to authorized users.

J.P. Borges (✉)
Institute of Physical Education and Sports, State University of Rio de Janeiro, Rio de Janeiro, RJ, Brazil
e-mail: julipborges@gmail.com

K. da Silva Verdoorn
Federal University of Rio de Janeiro, Macaé, RJ, Brazil

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*, Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_10

1 Introduction

Coronary artery disease (CAD) continues to be one of the major causes of debilitating disease and death worldwide, making up more than half of all cardiovascular events in men and women <75 years of age. In United States, on average, every 34 s an individual has a coronary event, and approximately every 1 min 24 s, someone will die of one [1].

Several CAD complications (e.g. heart failure and myocardial infarct) are primarily caused by IRI damages on the myocardium [2]. Considering that duration and magnitude of the ischemic insult predict tissue injury level or death, restoring local blood supply is crucial to reduce infarct size area [3]. Despite this, reperfusion through thrombolytic therapies or percutaneous coronary intervention may induce further damages ranging from functional impairments to cell death [4].

In light of the severity of IRI clinical outcomes, several researchers around the world have focused on studying new strategies to protect the heart against IRI. Although effective strategies protecting the heart have been discovered, translating these findings to clinical setting has been challenging [2].

In this scenario, physical exercise plays a key role as it may be the unique cardioprotective strategy that can be easily applied regularly in clinical practice and actually improve patient's outcome. Indeed, several studies have demonstrated that exercise not only reduces cardiovascular risk factors, such as hypertension and obesity, but also promotes cardioprotection against IRI through a direct effect on the myocardium [5, 6]. Previous data have shown that a 20-week exercise training in treadmill significantly improved the intraventricular pressure and reduced the infarct size by 25% of rats submitted to 1 h of ischemia followed by 2 h of reperfusion [5]. Interestingly, it has been demonstrated that performing as few as three to five aerobic exercise sessions prior to an ischemic event are also sufficient to promote increment in left ventricle function [7, 8], reduce ventricular arrhythmias [9] and infarct size area [10–12] upon reperfusion.

Although it is clear that aerobic exercise produces a cardioprotective phenotype, the mechanisms responsible for this phenomenon remain unclear. It is believed that these mechanisms are multifactorial and include: (1) changes in coronary arteries (i.e., increased collateral circulation) [13, 14], (2) altered NO signaling [15–18], (3) increased levels of HSPs [19–21], (4) amplified myocardial cyclooxygenase-2 (COX-2) activity [22], (5) elevated endoplasmic reticulum stress proteins [23, 24], (6) enhanced function of sarcolemmal and/or mitochondrial ATP-sensitive potassium channels (K_{ATP}) [25, 26], (7) increased activation of opioids system [10, 11], and/or (8) increased cytosolic/mitochondrial antioxidant capacity [12, 27, 28].

The following sections describe the pathophysiology of cardiac IRI and how short and long-term exercise could benefit the heart by attenuating damages induced by IRI.

2 Ischemia/Reperfusion Injury Pathophysiology

Ischemia consists of a lack of blood supply to the tissue. It can result due to augmented tissue metabolism (as in exercise) without accompanying blood flow increase or due flow obstruction resultant from vasoconstriction, thrombosis or embolism. These blood supply/demand imbalances cause varying degrees of tissue insult depending on intensity and duration of ischemia and intrinsic tissue metabolism. Under normal circumstances cardiac myocyte metabolism is predominantly aerobic (~95%) and therefore these cells possess a high oxygen demand. Of the great amount of produced ATP, about 2/3 is used by the contractile apparatus to afford contraction and 1/3 by active ion transport proteins (mainly SERCA and Na^++K^+-ATPase) to maintain ion balance [29, 30]. Upon ischemia, these cell processes, and consequently cell function, will be greatly affected.

Inadequate oxygen supply rapidly decreases mitochondrial ATP production and depletes the cells high energy phosphates (mainly creatine phosphate). The underperfused cardiomyocytes switch from oxidative to anaerobic metabolism and immediately downregulate contraction adapting its mechanical work to its energy supply. Underlying mechanisms that trigger these adaptations involve depletion of creatine phosphate pool, accumulation of lactate and intracellular acidosis [3, 31]. Perfusion-contraction match decreases energy consumption and oxygen demand. These work and metabolic changes consist of a short-term (about 15 min of severe ischemia) defense mechanism to postpone irreversible injury and avoid cell death.

Anaerobic glycolytic metabolism is not only far from sufficient to sustain contraction and ionic balance, but it also has a biphasic nature. While at the onset of ischemia glycolytic activity is stimulated, with prolonged or severe ischemia it decreases because of impaired glucose delivery, glycogen depletion and accumulation of inhibitory metabolites (its end products pyruvate and reduced nicotinamide adenine nucleotide – $NADH_2$).

The ATP-depleted cardiomyocytes have compromised ATPase activity causing ionic imbalance. Reduced Na^++K^+-ATPase activity increases intracellular Na^+ and is unable to impede net K^+ efflux due to the opening of the K_{ATP} channels (gated by intracellular ATP/ADP). Accumulated hydrogen ions (H^+), produced during anaerobic glycolysis, are exchanged for Na^+ by the Na^+/H^+ exchanger (NHE). This counteracts further intracellular pH reduction but adds even more Na^+ to the intracellular pool contributing to cell swelling. Calcium efflux via plasmatic membrane Ca^{2+} ATPase (PMCA) and reuptake by the endoplasmic reticulum Ca^{2+} ATPase (SERCA) are impaired and cytosolic Ca^{2+} overload ensues (see Fig. 10.1 and video 10.1).

As ischemia advances, mitochondria accumulates ischemic damage (cardiolipin and cytochrome c lose into the cytosol and oxidative phosphorylation becomes uncoupled). These damages are mediated by mitochondria themselves, that in the presence of residual oxygen present a reduced flow of electron transport activity and consequent production of reactive oxygen species (ROS). Studies have demonstrated that blocking mitochondria electron transport chain activity (with amobarbital or rotenone, both block complex I reversibly) immediately prior to ischemia prevents

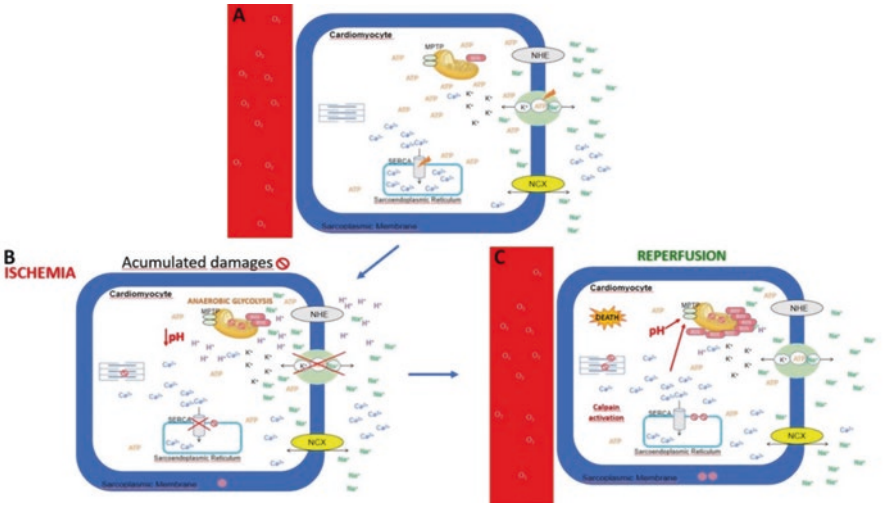


Fig. 10.1 Pathophysiology of ischemia reperfusion injury. (**a**) Normal cardiac myocyte cell function and ion distribution. (**b**) Ischemia-induced cell damage and ion balance disruption. (**c**) Reperfusion-induced aggravated cell damage. ROS (reactive oxygen species); MPTP (mitochondrial permeability transition pore); SERCA (sarcoendoplasmic reticulum Ca^{2+} ATPase); NHE (sodium/hydrogen exchanger); NCX (sodium/calcium exchanger)

mitochondrial damages and preserves its respiratory function and cardiac myocyte viability [32, 33], confirming mitochondrial damage occurs during the ischemic period. During ischemia, low intracellular pH precludes the opening of mitochondrial permeability transition pore (MPTP) [34, 35], which would be greatly favored by the accumulated mitochondrial injuries.

Although restitution of blood flow should halt and rescue cells form progressive ischemic injury it actually triggers an adverse cascade of events and may precipitate death of more severely damaged cardiomyocytes. Reperfusion restores oxygen and nutrient supply, necessary for aerobic ATP synthesis, unfortunately accumulated mitochondrial ischemic injuries impair electron transport chain activity and cause accelerated and profuse ROS formation. Reperfusion-induced oxidative stress aggravates cardiomyocyte injuries since all cellular components are affected by ROS. The sarcoplasmic membrane has its fluidity and permeability altered, sarcoplasmic reticulum becomes stressed, enzymes dysfunctional and NO (important protective signaling molecule) bioavailability is reduced. Reflow washes out extruded ions and metabolites, and brings with it cells of the immune system. Because extracellular and intracellular pH are normalized by removal of accumulated H^+ and lactate, MPTP is activated and mitochondrial membrane potential dissipated. MPTPs are located in the inner mitochondrial membrane and form nonselective pores that, when opened, cause mitochondrial membrane depolarization and can result in water entry into the matrix, swelling and outer mitochondrial membrane rupture. This culminates with mitochondrial proapoptotic molecules

release and cell death via caspase-dependent and independent mechanisms [36] (Fig. 10.1 and Video 1).

Intracellular Ca^{2+} overload is exacerbated during reperfusion, because SERCA and PMCA are still inactive and now cytosolic sodium is extruded in exchange for calcium by the Na^{+}/Ca^{2+} exchanger (NCX). To prevent lethal increase in cytosolic calcium, mitochondria import Ca^{2+} into its matrix (via a Ca^{2+} uniporter), paradoxically if in excess mitochondrial Ca^{2+} activates MPTP opening. Free intracellular calcium also activates proteases (calpains), which damage myofibrils, degrade cytoskeletal, endoplasmic reticulum and mitochondrial proteins, and trigger intracellular signaling pathways (Ca^{2+}/calmodulin-dependent protein kinases) that may conduct to cell death. Furthermore, inflammatory response can be elicited with reperfusion, due to ischemic cardiomyocytes release of proteins (damage-associated molecular patterns - DAMP) and expression of toll-like receptors (TLR) causing leucocyte recruitment [37]. Activated neutrophils secrete ROS and leukotrienes and reduce endothelial NO availability, leading to microvascular damage (vasomotor dysfunction, increased permeability and angiogenesis) and possibly new vascular occlusion (due to endothelial cell swelling and neutrophil or platelet plugging), which hamper complete coronary flow restoration or lead to subsequent new ischemic episode [38–40].

Ischemia and reperfusion-induced cardiomyocyte homeostatic derangements may culminate with cell death. Major patterns of cell death are necrosis (also called oncosis), apoptosis and autophagy. Necrosis is defined as an uncontrolled process, characterized by organelle and cell swelling (therefore the term oncosis – cell death by oncotic pressure), plasmatic membrane rupture and intracellular content leakage, giving rise to inflammation and scar tissue formation. Recent evidence of molecular pathways activating necrosis outdated the uncontrolled nature of this pattern of cell death, giving rise to the term necroptosis. Although its pathway shares upstream signaling elements with apoptosis (such as TNF), it is a caspase independent and morphologically distinct form of cell death [41]. Differently, apoptosis is a genetically programmed, energy-dependent (ATP consuming) process that involves nuclear condensation, DNA fragmentation, phagocytosis of apoptotic bodies in the absence of inflammatory reaction. Specific extracellular (involving activation of Fas and TNFα receptors) and intracellular (mitochondria mediated) pathways regulate the apoptotic process mediated by caspase proteases. Autophagy, the third mechanism of cell death, is actually a housekeeping and cell survival mechanism, whereby cell components (including damaged or unnecessary organelles) are captured degraded and recycled through vesicles that fuse to lysosomes. It is a process regulated by autophagy-related genes (Atg), however under pathological conditions uncontrolled autophagy may lead to cell death [42, 43].

All types of myocardial cell death have been identified after IRI, although relative contribution of each type, as well as the moment of its trigger (during ischemia or reperfusion), remain obscure issues [44]. Experimental evidence points to initial cell death during prolonged ischemia, with reperfusion greatly exacerbating the magnitude of cardiomyocyte loss [45]. Even after periods of non-lethal ischemia, reperfusion injury triggers cell death. Importantly, reperfusion can elicit two waves

of cell death: the first one in the acute initial phase of reperfusion injury and the second one in a more chronic period (days) post-reperfusion. While the mechanisms responsible for the acute phase of reperfusion cell death were described previously (excess ROS, Ca^{2+} overload and MPTP activation), the mechanisms in post-reperfusion cell death include reminiscent irreversibly injured myocytes (once cell death can take several hours to completion), regions of myocardial no-reflow and progressive inflammatory reaction [46].

Due to limited capacity of cardiac myocytes for proliferation, even low levels of cell death can result in myocardial functional impairment. Identification and quantification of the different types of cell death may help to understand consequent myocardial structural composition and the resultant functional behavior.

2.1 Levels of Post-reperfusion Myocardial Dysfunction

In the previous section a spectrum of cell derangements elicited by ischemia and reperfusion was described. The level of myocardial function impairment that will ensue depends on duration of ischemia, extent of committed area and pattern of reperfusion.

Early and prompt restitution of coronary flow after an ischemic episode may result in reperfusion arrhythmia. It occurs immediately with the onset of reperfusion and is explained by large intracellular calcium oscillations. Short periods of ischemia followed by sudden reperfusion allow for cytosolic calcium overload and excess recycling upon restitution of ATP level. Repetitive extreme calcium oscillations result in transient ionic inward current and delayed after depolarizations [47]. This phenomenon is most likely to occur in the experimental setting where abrupt reversion of coronary occlusion takes place. To date, only preliminary antiarrhythmic action of selective inhibitors of NCX have been published [48].

A second level of myocardial dysfunction despite fully restored coronary flow is stunning. In the stunned heart revascularization is complete and successfully achieved in the absence of permanent damage, notwithstanding myocardial contractile function remains depressed. Full mechanical recovery can take hours, days or even weeks to be accomplished [49, 50]. The reduced mechanical efficiency is explained by an intracellular functional remodeling resulting in decreased responsiveness of the contractile filaments to Ca^{2+}. It is an adaptive response triggered by Ca^{2+} overload and ROS damages to the contractile apparatus [51, 52]. It has been proposed that full myocardial recovery is accomplished after the damaged contractile proteins have been resynthesized [52].

Repetitive ischemia and stunning episodes can lead to a condition called hibernation, also characterized by myocardial hypo-contractility. In this condition, depressed contractile function due to limited blood perfusion prevails. It is a vascular dysfunction in the absence of cell damage enabling cardiomyocytes to resume contractile activity when revascularization takes place. Nevertheless, with prolonged chronic hibernation cardiomyocyte may atrophy and dye. Although the two conditions, stunning and hibernation, can coexist, the first one is a hypo-contractile

period caused by full reperfusion and hibernation refers to hypo-contractile but viable myocardium under limited blood flow [53].

Periods of prolonged ischemia followed by revascularization elicit the most severe level of IRI. Cardiomyocytes become irreversibly damaged and substantial cell death can lead to tissue remodeling, progressive cardiac dysfunction and chronic ischemic cardiomyopathy.

3 Cardioprotection Against Ischemia/Reperfusion Injury

Due to this major clinical problem, investments in therapeutic approaches to treat IRI have been considered of importance in the research field [54]. On this matter, Murry et al. [55] showed infarct size reduction after submitting anesthetized dogs to 4 periods of 5 min coronary artery occlusion interspaced by 5 min-periods of reperfusion before the onset of a 40 min sustained coronary occlusion. This phenomenon, known as ischemic preconditioning, is a method whereby repeated brief ischemia episodes confer cardioprotection against a subsequent longer ischemic insult (as represented in Fig. 10.2A). It has been speculated that the preconditioning stimuli triggers a signaling cascade of intracellular events and thus create a memory effect that attenuates IRI. Among the putative mediators of this cardioprotection signal are bradykinin, norepinephrine, adenosine, inhibitory guanine nucleotide binding proteins, free radicals, opioids, protein kinase C (PKC), sarcolemmal and mitochondrial K_{ATP} channels [56]. Ischemic preconditioning is a biphasic phenomenon with two distinct windows of cardioprotection – the first one occurs within few minutes after the ischemic insult and persists for only 1–2 h, while the second one starts after 12–24 h of IRI and lasts for 48–72 h [57].

The initial observation of ischemic preconditioning has encouraged innumerous scientists to investigate other possible cardioprotective strategies [4, 54]. The major strategies developed so far are briefly presented below:

- Ischemic post-conditioning: in contrast to unimpeded reperfusion, slowly bringing the heart out of ischemia salvages myocardial cells (Fig. 10.2B). This intermittent reperfusion interspaced with brief periods of myocardial ischemia after a prolonged ischemic insult has been reported to attenuate IRI by reducing the infarct size [58, 59].
- Remote ischemic preconditioning: it was first described in 1993 [60] that brief episodes of ischemia in circumflex branch reduced the infarct size induced by 1 h of sustained left anterior descending coronary artery occlusion and 4.5 h of reflow. In other words, brief episodes of ischemia in one vascular bed protect remote myocardium from subsequent sustained coronary artery occlusion of another vascular bed. Unfortunately, the difficulty of accessing the heart's arteries may hinder the use of such strategy in most clinical interventions. On the other hand, cardioprotection has also been achieved by applying brief periods of ischemia to tissues or organs other than the heart, which could be easier for clinical application [61].

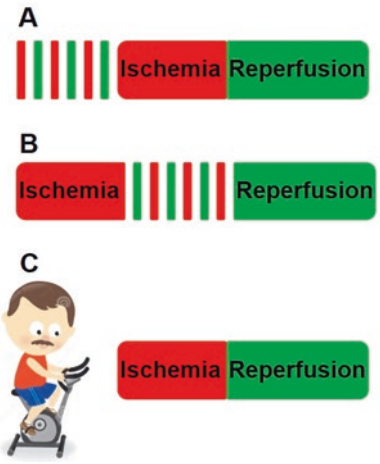


Fig. 10.2 Representative diagrams of strategies developed to counteract ischemia reperfusion injury. (**a**) Ischemic preconditioning: repeated short episodes of ischemia followed by a subsequent prolonged ischemic insult. (**b**) Ischemic post-conditioning: intermittent reperfusion interspaced with brief periods of myocardial ischemia after a prolonged ischemic insult. (**c**) Exercise preconditioning: aerobic exercise performed before ischemia reperfusion protects myocardium

- Pharmacological preconditioning: volatile anesthetics used for analgesia during surgeries have been found to improve tolerance to myocardial ischemia and post-ischemic recovery [56]. Since then, these agents have been extensively used in patients undergoing surgery, especially when ischemia and reperfusion periods are planned [56].
- Exercise preconditioning: previous studies indicate that aerobic exercise prior to ischemia reperfusion improves myocardial tolerance to IRI [62] (Fig. 10.2C).

Repetitive exposure of the myocardium to ischemia eventually leads to cardiac dysfunction, while prolonged pharmacotherapy leads to tissue desensitization [63]. Aerobic exercise therapy, by contrast, is pragmatic in that it is cost effective and sustainable for extended treatment. Therefore, exercise preconditioning is considered the only viable therapy that may provide long-term protection against IRI from a scientific perspective [64]. Several studies have demonstrated that exercise not only reduces cardiovascular risk factors, such as hypertension and obesity, but also promotes a direct effect on the myocardium protecting against IRI-induced arrhythmias [9, 65, 66], myocardial stunning [67–69], and myocardial infarction [10, 12, 70].

4 Exercise-Induced Cardioprotection Against Ischemia/Reperfusion Injury

Cardioprotection afforded by exercise represents an increasing field of research. As seen in Fig. 10.3, the number of citations found on pubmed using the terms “exercise” AND “cardioprotection” has risen significantly since 1987.

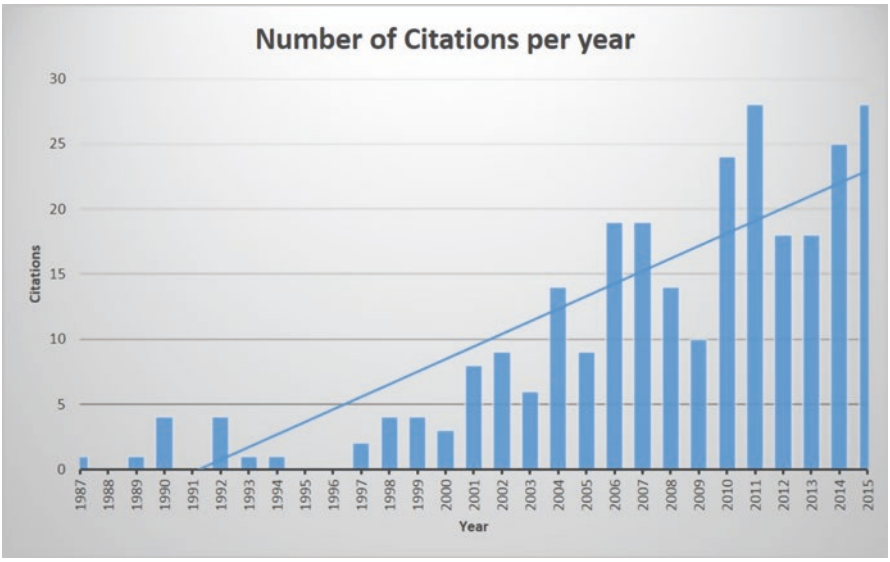


Fig. 10.3 Number of citations per year since 1987 found on pubmed using the terms "exercise" and "cardioprotection"

The notion that exercise training is cardioprotective against IRI is well established in animal models [71, 72] and human epidemiological studies [73–75]. In fact, physically active individuals are less susceptible to cardiovascular events and have a greater survival rate following a heart attack in comparison with their inactive counterparts [71, 73]. As for experimental settings, well-controlled animal studies beginning in the late 1970s have provided convincing evidence that long and short-term aerobic exercise elicit cardioprotection against coronary artery occlusion [5–8, 10–12, 76, 77].

Data on the cardioprotective effect of long-term (weeks to months) and short-term exercise (1–5 days) against IRI as well as its time course and the influence of exercise intensity are presented in the next sections.

4.1 Long-Term Exercise

The study of McElroy et al. [76] was one of the first to demonstrate that regular bouts of exercise training were capable to confer cardioprotection. In their study, rats were submitted to swimming 1 h/day, 5 days/week for 5 weeks and 24 h after the end of the training the rats underwent left coronary occlusion. Following 48 h after surgery, the authors observed a reduction in infarct size by 30% of exercised rats in comparison to controls (21.5 ± 1.9% vs 31.3 ± 2.6%; $P < 0.05$). Similarly, Brown et al. [5] observed an enhanced cardiac function and 25% reduction in the infarcted area among animals trained for 20-week after 1 h of ischemia and

2 h of reperfusion. In addition, Powers et al. [6] showed that, compared with untrained, exercised animals kept a higher systolic blood pressure throughout regional ischemia and reperfusion protocol after a 10-week endurance exercise training program.

Apart from these data, several other studies have underpinned that long-term exercise benefits the heart against all three levels of IRI [22, 67, 68, 78–81]. However, a criticism exists - most studies applied ischemia within 48 h after the last exercise session [6, 67, 78, 80, 81] and acute bouts of exercise have been demonstrated to protect the heart against IRI for at least 48 h [12]. Therefore, this choice of interval between the last exercise bout and ischemia may have jeopardized the assessment of cardioprotection afforded exclusively by chronic training.

4.2 Short-Term Exercise

After the first evidence in the late 1970s that exercise training for several weeks provided cardioprotection against coronary occlusion [76], investigating the cardioprotective effect of acute exercise was just a matter of time. Discovering if an intrinsic cardioprotective response could be rapidly acquired had crucial impact to understand the underlying mechanism and the exercise "dosage" required for optimum protection [8].

In this sense, Locke et al. [82], using the retrograde perfused Langendorff heart preparation, observed that rats exercising for only three consecutive days also had improved post-ischemic developed pressure following IRI. However, just a single bout did not change any measure of post-ischemic cardiac function. Data from Yamashita et al. [12] partially concur with the results found by Locke et al. In this study, untrained rats and those exercised for a single bout of 30 min at 30 m/min were submitted to regional ischemia and reperfusion. The authors have demonstrated that the rate–pressure product showed no significant difference among the groups after 20 min of ischemia or 30 min after reperfusion. However, exercised rats exhibited a marked decrease relative to control in the size of myocardial infarct.

On the other hand, Taylor et al. [8] after submitting 1 and 3 days trained rats to IRI found that cardiac output of both groups was equally superior than untrained rats. Several differences between the adopted experimental protocols in these studies, especially regarding the measured outcomes, ischemia/reperfusion protocol or exercise duration and intensity, could account for the discrepancy seen in the results. Nonetheless, although some authors advocate the opposite [82], most studies argue that a single exercise session would be enough to provide some degree of cardioprotection against IRI [8, 12]. It is clearer, however, that at least three consecutive exercise sessions benefit the heart against IRI, as data in this sense accumulates in the literature [7, 10, 11, 77, 83].

The question that remains to be answered is whether short-term exercise provide cardioprotection against IRI just as effective as long-term exercise or not. Despite the lack of interventional settings focused in this specific matter, previous reviews

claim that exercise-induced cardioprotection following few exercise sessions is similar to long-term physical training [24, 62]. Given that exercise-induced cardioprotection is a multifactorial process, it is tempting to assume that it involves different mediators and magnitude according to the exercise protocol duration. Clarifying this issue would be important considering that the potential mechanisms involved in this response are still largely debated.

4.3 Exercise Training Intensity

When it comes to exercise intensity, the first question we ask is how much exercise is needed to protect the heart. Is there a minimum amount of exercise to achieve cardioprotection? Many researchers have been trying to answer this question, as the dose-response impact of aerobic exercise intensity on cardioprotection is extremely important. And the truth is that although findings from several studies provide insight into this matter [24], definitive answers remain unknown.

Before reviewing existing data on the effect of exercise intensity over cardioprotection, it is important to revisit a concept of exercise prescription. There are two different methodologies to deal with aerobic exercise intensity: continuous or interval exercise. Continuous exercise consists of maintaining submaximal power output and VO_2 constant throughout the entire session, whilst interval exercise alternates periods of greater and lower intensity within an exercise session [84].

In one of the first investigations into the role of long-term exercise intensity in providing cardioprotection [85], rats were treadmill trained for 11–16 week at low intensity (20 m/min, 0% grade, 60 min/day), moderate (30 m/min, 5% grade, 60 min/day) or intense (10 bouts of alternating 2-min runs at 16 and 60 m/min, 5% grade). After submitted to 25 min of global ischemia, all trained groups presented significantly greater post-ischemic cardiac output and work compared to sedentary rats. However, as intensity increased the greater was myocardial recovery.

Interestingly, a previous study [67] exercised rats daily for 6 week at low (20 m/min, 0% grade, 60 min/day) or high intensity (5 bouts of alternating 1-min runs at 75 and 20 m/min, 15% grade, 10 min/day). The high-intensity protocol improved myocardial functional recovery following 20 min of global ischemia in an isolated Langendorff perfusion model, but the low-intensity program did not. The same result was found by Starnes et al. [81], who showed that exercise training for 16 week, 5 days/week 40 min/day below 55–60% VO_{2max} did not achieve protection against IRI. Unfortunately, the earlier studies did not provide information regarding exercise intensity used in terms of VO_{2max}. Regardless, it is feasible that there may be an exercise intensity threshold above which cardioprotection is achieved and that the amount of cardioprotection is proportional to exercise intensity [24, 86].

Controversially, Lennon et al. [87] concluded that both moderate- (i.e., 60 min/day at 50% VO_{2max}) and relatively high-intensity exercise (i.e., 60 min/day at 70% VO_{2max}) performed during three consecutive days appear to be equally protective against IR-induced myocardial stunning. The discrepancy in results may be due to

the use of different exercise protocols in regards to: a) exercise training duration (long or short-term) that possibly alters the underlying mechanisms for cardioprotection; and b) methodology for imposing intensity (continuous or interval) that could interfere in the amount of cardioprotection afforded. Besides investigating these issues, it would be interesting to assess the effects of exercise intensity following different levels of IRI other than myocardial stunning, as all previous data in this matter were found after applying ischemia up to 25 min [67, 81, 85, 87].

Recently, to overload the physiological system and stimulate greater adaptations due to an increased shear stress, high intensity interval training (HIIT) has been increasingly prescribed to patients with cardiovascular diseases. Indeed, well-controlled clinical studies in patients with heart failure indicated that interval exercise affords greater benefits in mitochondrial biogenesis, insulin sensitivity [88], and body fat reduction [89] than continuous exercise training. However, the potential role of HIIT in providing protection against IRI is still little understood.

Importantly, regardless of the choice for interval or continuous exercise, studies investigating the influence of training intensity on cardioprotection should use exercise bouts with equal volume (understood as the interaction between training intensity, duration and frequency) [90]. Otherwise, exercise sessions performed with a higher intensity might have a greater volume, which introduces bias in such experiments designed to determine whether a given outcome was exclusively produced by exercise intensity or not. Unfortunately, exercise induced-cardioprotection has never been studied in exercise sessions with different intensities but equal volume.

4.4 Time Course for Exercise Cardioprotection

Similar to the ischemic preconditioning phenomenon, an interesting study revealed that exercise-induced cardioprotection is biphasic [12]. In this study, rats were exercised for a single bout for 30 min at 30 m/min and then underwent regional cardiac ischemia/reperfusion (20 min/48 h) at 0.5, 3, 24, 36, 48, 60, and 72 h after exercise. The authors observed that the size of myocardial infarct after IRI in rats at 3, 24 and 72 h after exercise was similar to untrained rats. However, rats subjected to ischemia at 0.5, 36, 48, and 60 h after the exercise session exhibited a significantly decrease in infarcted area in comparison to control rats. Thus, the first phase of cardioprotection is believed to start rapidly following an acute exercise bout (i.e., 0.5 h after exercise). Nonetheless, this early cardioprotection is quickly lost within 3 h post-exercise. The second or late phase of exercise-induced cardioprotection is acquired within 24 h after the exercise bout and persists for several days.

As important as the time required to achieve cardioprotection is for how long after detraining the acquired phenotype is maintained. In Lennon's study, short-term exercised animals (3 days of 60 min/day at 30 m/min) kept a higher cardiac work after global ischemia/reperfusion (20.5 min/30 min) at 1, 3, and 9 days post-exercise. The exercise-induced cardioprotection vanished by 18 days after exercise cessation [20]. As for long-term exercise, cardioprotection against IRI seems to persist for a

little longer. Esposito et al. have demonstrated that, although some cardioprotection was kept, 10-week trained rats had higher infarct size after 4 weeks of detraining [86].

4.5 Resistance Exercise Preconditioning

It is well established that resistance training induces cardiac hypertrophy due to pressure overload during training [91]. Although there is a notion that concentric and eccentric cardiac hypertrophy occurs in response to resistance and endurance training, respectively; more recent evidence cast some doubts over this proposal [92, 93]. In addition, previous data reported benefits of resistance exercise on cardiac performance in patients with heart failure [94]. Even though it is not clear whether significant adaptation in cardiac structure is possible in individuals undergoing resistance exercise training, investigating the impact of this type of training on IRI is crucial.

Although convincing evidence exists that short and long-term aerobic exercise induce cardioprotection against IRI, the role of resistance training in protecting the heart in this sense is little understood. In this matter, only two studies from the same group have been developed so far [91, 95]. In the first one [95], rats were exercised in a squat-training apparatus (12 repetitions/set, 4 sets/day and 5 days/wk. for 12 weeks) and after the training cessation underwent transient regional ischemia of left anterior descending coronary artery (40 min) followed by 80 min of reperfusion. The authors observed that diastolic pressure and infarct size were smaller in trained rats whereas coronary flow and developed pressure were higher in trained than untrained rats during and after the cardiac insult.

Interestingly, the second study included identical protocol, except for the shorter resistance training duration, but found different results. Four weeks of resistance training did not significantly change the infarct size, apoptosis rate and myocardial tolerance against IRI. Therefore, the duration of resistance training seems to play a key role in inducing cardioprotection. This may be due to a required longer period to adaptations after resistance training to occur. Nevertheless, a precise conclusion about this issue needs more investigations.

5 Mechanisms Involved in Cardioprotection Against Ischemia/Reperfusion Injury

As described earlier, many changes that include calcium overload, free radical production, altered membrane lipids, protease activation, and leukocyte activation, contribute to IRI-induced myocyte damage. In theory, any physiological effect elicited by exercise that influences one or more of these events and attenuates myocyte damage, acts as a mechanism of cardioprotection. In this sense, exercise induces cardioprotection by multifactorial processes.

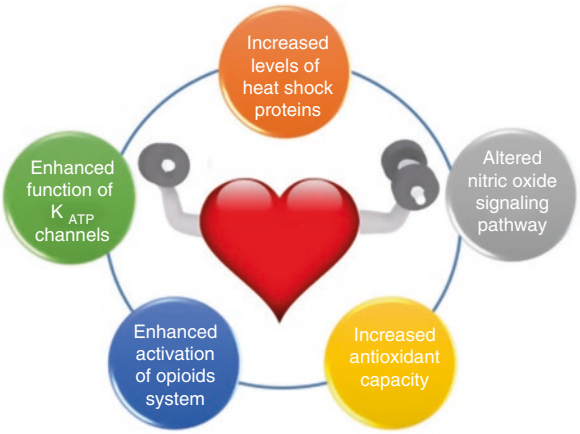


Fig. 10.4 Candidate mechanisms for exercise-induced cardioprotection

The reported major mechanisms of exercise-induced cardioprotection include (Fig. 10.4): (1) increased antioxidant capacity, (2) increased levels of HSPs, (3) altered NO signaling pathway, (4) enhanced function of K_{ATP} channels, and (5) increased activation of the opioids system [54]. Other possible underlying mechanisms such as: adaptations in coronary arteries (increased arteriolar diameter and density), elevated endoplasmic reticulum stress proteins, and amplified myocardial COX-2 activity are not manifested after an acute bout of exercise [23, 24, 62] and, although can contribute to chronic exercise cardioprotection, are not considered of critical importance.

When the body is under stress, such as hypoxia, hyperthermia, acidosis and ischemia, the synthesis of several important proteins that maintain homeostasis is compromised [23]. Our organism responds to these stresses by synthetizing proteins termed HSPs that help maintaining homeostasis [71].

HSPs are classified into groups according to its molecular weight. Although many of them are related to cardioprotection, the HSP70 family deserves attention [23], especially HSP73 and 72. HSP73 is constitutively synthetized in all cells, and its level increase slightly after a stressful condition. Conversely, HSP72 is found only after stressful events, particularly IRI [96].

Not surprisingly, HSP70 is significantly increased in hearts of animals submitted to a single bout of aerobic exercise of at least 40 min [97] due to increased body temperature. In theory, elevated cellular levels of HSP72 can protect the myocardium against IRI by repairing unfolded proteins and/or by stabilizing the function of endoplasmic reticulum via HSP70-related autophagy [98].

Indeed, Locke et al. [82] have demonstrated that three consecutive days of exercise or heat stress increased HSP72 content and promoted greater myocardial recovery after IRI than controls and rats exercised only once. Others support the hypothesis that cardioprotection induced by long-term [19, 21, 86] and short-term exercise [7] can be mediated by exercise-induced increase in HSP72 levels. Controversially, many studies compared animals submitted to exercise in a cold environment and

room temperature and found that, regardless of the amount of HSP72, cardioprotection was similar between groups [8, 70, 99]. In addition, Starnes et al. [81] stated that elevated myocardial HSP70 does not necessarily imply in improved protection against myocardial dysfunction, as they observed that exercise training increased HSP70 2.7-fold, but did not provide enhanced protection following 20 min of ischemia. Therefore, although an increased HSP72 level may confer protection, this does not seem to be a prerequisite for exercise-induced cardioprotection [20].

5.1 Altered Nitric Oxide Signaling

The observations that exercise cardioprotective effect lasts longer than the return of antioxidant enzymes and HSP72 to pre-exercise levels suggested that another cytoprotective molecule was responsible for providing protection during IRI [20]. This conclusion has stimulated studies focused in the involvement of NO in exercise-induced cardioprotection given that exercise induces an increase in NO that lasts for at least 1 week after the end of training [100, 101].

Exercise causes high vascular wall shear stress throughout the body, which in turn increases the expression and activity of eNOS [102] and iNOS [16], resulting in an increase in NO and its metabolites (nitrate and nitrosothiols) [100, 101]. The exact cardioprotective effects attributed to NO and its metabolites during IRI is a subject of much debate; however, hypothesized mechanisms include reduction in ROS, augmented coronary flow due to increased vasodilation, inhibition of calcium influx into myocytes, antagonism of β-adrenergic stimulation, reduction in cardiac oxygen consumption, and actions on sarcolemmal K_{ATP} channels through cGMP-PKG signaling [23]. Together, these changes could protect cardiac myocytes against IRI. Babai et al. [16], for instance, showed that exercise reduced the severity of arrhythmias during IRI that was abolished after using a nitric oxide inhibitor. Although evidence of the involvement of NO in the cardioprotective effect of exercise accumulates in literature [15, 17, 18], it should be mentioned that controversial data exist. Eventually, exercise may produce excessive NO that could react with anion superoxide, forming peroxynitrite, which is cytotoxic [103]. In addition, Taylor et al. [104] reported that exercise induced cardioprotection against IRI, even when NO production was blocked. Therefore, although the putative importance of NO signaling in providing cardioprotetion cannot be ruled out, it should be better addressed.

5.2 Antioxidant Capacity

Imbalance between oxidation-reduction reactions and cellular antioxidant defense mechanisms is called oxidative stress. ROS and other oxidants (including NO) are generated as by-products and intermediates of normal cell metabolism, these

chemicals also act as important molecules in signal transduction and gene regulation. Therefore, oxidative stress involves not only direct damages to cellular components (proteins, lipids, DNA and others) but also altered signaling pathways and control mechanisms [3, 105, 106].

As one of the hallmarks of IRI is the huge ROS production, especially at reperfusion, exercise-induced adaptations of the myocardial antioxidant buffering system have been widely investigated. Superoxide dismutases (SOD) are molecules that promote dismutation of the superoxide radical ($^{\cdot}O_2^-$) forming hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2) and oxygen. Although not a free radical, H_2O_2 is also a potentially cytotoxic oxygen-derived molecule, that can be reduced by the enzyme glutathione peroxidase (GPx) or converted into oxygen and water by catalase [107]. Strong evidence associate increased activity of the mitochondrial form of SOD (manganese SOD - MnSOD) to exercise-induced cardioprotection [12, 27, 99]. Importantly, French et al. [27] showed that the exercise-induced increase in MnSOD activity attenuated IR-induced oxidative modification of Ca^{2+}-handling proteins and resulted in decreased calpain activation and ultimately cardiomyocyte death. The link between increased MnSOD activity and attenuated calpain activation was confirmed using MnSOD antisense oligonucleotide treatment. With the knockdown of MnSOD, protection against calpain activation was abolished and the cardioprotective effect lost [27].

Exercise-induced modulation of other antioxidants (such as catalase and glutathione peroxidase) and synergistic action of these with different adaptations (stimulation of heat shock proteins, for instance) can also be involved in the cardioprotective response [107, 108]. In addition, exercise variables as intensity and time of detraining should be considered when evaluating antioxidants involvement in cardioprotection, since each bout of exercise benefits the myocardium for a limited period of time [12, 20, 86].

5.3 Sarcolemmal and/or Mitochondrial ATP-Sensitive Potassium Channels

Activity of K_{ATP} channels, highly expressed in the sarcolemma and mitochondria, is governed by intracellular nucleotides (ATP and ADP) concentration. K_{ATP} channels remain closed with stable ATP levels; however, metabolic stress-induced (e.g. hypoxia or ischemia) ATP reduction triggers the channel opening. Cardiomyocytes K+ efflux hyperpolarizes the cardiac cells and decreases the number of action potentials. This would limit Ca2+ entrance through L-type channels and prevent intracellular Ca2+ overload and the MPTP from opening [26, 109]. As a result, cardiac metabolic demand and electron transport chain activity decrease, thereby preventing ROS production and necrotic cell death. Therefore, K_{ATP} channels are thought to function as sensors monitoring cellular ionic and bioenergetic balance in order to preserve cardiac homeostasis during metabolic stress situations [23, 54].

More recently, a great deal of interest has focused on K_{ATP} channels as underlying mechanism for exercise-induced cardioprotection. Convincing data exist demonstrating that short-term [26] and long-term exercise [25, 110] increase the expression of cardiac sarcolemmal K_{ATP}, and that pharmacological blockage of mitochondrial and sarcolemmal K_{ATP} channels impairs cardioprotection [25, 111–114].

Interestingly, sex specific levels of K_{ATP} channel expression were reported [115], suggesting varying degrees of exercise-induced cardioprotection between genders. Due to estrogen, female animals have higher levels of K_{ATP} channels, which subsequently provide enhanced cardioprotection against IRI following exercise [23].

Although association of exercise-induced cardioprotection and K_{ATP} channel opening is well established, the intracellular signaling cascade triggered by exercise and responsible for the opening of these channels remains unclear [54]. It is believed that phosphorylation of K_{ATP} channels by protein kinases, especially PKC via activation of opioid receptors, results in channel activity modulation [116, 117]. Previous data indicate that inhibiting both K_{ATP} channels and PKC do not provide additional protection, suggesting that activation of PKC and K_{ATP} channels are different components of the same signaling pathway [23].

5.4 Opioids System

Opioid receptors belong to the G-protein coupled receptor family and are traditionally known by their anti-nociceptive effect. However, more recently, it was discovered that an exogenous opioid ligand (morphine) apart from treating pain associated with myocardial infarct, may also help in reducing myocardial infarct size area. Since then, the putative negative inotropic action of opioid receptors has gained importance [116].

Interestingly, it is well established that stressful situations (e.g. ischemia and exercise) increase endogenous opioid peptide levels [11, 118–121]. Howlett et al. [122], for instance, observed that an acute bout of treadmill exercise markedly increased beta-endorphin (an opioid ligand) levels in young women either before and after an 8-week exercise training. In theory, this response could act as a compensatory mechanism aiming to counteract the high levels of catecholamines released during these stressful situation, and thus minimize potential damage in the heart.

Recent and exciting literature has provided evidence that opioid receptors may be another limb of exercise preconditioning [107]. Opioid receptor blockage precluded short [11] and long-term [80] exercise-induced ischemic tolerance. Posterior data [10, 77] have demonstrated that delta opioid receptor plays a key role in this response. Borges et al. [10] revealed that four consecutive days of exercise reduced the myocardial infarct size by approximately 34%. Exercise-induced cardioprotection against IRI was not blunted by pharmacological blockade of the kappa or mu

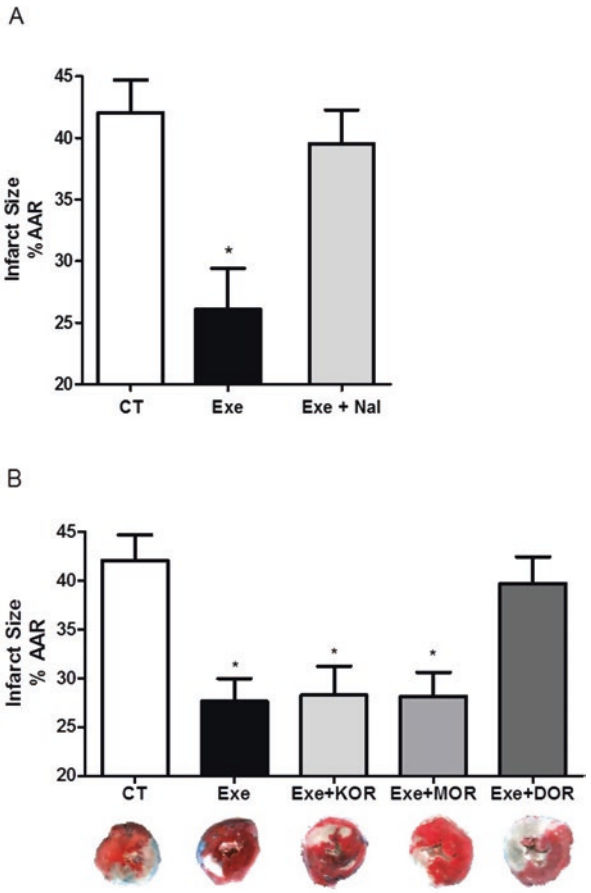


Fig. 10.5 Infarct size after ischemia reperfusion injury following non-selective (**a**) and selective (**b**) opioid receptor antagonists. CT (control group); Exe (exercised group); Exe + Nal (non-specific antagonist group); Exe + KOR (kappa opioid receptor antagonist group); Exe + MOR (mu opioid receptor antagonist group); and Exe + DOR (delta opioid receptor antagonist group). * $P < 0.05$ vs. CT (Source: DOI 10.1371/journal.pone.0113541.g002)

opioid receptors subtypes, whereas treating animals with nonselective (naloxone) and selective delta opioid receptor antagonist (naltrindole) abolished it (as seen in Fig. 10.5).

The protective effects of delta opioid receptor may be linked to the activation of PKC, which, in turn, opens sarcolemma/mitochondrial K_{ATP} channels [116], and triggers the cascade described in the previous section. Therefore, through a PKC-K_{ATP} channel pathway, delta opioid receptors would reduce mitochondrial electron chain damage, oxidative stress, MPTP opening and morphological changes in mitochondria [107].

6 Challenges

6.1 Animals Models

Notably, most studies available on exercise-induced cardioprotection are undertaken in experimental settings, where myocardium injury is caused in animals without established cardiovascular diseases. In other words, so far the cardioprotective effect of exercise against IRI has never been studied in animals presenting cardiovascular risk factors or diseases, such as hypertension, CAD or previous myocardial infarct. On the other hand, ischemic heart disease in humans is a complex disorder, which is usually caused by the combination of several cardiovascular risk factors and comorbidities (e.g. diabetes, heart failure, hypertension, altered coronary circulation and hyperlipidemia). These conditions together with the medications used against them lead to important changes in cellular signaling cascades that interfere in IRI and physiological responses to cardioprotective interventions, including exercise [123].

Importantly, it has been shown in animal models of myocardial infarction that various comorbidities, including hyperlipidemia and heart failure, can limit the efficacy of ischemic preconditioning and postconditioning [59, 123, 124]. Therefore, it is reasonable to assume that exercise-induced cardioprotection could also be affected in the presence of comorbidities. However, data in this sense are scarce. To the best of our knowledge, there is only one study that has focused on this issue [125]. In this study, rats with type 1 diabetes mellitus underwent global ischemia and reperfusion following resistance training or low-intensity aerobic training or high-intensity aerobic training. The authors concluded that exercise-related cardiovascular protection was dependent on the exercise modality, whereby high-intensity aerobic-exercised diabetic rats demonstrated the greatest myocardial recovery against IRI. Unfortunately, as the authors did not include a nondiabetic exercised group, conclusions regarding the changes in exercise-induced cardioprotection due to diabetes per se cannot be made.

6.2 Translating Exercise-Induced Cardioprotection to Clinical Practice

To achieve exercise-induced cardioprotection, exercise intervention is required before a cardiac insult, which obviously cannot be predicted in humans, making clinical research even more difficult. This explains why most data on this matter is based on experimental research with animals.

However, to establish associations and clinical implications, a bulk of evidence has demonstrated a phenomenon known as “warm-up” or exercise-induced ischemic preconditioning, in which exercise-induced ST-segment changes of patients

with CAD is markedly attenuated in the second of sequential maximal exercise sessions [126, 127]. An interesting finding was reported by Lambiase et al. [57], who submitted CAD patients to several maximal exercise tests prior to percutaneous coronary intervention and observed that the expected ST-segment elevation was attenuated.

Taken together, these data suggest that exercise preconditioning might be efficient in the promotion of clinical cardioprotection, reducing cardiac damage of patients under cardiovascular risk factors as well as those who suffered a cardiac event.

References

1. Writing Group M, Mozaffarian D, Benjamin EJ et al (2016) Executive summary: heart disease and stroke statistics–2016 update: a report from the American Heart Association. Circulation 133(4):447–454
2. Hausenloy DJ, Erik Botker H, Condorelli G et al (2013) Translating cardioprotection for patient benefit: position paper from the working Group of Cellular Biology of the heart of the European Society of Cardiology. Cardiovasc Res 98(1):7–27
3. Kalogeris T, Baines CP, Krenz M et al (2012) Cell biology of ischemia/reperfusion injury. Int Rev Cell Mol Biol 298:229–317
4. Hausenloy DJ, Yellon DM (2013) Myocardial ischemia-reperfusion injury: a neglected therapeutic target. J Clin Invest 123(1):92–100
5. Brown DA, Jew KN, Sparagna GC et al (2003) Exercise training preserves coronary flow and reduces infarct size after ischemia-reperfusion in rat heart. J Appl Physiol (1985) 95(6):2510–2518
6. Powers SK, Demirel HA, Vincent HK et al (1998) Exercise training improves myocardial tolerance to in vivo ischemia-reperfusion in the rat. Am J Phys 275(5 Pt 2):R1468–R1477
7. Demirel HA, Powers SK, Zergeroglu MA et al (2001) Short-term exercise improves myocardial tolerance to in vivo ischemia-reperfusion in the rat. J Appl Physiol (1985) 91(5):2205–2212
8. Taylor RP, Harris MB, Starnes JW (1999) Acute exercise can improve cardioprotection without increasing heat shock protein content. Am J Phys 276(3 Pt 2):H1098–H1102
9. Miller LE, Hosick PA, Wrieden J et al (2012) Evaluation of arrhythmia scoring systems and exercise-induced cardioprotection. Med Sci Sports Exerc 44(3):435–441
10. Borges JP, Verdoorn KS, Daliry A et al (2014) Delta opioid receptors: the link between exercise and cardioprotection. PLoS One 9(11):e113541
11. Dickson EW, Hogrefe CP, Ludwig PS et al (2008) Exercise enhances myocardial ischemic tolerance via an opioid receptor-dependent mechanism. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 294(1):H402–H408
12. Yamashita N, Hoshida S, Otsu K et al (1999) Exercise provides direct biphasic cardioprotection via manganese superoxide dismutase activation. J Exp Med 189(11):1699–1706
13. Laughlin MH, Bowles DK, Duncker DJ (2012) The coronary circulation in exercise training. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 302(1):H10–H23
14. Laughlin MH (1985) McAllister RM (1992) exercise training-induced coronary vascular adaptation. J Appl Physiol 73(6):2209–2225
15. Hajnal A, Nagy O, Litvai A et al (2005) Nitric oxide involvement in the delayed antiarrhythmic effect of treadmill exercise in dogs. Life Sci 77(16):1960–1971

16. Babai L, Szigeti Z, Parratt JR et al (2002) Delayed cardioprotective effects of exercise in dogs are aminoguanidine sensitive: possible involvement of nitric oxide. Clin Sci (Lond) 102(4):435–445
17. Akita Y, Otani H, Matsuhisa S et al (2007) Exercise-induced activation of cardiac sympathetic nerve triggers cardioprotection via redox-sensitive activation of eNOS and upregulation of iNOS. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 292(5):H2051–H2059
18. Nicholson CK, Lambert JP, Chow CW et al (2013) Chronic exercise downregulates myocardial myoglobin and attenuates nitrite reductase capacity during ischemia-reperfusion. J Mol Cell Cardiol 64(5):1–10
19. Moran M, Blazquez I, Saborido A et al (2005) Antioxidants and ecto-5′-nucleotidase are not involved in the training-induced cardioprotection against ischaemia-reperfusion injury. Exp Physiol 90(4):507–517
20. Lennon SL, Quindry J, Hamilton KL et al (2004) Loss of exercise-induced cardioprotection after cessation of exercise. J Appl Physiol (1985) 96(4):1299–1305
21. Harris MB, Starnes JW (2001) Effects of body temperature during exercise training on myocardial adaptations. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 280(5):H2271–H2280
22. Marini M, Lapalombella R, Margonato V et al (2007) Mild exercise training, cardioprotection and stress genes profile. Eur J Appl Physiol 99(5):503–510
23. Golbidi S, Laher I (2011) Molecular mechanisms in exercise-induced cardioprotection. Cardiol Res Pract 2011:972807
24. Powers SK, Smuder AJ, Kavazis AN et al (2014) Mechanisms of exercise-induced cardioprotection. Physiology (Bethesda) 29(1):27–38
25. Brown DA, Chicco AJ, Jew KN et al (2005) Cardioprotection afforded by chronic exercise is mediated by the sarcolemmal, and not the mitochondrial, isoform of the KATP channel in the rat. J Physiol 569(Pt 3):913–924
26. Zingman LV, Zhu Z, Sierra A et al (2011) Exercise-induced expression of cardiac ATP-sensitive potassium channels promotes action potential shortening and energy conservation. J Mol Cell Cardiol 51(1):72–81
27. French JP, Hamilton KL, Quindry JC et al (2008) Exercise-induced protection against myocardial apoptosis and necrosis: MnSOD, calcium-handling proteins, and calpain. FASEB J 22(8):2862–2871
28. Hamilton KL, Staib JL, Phillips T et al (2003) Exercise, antioxidants, and HSP72: protection against myocardial ischemia/reperfusion. Free Radic Biol Med 34(7):800–809
29. Powers SK, Murlasits Z, Wu M et al (2007) Ischemia-reperfusion-induced cardiac injury: a brief review. Med Sci Sports Exerc 39(9):1529–1536
30. Solaini G, Harris DA (2005) Biochemical dysfunction in heart mitochondria exposed to ischaemia and reperfusion. Biochem J 390(Pt 2):377–394
31. Rauch U, Schulze K, Witzenbichler B et al (1994) Alteration of the cytosolic-mitochondrial distribution of high-energy phosphates during global myocardial ischemia may contribute to early contractile failure. Circ Res 75(4):760–769
32. Aldakkak M, Stowe DF, Chen Q et al (2008) Inhibited mitochondrial respiration by amobarbital during cardiac ischaemia improves redox state and reduces matrix Ca2+ overload and ROS release. Cardiovasc Res 77(2):406–415
33. Lesnefsky EJ, Chen Q, Tandler B et al (2017) Mitochondrial dysfunction and myocardial ischemia-reperfusion: implications for novel therapies. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 57:535–565
34. Yellon DM, Hausenloy DJ (2007) Myocardial reperfusion injury. N Engl J Med 357(11):1121–1135
35. Kim JS, Jin Y, Lemasters JJ (2006) Reactive oxygen species, but not Ca2+ overloading, trigger pH- and mitochondrial permeability transition-dependent death of adult rat myocytes after ischemia-reperfusion. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 290(5):H2024–H2034
36. Honda HM, Korge P, Weiss JN (2005) Mitochondria and ischemia/reperfusion injury. Ann N Y Acad Sci 1047(1):248–258

37. Vilahur G, Badimon L (2014) Ischemia/reperfusion activates myocardial innate immune response: the key role of the toll-like receptor. Front Physiol 5(5):496
38. Kvietys PR, Granger DN (2012) Role of reactive oxygen and nitrogen species in the vascular responses to inflammation. Free Radic Biol Med 52(3):556–592
39. Maes A, Van de Werf F, Nuyts J et al (1995) Impaired myocardial tissue perfusion early after successful thrombolysis. Impact on myocardial flow, metabolism, and function at late follow-up. Circulation 92(8):2072–2078
40. Rezkalla SH, Kloner RA (2002) No-reflow phenomenon. Circulation 105(5):656–662
41. Linkermann A, Green DR (2014) Necroptosis. N Engl J Med 370(5):455–465
42. Nishida K, Yamaguchi O, Otsu K (2008) Crosstalk between autophagy and apoptosis in heart disease. Circ Res 103(4):343–351
43. Xie M, Kong Y, Tan W et al (2014) Histone deacetylase inhibition blunts ischemia/reperfusion injury by inducing cardiomyocyte autophagy. Circulation 129(10):1139–1151
44. Kostin S, Pool L, Elsasser A et al (2003) Myocytes die by multiple mechanisms in failing human hearts. Circ Res 92(7):715–724
45. Zhao ZQ, Nakamura M, Wang NP et al (2000) Reperfusion induces myocardial apoptotic cell death. Cardiovasc Res 45(3):651–660
46. Baines CP (2011) How and when do myocytes die during ischemia and reperfusion: the late phase. J Cardiovasc Pharmacol Ther 16(3–4):239–243
47. Meissner A, Morgan JP (1995) Contractile dysfunction and abnormal Ca2+ modulation during postischemic reperfusion in rat heart. Am J Phys 268(1 Pt 2):H100–H111
48. Kohajda Z, Farkas-Morvay N, Jost N et al (2016) The effect of a novel highly selective inhibitor of the sodium/calcium exchanger (NCX) on cardiac arrhythmias in in vitro and in vivo experiments. PLoS One 11(11):e0166041
49. Heyndrickx GR, Millard RW, McRitchie RJ et al (1975) Regional myocardial functional and electrophysiological alterations after brief coronary artery occlusion in conscious dogs. J Clin Invest 56(4):978–985
50. Kloner RA, Jennings RB (2001) Consequences of brief ischemia: stunning, preconditioning, and their clinical implications: part 2. Circulation 104(25):3158–3167
51. Bolli R, Marban E (1999) Molecular and cellular mechanisms of myocardial stunning. Physiol Rev 79(2):609–634
52. De Pauw M, Mubagwa K, Hodeige D et al (2015) Response to exercise and mechanical efficiency in non ischaemic stunning, induced by short term rapid pacing in dogs: a role for calcium ? Acta physiol(Oxf) 219(4):768–780
53. Shah BN, Khattar RS, Senior R (2013) The hibernating myocardium: current concepts, diagnostic dilemmas, and clinical challenges in the post-STICH era. Eur Heart J 34(18):1323–1336
54. Borges JP, Lessa MA (2015) Mechanisms involved in exercise-induced Cardioprotection: a systematic review. Arq Bras Cardiol 105(1):71–81
55. Murry CE, Jennings RB, Reimer KA (1986) Preconditioning with ischemia: a delay of lethal cell injury in ischemic myocardium. Circulation 74(5):1124–1136
56. Riess ML, Stowe DF, Warltier DC (2004) Cardiac pharmacological preconditioning with volatile anesthetics: from bench to bedside? Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 286(5):H1603–H1607
57. Lambiase PD, Edwards RJ, Cusack MR et al (2003) Exercise-induced ischemia initiates the second window of protection in humans independent of collateral recruitment. J Am Coll Cardiol 41(7):1174–1182
58. Galagudza M, Kurapeev D, Minasian S et al (2004) Ischemic postconditioning: brief ischemia during reperfusion converts persistent ventricular fibrillation into regular rhythm. Eur J Cardiothorac Surg 25(6):1006–1010
59. Ferdinandy P, Schulz R, Baxter GF (2007) Interaction of cardiovascular risk factors with myocardial ischemia/reperfusion injury, preconditioning, and postconditioning. Pharmacol Rev 59(4):418–458

60. Przyklenk K, Bauer B, Ovize M et al (1993) Regional ischemic 'preconditioning' protects remote virgin myocardium from subsequent sustained coronary occlusion. Circulation 87(3):893–899
61. Hausenloy DJ, Yellon DM (2010) The second window of preconditioning (SWOP) where are we now? Cardiovasc Drugs Ther 24(3):235–254
62. Kavazis AN (2009) Exercise preconditioning of the myocardium. Sports Med 39(11):923–935
63. Sommerschild HT, Kirkeboen KA (2002) Preconditioning - endogenous defence mechanisms of the heart. Acta Anaesthesiol Scand 46(2):123–137
64. Miller LE (2012) Endogenous opioids and exercise induced Cardioprotection. Auburn University, Alabama, Doctoral Dissertation
65. Frasier CR, Moukdar F, Patel HD et al (2013) Redox-dependent increases in glutathione reductase and exercise preconditioning: role of NADPH oxidase and mitochondria. Cardiovasc Res 98(1):47–55
66. Hamilton KL, Quindry JC, French JP et al (2004) MnSOD antisense treatment and exercise-induced protection against arrhythmias. Free Radic Biol Med 37(9):1360–1368
67. Libonati JR, Gaughan JP, Hefner CA et al (1997) Reduced ischemia and reperfusion injury following exercise training. Med Sci Sports Exerc 29(4):509–516
68. Demirel HA, Powers SK, Caillaud C et al (1998) Exercise training reduces myocardial lipid peroxidation following short-term ischemia-reperfusion. Med Sci Sports Exerc 30(8):1211–1216
69. French JP, Quindry JC, Falk DJ et al (2006) Ischemia-reperfusion-induced calpain activation and SERCA2a degradation are attenuated by exercise training and calpain inhibition. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 290(1):H128–H136
70. Quindry JC, Hamilton KL, French JP et al (2007) Exercise-induced HSP-72 elevation and cardioprotection against infarct and apoptosis. J Appl Physiol (1985) 103(3):1056–1062
71. Powers SK, Lennon SL, Quindry J et al (2002) Exercise and cardioprotection. Curr Opin Cardiol 17(5):495–502
72. Powers SK, Quindry JC, Kavazis AN (2008) Exercise-induced cardioprotection against myocardial ischemia-reperfusion injury. Free Radic Biol Med 44(2):193–201
73. Berlin JA, Colditz GA (1990) A meta-analysis of physical activity in the prevention of coronary heart disease. Am J Epidemiol 132(4):612–628
74. Sattelmair J, Pertman J, Ding EL et al (2011) Dose response between physical activity and risk of coronary heart disease: a meta-analysis. Circulation 124(7):789–795
75. Paffenbarger RS Jr, Hyde RT, Wing AL et al (1986) Physical activity, all-cause mortality, and longevity of college alumni. N Engl J Med 314(10):605–613
76. McElroy CL, Gissen SA, Fishbein MC (1978) Exercise-induced reduction in myocardial infarct size after coronary artery occlusion in the rat. Circulation 57(5):958–962
77. Miller LE, McGinnis GR, Peters BA et al (2015) Involvement of the delta-opioid receptor in exercise-induced cardioprotection. Exp Physiol 100(4):410–421
78. Libonati JR, Kendrick ZV (1985) Houser SR (2005) Sprint training improves postischemic, left ventricular diastolic performance. J Appl Physiol 99(6):2121–2127
79. Frasier CR, Moore RL (1985) Brown DA (2011) exercise-induced cardiac preconditioning: how exercise protects your achy-breaky heart. J Appl Physiol 111(3):905–915
80. Galvao TF, Matos KC, Brum PC et al (2011) Cardioprotection conferred by exercise training is blunted by blockade of the opioid system. Clinics (Sao Paulo) 66(1):151–157
81. Starnes JW, Taylor RP, Ciccolo JT (2005) Habitual low-intensity exercise does not protect against myocardial dysfunction after ischemia in rats. Eur J Cardiovasc Prev Rehabil 12(2):169–174
82. Locke M, Tanguay RM, Klabunde RE et al (1995) Enhanced postischemic myocardial recovery following exercise induction of HSP 72. Am J Phys 269(1 Pt 2):H320–H325
83. Lee Y, Min K, Talbert EE et al (2012) Exercise protects cardiac mitochondria against ischemia-reperfusion injury. Med Sci Sports Exerc 44(3):397–405

84. Masson GS, Borges JP, da Silva PP et al (2016) Effect of continuous and interval aerobic exercise training on baroreflex sensitivity in heart failure. Auton Neurosci 197:9–13
85. Bowles DK, Farrar RP, Starnes JW (1992) Exercise training improves cardiac function after ischemia in the isolated, working rat heart. Am J Phys 263(3 Pt 2):H804–H809
86. Esposito F, Ronchi R, Milano G et al (2011) Myocardial tolerance to ischemia-reperfusion injury, training intensity and cessation. Eur J Appl Physiol 111(5):859–868
87. Lennon SL, Quindry JC, French JP et al (2004) Exercise and myocardial tolerance to ischaemia-reperfusion. Acta Physiol Scand 182(2):161–169
88. Tjonna AE, Lee SJ, Rognmo O et al (2008) Aerobic interval training versus continuous moderate exercise as a treatment for the metabolic syndrome: a pilot study. Circulation 118(4):346–354
89. Daussin FN, Zoll J, Dufour SP et al (2008) Effect of interval versus continuous training on cardiorespiratory and mitochondrial functions: relationship to aerobic performance improvements in sedentary subjects. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 295(1):R264–R272
90. Paes LS, Borges JP, Cunha FA et al (2016) Oxygen uptake, respiratory exchange ratio, or total distance: a comparison of methods to equalize exercise volume in Wistar rats. Braz J Med Biol Res 49(8)
91. Doustar Y, Soufi FG, Jafary A et al (2012) Role of four-week resistance exercise in preserving the heart against ischaemia-reperfusion-induced injury. Cardiovasc J Afr 23(8):451–455
92. Spence AL, Naylor LH, Carter HH et al (2011) A prospective randomised longitudinal MRI study of left ventricular adaptation to endurance and resistance exercise training in humans. J Physiol 589(Pt 22):5443–5452
93. Venckunas T, Simonavicius J, Marcinkeviciene JE (2016) Cardiac size of high-volume resistance trained female athletes: shaping the body but not the heart. Acta Physiol Hung 103(1):105–111
94. Hambrecht R, Gielen S, Linke A et al (2000) Effects of exercise training on left ventricular function and peripheral resistance in patients with chronic heart failure: a randomized trial. JAMA 283(23):3095–3101
95. Soufi FG, Saber MM, Ghiassie R et al (2011) Role of 12-week resistance training in preserving the heart against ischemia-reperfusion-induced injury. Cardiol J 18(2):140–145
96. Powers SK, Locke DHA (2001) Exercise, heat shock proteins, and myocardial protection from I-R injury. Med Sci Sports Exerc 33(3):386–392
97. Locke M, Noble EG, Tanguay RM et al (1995) Activation of heat-shock transcription factor in rat heart after heat shock and exercise. Am J Phys 268(6 Pt 1):C1387–C1394
98. Yuan Y, Pan SS, Shen YJ (2016) Cardioprotection of exercise preconditioning involving heat shock protein 70 and concurrent autophagy: a potential chaperone-assisted selective macroautophagy effect. J Physiol Sci:1–13
99. Hamilton KL, Powers SK, Sugiura T et al (2001) Short-term exercise training can improve myocardial tolerance to I/R without elevation in heat shock proteins. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 281(3):H1346–H1352
100. Calvert JW, Lefer DJ (2013) Role of beta-adrenergic receptors and nitric oxide signaling in exercise-mediated cardioprotection. Physiology (Bethesda) 28(4):216–224
101. Calvert JW, Condit ME, Aragon JP et al (2011) Exercise protects against myocardial ischemia-reperfusion injury via stimulation of beta(3)-adrenergic receptors and increased nitric oxide signaling: role of nitrite and nitrosothiols. Circ Res 108(12):1448–1458
102. Davis ME, Grumbach IM, Fukai T et al (2004) Shear stress regulates endothelial nitric-oxide synthase promoter activity through nuclear factor kappaB binding. J Biol Chem 279(1):163–168
103. Farah C, Kleindienst A, Bolea G et al (2013) Exercise-induced cardioprotection: a role for eNOS uncoupling and NO metabolites. Basic Res Cardiol 108(6):389
104. Taylor RP, Olsen ME, Starnes JW (2007) Improved postischemic function following acute exercise is not mediated by nitric oxide synthase in the rat heart. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 292(1):H601–H607

105. Go YM, Park H, Koval M et al (2010) A key role for mitochondria in endothelial signaling by plasma cysteine/cystine redox potential. Free Radic Biol Med 48(2):275–283
106. Lima B, Forrester MT, Hess DT et al (2010) S-nitrosylation in cardiovascular signaling. Circ Res 106(4):633–646
107. Lawler JM, Rodriguez DA, Hord JM (2016) Mitochondria in the middle: exercise preconditioning protection of striated muscle. J Physiol 594(18):5161–5183
108. Kavazis AN, McClung JM, Hood DA et al (2008) Exercise induces a cardiac mitochondrial phenotype that resists apoptotic stimuli. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 294(2):H928–H935
109. Noma A (1983) ATP-regulated K+ channels in cardiac muscle. Nature 305(5930):147–148
110. Li Y, Cai M, Cao L et al (2014) Endurance exercise accelerates myocardial tissue oxygenation recovery and reduces ischemia reperfusion injury in mice. PLoS One 9(12):e114205
111. Peng FL, Guo YJ, Mo WB et al (2014) Cardioprotective effects mitochondrial ATP-sensitive potassium channel in exercise conditioning. Genet Mol Res 13(3):7503–7512
112. Quindry JC, Miller L, McGinnis G et al (2012) Ischemia reperfusion injury, KATP channels, and exercise-induced cardioprotection against apoptosis. J Appl Physiol (1985) 113(3):498–506
113. Domenech R, Macho P, Schwarze H et al (2002) Exercise induces early and late myocardial preconditioning in dogs. Cardiovasc Res 55(3):561–566
114. Quindry JC, Schreiber L, Hosick P et al (2010) Mitochondrial KATP channel inhibition blunts arrhythmia protection in ischemic exercised hearts. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 299(1):H175–H183
115. Chicco AJ, Johnson MS, Armstrong CJ et al (2007) Sex-specific and exercise-acquired cardioprotection is abolished by sarcolemmal KATP channel blockade in the rat heart. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 292(5):H2432–H2437
116. Schultz JE, Gross GJ (2001) Opioids and cardioprotection. Pharmacol Ther 89(2):123–137
117. Aziz Q, Thomas AM, Khambra T et al (2012) Regulation of the ATP-sensitive potassium channel subunit, Kir6.2, by a Ca2+−dependent protein kinase C. J Biol Chem 287(9):6196–6207
118. Akil H, Watson SJ, Young E et al (1984) Endogenous opioids: biology and function. Annu Rev Neurosci 7:223–255
119. Oldroyd KG, Harvey K, Gray CE et al (1992) Beta endorphin release in patients after spontaneous and provoked acute myocardial ischaemia. Br Heart J 67(3):230–235
120. Falcone C, Guasti L, Ochan M et al (1993) Beta-endorphins during coronary angioplasty in patients with silent or symptomatic myocardial ischemia. J Am Coll Cardiol 22(6):1614–1620
121. Thoren P, Floras JS, Hoffmann P et al (1990) Endorphins and exercise: physiological mechanisms and clinical implications. Med Sci Sports Exerc 22(4):417–428
122. Howlett TA, Tomlin S, Ngahfoong L et al (1984) Release of beta endorphin and met-enkephalin during exercise in normal women: response to training. Br Med J (Clin Res Ed) 288(6435):1950–1952
123. Ferdinandy P, Hausenloy DJ, Heusch G et al (2014) Interaction of risk factors, comorbidities, and comedications with ischemia/reperfusion injury and cardioprotection by preconditioning, postconditioning, and remote conditioning. Pharmacol Rev 66(4):1142–1174
124. Szilvassy Z, Ferdinandy P, Szilvassy J et al (1995) The loss of pacing-induced preconditioning in atherosclerotic rabbits: role of hypercholesterolaemia. J Mol Cell Cardiol 27(12):2559–2569
125. McDonald MW, Hall KE, Jiang M et al (2014) Ischemia-reperfusion injury and hypoglycemia risk in insulin-treated T1DM rats following different modalities of regular exercise. Physiol Rep 2(11)
126. Zdrenghea D, Ilea M, Predescu D et al (1998) Ischemic preconditioning during successive exercise testing. Rom J Intern Med 36(3–4):161–165
127. Lalonde F, Poirier P, Arvisais D et al (2015) Exercise-induced ischemic preconditioning and the potential application to cardiac rehabilitation. J Cardiopulm Rehabil Prev 35:93–102

Chapter 11
Experimental Evidences Supporting the Benefits of Exercise Training in Heart Failure

Marcelo H.A. Ichige, Marcelo G. Pereira, Patrícia C. Brum, and Lisete C. Michelini

Abstract Heart Failure (HF), a common end point for many cardiovascular diseases, is a syndrome with a very poor prognosis. Although clinical trials in HF have achieved important outcomes in reducing mortality, little is known about functional mechanisms conditioning health improvement in HF patients. In parallel with clinical studies, basic science has been providing important discoveries to understand the mechanisms underlying the pathophysiology of HF, as well as to identify potential targets for the treatment of this syndrome. In spite of being the end-point of cardiovascular derangements caused by different etiologies, autonomic dysfunction, sympathetic hyperactivity, oxidative stress, inflammation and hormonal activation are common factors involved in the progression of this syndrome.

M.H.A. Ichige
Department of Physiology & Biophysics, Institute of Biomedical Sciences, University of Sao Paulo, Sao Paulo, Brazil
e-mail: marcelo.hiro@uol.com.br

M.G. Pereira
Department of Biodynamics of Human Body Movement, School of Physical Education and Sport, University of Sao Paulo, Sao Paulo, Brazil
e-mail: pereiramg@usp.br

P.C. Brum (✉)
Department of Biodynamics of Human Body Movement, School of Physical Education and Sport, University of Sao Paulo, Sao Paulo, Brazil

National Institute for Science & Technology - INCT (In)activity & Exercise, CNPq - Niterói (RJ), Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
e-mail: pcbrum@usp.br

L.C. Michelini
Department of Physiology & Biophysics, Institute of Biomedical Sciences, University of Sao Paulo, Sao Paulo, Brazil

National Institute for Science & Technology - INCT (In)activity & Exercise, CNPq - Niterói (RJ), Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
e-mail: michelin@usp.br

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*, Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_11

Together these causal factors create a closed link between three important organs: brain, heart and the skeletal muscle. In the past few years, we and other groups have studied the beneficial effects of aerobic exercise training as a safe therapy to avoid the progression of HF. As summarized in this chapter, exercise training, a non-pharmacological tool without side effects, corrects most of the HF-induced neurohormonal and local dysfunctions within the brain, heart and skeletal muscles. These adaptive responses reverse oxidative stress, reduce inflammation, ameliorate neurohormonal control and improve both cardiovascular and skeletal muscle function, thus increasing the quality of life and reducing patients' morbimortality.

Keywords Benefit • Exercise • Heart failure • Mortality • Outcomes

1 Introduction

Heart failure (HF) is a syndrome of poor prognosis in which patients present dyspnea and exercise intolerance due to the lack of the heart capacity of in maintaining the cardiac output required to preserve the metabolic needs of the organism. As a common end point for many cardiovascular diseases, more than 20 million people worldwide are estimated to have HF. This scenario tends to worse mainly because of the higher life expectancy and the increasing mean age of the population. The impairment of the cardiac function is the most classical mechanism described in this syndrome. Cardiac dysfunction can be of two types: a systolic and/or a diastolic dysfunction. Whilst most patients show both dysfunctions, there is usually a predominant pattern. The predominance of the systolic dysfunction, characterized by an inadequate emptying of the ventricle, defines a HF with reduced ejection fraction (HFREF). When the diastolic dysfunction (characterized by an inadequate relaxation and filling of the ventricle) predominates, it is called HF with preserved ejection fraction (HFPEF). Nowadays, our knowledge regarding HFREF is much wider when compared to that of HFPEF. HFPEF, however, is showing an increasing prevalence, being usually predominant in the elderly people and women. Around half of the HF patients experience HFPEF; unfortunately, none of the current therapies used to treat HFREF have shown good results in treating HFPEF patients. Besides the pharmacological therapies, aerobic exercise training has also been used to treat HF. Similar to other treatments, the current knowledge of the effects of exercise training in HF is predominantly focused in HFREF, which will be the focus of the present chapter.

This chapter will start with a brief overview on the pathophysiology of HF. Then, the effects of aerobic exercise training with focus on its benefits on neurohormonal control as well as its effects to improve cardiac and skeletal muscles functions will be discussed.

2 Overview on the Pathophysiology of the HF

The immediate response to a myocardial aggression, leading to decreased cardiac output, is the activation of compensatory neurohormonal mechanisms. Peripheral sensors, such as the baroreceptors and the cardiopulmonary receptors detect the alterations in arterial pressure, atrial distention and ventricular contractile function, which are integrated in central autonomic areas triggering the activation of several neurohormonal systems, the most important being the sympathetic nervous system, the renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system and the secretion of vasopressin [23]. In the early HF phase, these compensatory mechanisms aim to increase cardiac contractility and heart rate, in order to normalize the reduced cardiac output. However, their continuous activation induces an elevated peripheral resistance, with a consequent increase in the arterial blood pressure. Simultaneously an increased venous constriction and water/salt retention activated by the neurohormonal mechanisms, coupled with angiotensin II-induced increase in water intake, will result in a higher pre-load, activation of the Frank-Starling mechanism and increased ventricular contractility, which characterize the initial compensated phase of HF [23].

While the Frank-Starling mechanism is critically important in regulating cardiac output in normal conditions, in the presence of myocardial dysfunction its effects are greatly impaired. As the ventricle is incapable of ejecting proper volume during the systolic phase of the cardiac cycle, the heart will enter in the subsequent diastolic phase with increased residual blood volume, which, in addition to increased venous return, results in an even high pre-load. In the next cycle, again the heart is incapable of ejecting the proper systolic volume, leading the ventricle to work continuously under elevated filling pressures. In this condition, the heart works constantly in the right end of the Frank-Starling curve, showing minimal alterations in the cardiac output in response to increases in the pre-load. Additionally, the failing heart shows a decrease in the peak cardiac output of the Frank-Starling curve, further decreasing the relevance of this mechanism for the compensation of cardiac failure [147].

Along with the neurohormonal activation and the Frank-Starling mechanism, a third compensatory mechanism in HF is the ventricular hypertrophy. Left ventricle dilatation and/or sustained elevations in after-load result in higher wall stress. Both neurohormonal signaling and wall stress induce a hypertrophic response in cardiomyocytes and fibroblasts, thus leading to hypertrophy and extracellular matrix deposition. The pattern of this response depends on the type of stimulus applied to the ventricle: volume overload will result in eccentric hypertrophy with the maintenance of the wall thickness, while pressure overload results in concentric hypertrophy with increase in wall thickness [59]. While these adaptations at the beginning might help to reduce wall stress and maintain ventricular function, the exhaustion of this mechanism by the persistence of the injury triggers the chamber dilation and the reduction of its contractile function.

In spite of the importance of these mechanisms in the maintenance of the organism homeostasis in the acute HF, the persistence of such aggression, leading to a chronic activation of neurohormonal systems, will result in further deterioration of the cardiac function. The excessive activation of sympathetic, renin-angiotensin-aldosterone and vasopressin systems results in maladaptive responses of the myocardium, inducing apoptosis [79] and abnormal function even in the viable myocardium. Otherwise, the viable myocardium subjected to chronic neurohormonal stimulation shows impaired calcium handling and abnormal production and use of high-energy phosphates and reactive oxygen species [23, 41]. Sympathetic hyperactivation induces desensitization, thus reducing the capacity of the heart to respond adequately to autonomic stimuli. Catecholamines, angiotensin II, aldosterone and inflammatory cytokines altogether can trigger apoptotic responses in cardiomyocytes [79]. The worsening of cardiac function causes further stimulation of the neurohumoral systems, resulting in a deleterious positive feedback mechanism. This feedback loop of progressive worsening in cardiac function and compensatory increases of neurohumoral activation will eventually reach a limit when the cardiovascular system can no longer maintain an adequate perfusion of the organism, resulting in the HF syndrome.

3 Mechanisms Conditioning the Benefits of Exercise Training in HF-Neurohormonal Systems

3.1 Autonomic Nervous System

Autonomic nervous system dysfunction is a hallmark for HF. The exaggerated sympathetic activation simultaneously with withdrawal of vagal outflow drives the organism towards progressive worsening of cardiac function. Several methods and models of HF have been used to assess and confirm sympathetic nervous system (SNS) hyperactivity in animal models of HF: sympathetic nerve recordings [39, 135], dosage of plasma cathecolamines [123], norepinephrine turnover [122], immunohistochemistry in brain autonomic areas [69], as well as functional recordings [69]. The relevance of SNS in the pathophysiology of the HF is highlighted by the great impact of blocking sympathetic hyperactivity in reducing the mortality of HF patients [22, 53]. Exercise training, on the other hand, is capable of reducing or even normalizing SNS activity in HF animals [69, 185]. Even in patients that are already in the use of β-blockers, exercise training can induce further reductions in sympathetic nerve activity [48].

Many mechanisms have been proposed to explain the SNS dysfunction in HF. Impairment of inhibitory and hyperactivation of excitatory reflexes controlling the SNS outflow were pointed as important mechanisms leading to sympathetic hyperactivity in HF. Indeed, reduced sensitivity of the sympathoinhibitory arterial baroreflex [39] and cardiopulmonary reflexes [128] and increased sensitivity from exercise pressor reflex [164] and other sympathoexcitatory reflexes such as the

carotid body chemoreflex [145] and the cardiac afferent sympathetic reflex [163] were found in animal models of HF. Exercise training can attenuate several of these reflex dysfunctions. HF animals submitted to chronic exercise training show increased baroreflex sensitivity [94, 111] through a mechanism that seems to be dependent on the parasympathetic nervous system [95]. Exercise training also ameliorates cardiopulmonary reflexes [128], attenuates carotid body afferent activity and normalizes the chemoreflex through mechanisms dependent on NO and angiotensin signalling [91]. The exercise pressor reflex driven by metaboreceptors and mechanoreceptors afferents is also attenuated by exercise training, which prevents the sensitization of those receptors [164, 165].

Second order neurons in the nucleus tractus solitarii (NTS), the first synaptic relay of peripheral receptors in the central nervous system, receive barosensitive and chemosensitive inputs and project to brainstem areas controlling vagal (nucleus ambiguus, NA, and dorsal motor of the vagus, DMV) and sympathetic (caudal and rostral ventrolateral medulla, CVLM and RVLM, respectively) outflow to heart and vessels [36, 106]. Upon loading of baroreceptors, NTS is activated and increases the firing of NA and DMV pre-ganglionic parasympathetic neurons projecting to the heart; NTS also activates gabaergic inhibitory neurons within the CVLM that project and inhibit RVLM premotor neurons projecting to sympathetic pre- and postganglionar neurons innervating the heart and vessels [108]. As a consequence, venous return, cardiac output and peripheral resistance are reduced decreasing arterial pressure, which returns to control levels [107, 108]. When peripheral chemoreceptors are activated (reduced PO_2 and pH, increased PCO_2), the firing of NTS chemosensitive neurons directly excite the RVLM premotor neurons augmenting sympathetic outflow and increasing blood pressure [130, 171]. Opposed responses are observed to baroreceptors unload and during reduced activation of peripheral chemoreceptors, respectively. Brainstem integration of cardiovascular control is continuously modulated by preautonomic neurons located in the paraventricular nucleus of hypothalamus (PVN) and other supramedullary pathways [108, 149]. Considering the role of brainstem and supramedullary autonomic nuclei in the control of sympathetic and parasympathetic activity, it makes sense that plastic and functional changes in these nuclei could condition both deleterious and benefic autonomic adaptations to HF and training, respectively.

Studies in HF animals described significant reductions in the nitric oxide content (NO, a sympathoinhibitory molecule) within the NTS [67, 140], increased expression and higher functional response to AT1 receptors blockade [166]. Indeed, augmented availability of angiotensin II was proposed to be one of the mediators of sympatoexcitation in the brain. Indeed, angiotensin converting enzyme (ACE, responsible for the conversion of angiotensin I to angiotensin II) gene and protein expression is elevated and that of angiotensin converting enzyme 2 (ACE2, which metabolizes angiotensin II to angiotensin-(1–7)) is reduced in autonomic areas of the hypothalamus (PVN) and brainstem (NTS, RVLM) of chronic HF rabbits [73]. Coherently, exercise training, by reversing ACE/ACE2 ratio, is able to attenuate the increased angiotensinergic signaling in these nuclei [73]. Other experimental studies investigating the sympathetic hyperactivity in HF found increased angiotensinergic

[182] and glutamatergic [90] and decreased GABAergic [30] and NO [177] signaling within the PVN. Again exercise training reduced sympathetic overactivity simultaneously with decreased angiotensinergic [73, 182] and glutamatergic [77] and increased GABAergic [121] and NO [181] signaling in the PVN. Similar profile was observed within the RVLM, the main nucleus controlling the sympathetic outflow to the cardiovascular system: increased glutamatergic [167] and decreased NO signaling [67] simultaneously with an imbalance between AT1 and AT2 receptors [51], which contribute to sympatoexcitation in HF animals. All these alterations are attenuated by exercise training [73].

Apart of numerous studies confirming the role of sympathetic outflow in the genesis of cardiovascular deficits in HF, as well its withdrawal in the improvement of circulatory control in trained HF animals, the parasympathetic, the counter-regulatory axis of the autonomic nervous system whose activity is depressed in HF patients and animals [18, 69] has received much less attention. Although there is evidence that low vagal activity is a predictor of high mortality rates [34, 82], pharmacological activation of vagal outflow is not generally recommended given the several side effects of cholinergic drugs and the lack of drugs capable of specifically stimulating the vagal activity to the heart. So, the impact of the parasympathetic nervous system is not as clear as the effects of the sympathetic activity in HF. Pharmacological stimulation of parasympathetic tonus with pyridostigmine improves cardiac and circulatory parameters in HF rats [84, 137]. In chronic HF the increased vagal activity through parasympathetic nerve stimulation has shown to be effective to improve prognosis in animals [89, 179] and patients [37, 146]. However, in large randomized trials this intervention failed to show significant results [57].

Besides knowing that HF animals show alterations in parasympathetic ganglia and depressed parasympathetic activity [17], information regarding the mechanisms leading to vagal dysfunction in HF are lacking. In a recent paper we observed that decreased parasympathetic tonus in HF rats is positively correlated with the reduction of choline acetyl transferase (ChAT) positive neurons in the NA and DMV and that training-induced improvement of parasympathetic control of the heart is accompanied by a significant increase in the number and density of ChAT-positive neurons within these nuclei [69]. Figure 11.1 illustrates these findings showing in addition that elevated basal heart rate, which is driven by the increased sympathetic outflow to the heart in HF sedentary rats, is reduced and driven by the augmented parasympathetic tonus in trained HF rats. Our data also confirmed that increased sympathetic activity in HF sedentary rats is accompanied by augmented dopamine β-hydroxylase immunoreactivity (DBH*ir*) within the RVLM and that exercise training reduces both [69]. However, the correlation between sympathetic tonus and DBH*ir* within the RVLM does not attain significance [69]. These observations reinforce the potentiality of training to improve vagal control of the heart in HF individuals, with the advantage to avoid noxious side effects that accompanied pharmacological therapies. In spite of our still limited knowledge regarding the parasympathetic axis of autonomic nervous system in the treatment of chronic HF, exercise training seems to be an essential therapeutic tool to normalize vagal dysfunction in this syndrome.

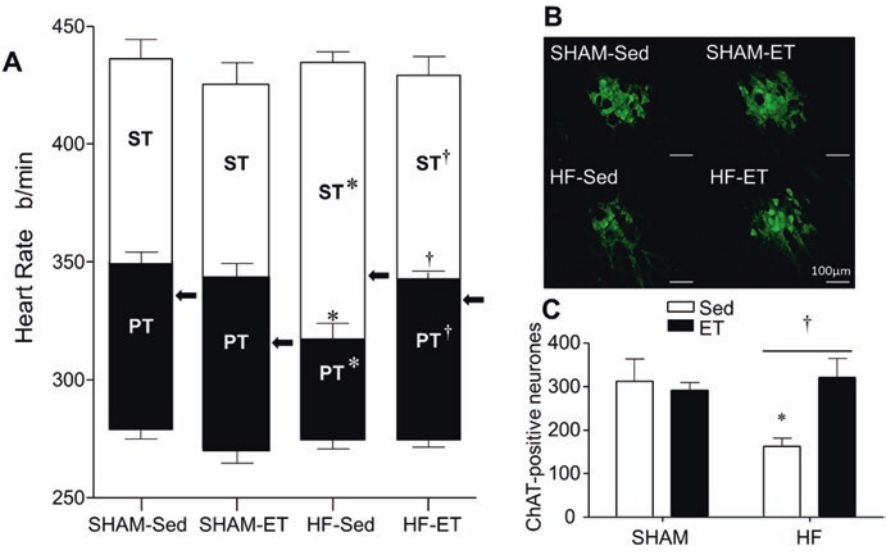


Fig. 11.1 (**a**) Comparison of cardiac sympathetic (ST, open bars) and parasympathetic tonus (PT, filled bars), intrinsic heart rate (intersection between ST and PT) and resting heart rate (indicated by arrows) in infarcted (HF) and SHAM rats submitted to sedentary (Sed) and training (ET) protocols. Significances ($P < 0.05$) * vs. SHAM; † vs. Sed. (**b**) Photomicrographs comparing the effects of heart failure and exercise training on Choline Acetyl Transferase (ChAT) immunoreactivity within the nucleus ambiguus pars sub-compacta of SHAM and HF rats submitted to sedentary (Sed) or training (ET) protocols. (**c**) Number of ChAT-positive neurones in pars sub-compacta of the nucleus ambiguus. Significant difference ($P < 0.05$): * vs. SHAM; † vs. respective Sed controls (Modified with permission from Ref. [69]

Therefore, by attenuating sympathoexcitation and by restoring the vagal control of the heart, exercise training is able to restore autonomic balance in HF individuals, even in the persistence of ventricular deficits, therefore improving its prognosis besides reducing mortality rates.

3.2 Renin-Angiotensin-Aldosterone System (RAAS)

Along with the autonomic nervous system, the RAAS is an essential key in the understanding of HF pathophysiology. The RAAS is a complex system composed of several regulatory and counter-regulatory molecules that act in order to control the water and salt balance and the arterial blood pressure. Viewed in the past as a hormonal circulating system, it is now accepted as an important local regulatory system present in all tissues, able to control specific tissue functions independently of the circulating RAAS. This hormonal/local system exerts its functions through 2 axes: the ACE-angiotensin II-AT1 receptor axis with vasoconstrictor, proliferative and pro-inflammatory effects and the ACE2-angiotensis-(1–7)-Mas receptor axis, with opposite vasodilator, anti-proliferative and anti-inflammatory effects. In

addition to increased angiotensin II availability within the brain leading to increased sympathetic outflow [94, 111], ACE-angiotensin II-AT1 receptor axis is hyperactivated in HF [13, 58, 73, 94, 125], the increased angiotensin II levels being responsible for fibroblasts' proliferation and myocardium hypertrophy, thus facilitating the worsening of cardiac function in an already dysfunctional heart [139].

The efficacy of RAAS blockade (renin and ACE inhibitors, AT1 receptors' antagonists, aldosterone receptors' antagonists) in reducing the neurohormonal activation of the heart and reducing mortality [83] highlight the importance of these therapeutic tools to improve prognosis in HF patients. Importantly, exercise training is effective in attenuating RAAS activity not only in the brain, but also in peripheral tissues, thus avoiding additive deleterious effects in the progression of HF. Indeed, HF animals submitted to exercise training show decreased plasma angiotensin II concentration [94] simultaneously with reduced tissue content in the heart [125], skeletal muscle [58] and brain [51, 73, 182]. Despite accumulating evidence for the importance of RAAS in HF and the benefits of exercise training in reducing its activation in several peripheral tissues, the most abundant information available was obtained in the central nervous system. Exercise training, by modulating RAAS activity can correct/normalize blunted reflexes that regulate autonomic circulatory control, such as the baroreflex [111] and the carotid body chemoreflex [91]. In addition, as described before, the enhanced angiotensinergic signaling in autonomic areas of HF individuals (increased AT1 receptors and ACE expression, decreased ACE2 expression, etc.) [61, 73, 182] determining sympathoexcitation is corrected by exercise training.

Angiotensin II-induced increases in sympathetic activity are mediated, at least in part, by increases in oxidative stress [49, 183] and exercise training has been shown to decrease sympathetic hyperactivity by reducing oxidative stress: it increases the expression of antioxidant enzymes in the brain and other tissues [50, 85, 93, 154], thus attenuating intracellular signaling triggered by angiotensin II.

Aldosterone, a mineralocorticoid secreted in response to angiotensin II signaling that is mostly known for its role in sodium reabsorption in the kidney. Nonetheless, aldosterone receptors are present in the heart [96, 124], as well as in vessels [96, 104] and brain [176]. In the heart of HF individuals, aldosterone induces marked cardiac fibrosis worsening the cardiac function [24, 133]. On the other hand, blockade of aldosterone effects by mineralocorticoid receptors antagonists has been shown to reduce mortality of HF patients [103]. There is scarce information regarding the effects of exercise training on aldosterone effects in HF. Braith et al. [21] and Wan et al. [162] have shown that exercise training reduces circulating levels of aldosterone, thus contributing to attenuate its deleterious effects in HF.

3.3 Inflammatory Response

The increased inflammatory profile also plays an important role in the pathophysiology of the HF. Plasma levels of pro-inflammatory cytokynes, such as tumor necrosis factor - alpha (TNF-α) and interleukins (IL) as IL-1β, IL-6 and IL-18, are elevated

in several tissues of HF individuals while anti-inflammatory cytokines, such as the IL-10, are reduced [60]. Intact rats chronically infused with TNF-α showed depressed cardiac function and left ventricle dilatation, a pattern that resembles the effects induced by HF [20]. These effects are partially reversed by stopping the TNFα infusion [20]. A murine model that overexpresses TNF-α in the heart also develops cardiac hypertrophy and dilatation, with reduced ejection fraction and pulmonary congestion, a phenotype very similar to HF [81]. Elevated levels of TNF-α is also related to the skeletal muscle apoptosis found in HF rats [35]. Dysfunction of human cardiomyocytes submitted to ischemia-reperfusion injury is attenuated by simultaneous inhibition of IL-1β and IL-18 [129]. In rats the chronic exposure to IL-6 induces myocardial fibrosis, cardiac concentric hypertrophy and diastolic dysfunction [102] while IL-6 knockout mice submitted to pressure overload show attenuation of both left ventricle hypertrophy and cardiac dysfunction [180].

While the relevance of the immune response in the context of HF is clear, studies aiming to modulate it with drugs administration are still ensuing. A trial using anti-TNF-α antibodies showed no improvement and had to be stopped because of increased mortality in the group receiving the higher doses of the drug [32]. As reviewed by Gullestad et al. [60], other studies using different approaches to modulate the immune response in HF showed that with few exceptions those treatments are neutral or even harmful, calling our attention for the need to expand the knowledge in this field. In contrast exercise training has shown significant effects in reducing pro-inflammatory profile in HF in rats and patients. HF rats submitted to exercise training show increases in plasma levels of the anti-inflammatory cytokine IL-10 [119] and reduction of LPS-stimulated TNFα production by macrophages [15]. Exercised HF patients show reduced plasma levels of TNF-α and its receptors (sTNF-RI and sTNF-RII), IL-6 and its receptor (sIL-6R) and of the apoptosis inducer sFasL [3]. Markers of the monocyte/macrophage system granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor (GM-CSF) and macrophage chemoattractant protein-1 (MCP-1) are also reduced [2]. These findings indicate that exercise training is a better choice than recombinant antibodies and/or pharmacological blockade to modulate immune response in HF.

4 Mechanisms Conditioning the Benefits of Exercise Training in HF – Cardiovascular System

4.1 Heart

As commented above, impairment of cardiac function is a hallmark of HF. The progression of the syndrome induces progressive deleterious remodeling of the heart leading to dilation of the chambers and loss of its elliptical shape [78]. Exercise training is able to prevent most of these alterations. Some studies have shown amelioration of cardiac function or reverse remodeling in trained HF animals [77, 182] and patients [42, 64, 157]. Others have found no significant effects in both animals

and patients [61, 73, 94, 136, 143]. These discrepancies could result from differences in the intensity, duration and type of the exercise protocol used [169]. Therefore, the beneficial effects of exercise training on myocardial remodeling and function seems to be only mild. Nonetheless, exercise training is capable improve other deficits induced by HF.

The impaired coronary blood flow and coronary reserve in HF are improved by exercise training, which activates myocardial angiogenesis [87, 143]. This finding is of relevance since the high coronary flow reserve has significant prognostic value in the context of HF [132]. Decreased coronary blood flow in HF is related to an increased production of reactive oxygen species in the coronary arteries and decreased levels of antioxidant enzymes [31], leading to increased NO scavenging and impaired endothelial NO synthase (NOS) function [16, 168]. Excessive oxidative stress, as demonstrated by increased levels of reactive oxygen species and decreased levels of antioxidant enzymes, also affects the myocardium itself [65, 66, 70]. The consequences of this dysfunction is the injury of cardiomyocytes, with contractile abnormalities [72], impairment of the proteasome, leading to accumulation of misfolded proteins [46], and eventually culminating in cell death. Exercise training induces cardioprotection through the reduction in oxidative stress simultaneously with the increase of antioxidant enzymes [12], thus restoring the cellular protein quality control [29].

Another feature of HF is impaired Ca^{2+} handling. The calcium homeostasis within cardiomyocytes is regulated by several proteins. Special attention has been given to those responsible for the control of the Ca^{2+} uptake and release within the sarcoplasm and sarcolemma. Those include the sarcoplasmic reticulum Ca^{2+}ATPase (SERCA2) and its regulator phospholamban (PLN), the ryanodine receptor, Ca^{2+} channels, and the Na^{+}/Ca^{2+} exchanger. While it is consensual that HF leads to Ca^{2+} handling dysfunction and excitation-contraction uncoupling, the mechanisms leading to those alterations are very complex and studies show conflicting results [11, 98]. Nonetheless, it seems that exercise training is able to ameliorate the HF-induced Ca^{2+} handling alterations, whichever directions they occur [76, 101, 134, 152, 170].

The heart in HF, submitted to excessive sympathetic signaling, show β-adrenergic receptor desensitization [56]. This results from a reduction in the density of β_1-adrenergic receptor, a decreased β_1 / β_2 ratio [26] and uncoupling of β_1-adrenergic receptor from the G_s protein caused by enhanced βARK expression [156]. Exercise training can attenuate this desensitization thus increasing β-adrenergic response [87], likely through increases in the expression of β_1-adrenergic receptors and cAMP levels [38, 87]. Therefore, exercise training can restore cardiac contractility reserve in HF.

HF also results in a dysfunction of the sinus node pacemaker cells leading to decreased intrinsic pacemaker heart rate (see Fig. 11.1) [69, 141, 174]. This sinus node dysfunction is characterized by increased recovery time and intrinsic cycle length, a caudal shift of the pacemaker location and slower sinoatrial conduction [141]. Molecular alterations that might explain these alterations include widespread changes in the expression of ion channels, gap junction channels, Ca^{2+}, Na^{+}, and H^{+}-handling proteins and receptors [174]. This sinus node dysfunction, along with

the β-adrenergic desensitization, lead the organism to require a higher sympathetic activation to maintain a similar heart rate when compared to normal subjects [69]. Exercise training also reverses this dysfunction, restoring intrinsic pacemaker heart rate of HF rats to similar levels when compared to control animals [69]. Whether the other mechanisms (for instance the anatomical change in the pacemaker location) are also corrected it remains to be investigated.

4.2 Endothelium

Impaired endothelium-derived vasodilatation is characteristic of HF [80]. This dysfunction is caused by reduced production of endothelial-derived relaxing factors, most notably NO [74, 131] and increased levels of endothelin [88]. Increased production of both reactive oxygen species (that inactivates NO) [16] and pro-inflammatory cytokines (such as the TNF-α that decreases endothelial NOS activity) [4, 172] are among the mechanisms that lead to the depletion of NO. The relevance of endothelial dysfunction in HF is of great importance and its severity can predict deleterious outcomes [105]. Exercise training increases NOS expression, restores NO production and decreases oxidative stress [75, 158] improving endothelium-mediated dilation and attenuating deleterious alterations. Exercise can also restore the number and function of endothelial progenitor cells [142, 144] and increase the levels of proangiogenic cytokines, such as the vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF) and the stromal cell-derived factor (SDF-1) [144], suggesting that exercise also ameliorates angiogenesis.

5 Mechanisms Conditioning the Benefits of Exercise Training in HF – Skeletal Muscle

5.1 Skeletal Myopathy

The HF-related skeletal myopathy can induce a severe syndrome known as cardiac cachexia. This syndrome is defined by an ongoing loss of skeletal muscle mass that cannot be fully reversed by conventional nutritional support and that leads to progressive muscle functional impairment. This severe clinical complication is also observed in many other chronic disease conditions, such as cancer, diabetes and HIV infection, affecting different types of skeletal muscles that are involved not only in force production, but also in posture maintenance and respiration. Epidemiological data demonstrate that in comparison with non-cachectic patients, the average stay at the hospital for cachectic patients is twice longer, and cost 70% more [7]. Thus, the reduced muscle mass and muscle dysfunction in HF are strongly associated with a reduced quality of life and a poor prognosis. Curiously, no specific

therapy are current available to block or attenuate the process of HF-related skeletal myopathy, leading the patients to develop cardiac cachexia.

In addition to muscle mass loss and decreased muscle function, HF-related skeletal myopathy has been characterized by capillary rarefaction, mitochondrial dysfunction, altered myofiber phenotype (causing a shift from type I slow twitch toward type II fast twitch myofibers) and reduced muscle endurance [160]. Together, these features contribute to the increased fatigability leading patients to dyspnea, fatigue and exercise intolerance.

The sustained hyperactivities of SNS and RAAS, described in the previous topics are directly associated with the pathogenesis of HF, can directly contribute to the changes in morphofunctional features related to skeletal myopathy. One of the main pharmacological therapies of HF is the blockade of the sympathetic and RAAS hyperactivity, through the use of β-blockers and ACE inhibitors or AT1 receptor antagonists, respectively; however, the effect of these treatments on skeletal myopathy has not been clarified yet. In contrast, it was already demonstrated that aerobic exercise training (AET) emerges as a potent non-pharmacological strategy to counteract HF-related skeletal myopathy and the evidences from basic science are strong enough to recommend it as an adjuvant therapy.

5.2 Sympathetic Hyperactivity and Skeletal Myopathy

The sympathetic activation in skeletal muscle tissue is mediated by β-adrenergic receptors (β-AR) and this activation can improve muscle regeneration process [151], increase force production, promote a shift toward type II glycolytic myofibers and increase muscle mass [99]. This hypertrophic response was described by studies which used β-AR agonists, such as *clenbuterol* and *formoterol* (selective β_2-AR agonists) and *isoproterenol* (a nonselective β-AR agonist) [71, 99, 173]. The cellular mechanisms involved in this process include, an inhibition in muscle proteolysis, mainly by ubiquitin-proteasome system (UPS), concomitantly with an increased protein synthesis, mainly associated with Insulin Like Growth Factor1/Phosphoinositide-3-kinase/Akt-protein kinase B/mammalian-mechanistic Target Of Rapamycin (IGF-1/PI3K/Akt/mTOR) signaling pathway [114–116].

Based on aforementioned hypertrophic effect, β-AR activators were prescribed to counteract the HF-related muscle myopathy in late 80's decade. In fact, some beneficial effects of β-AR agonists on muscle mass were observed; however, tachycardia was reported as a side effect [110]. Tachycardia occurred due to the β_1-AR related cardiac effect, while the hypertrophic effect of β-AR activators was demonstrated to be specific to selective β_2-AR agonists which would be more efficient to combat skeletal myopathy [52]. In this sense, our group observed that β_2-AR knockout mice displayed exercise intolerance and a severe muscle atrophy after myocardial infarction induced-HF [161]. One possible explanation is that in previous stages of HF, increased sympathetic activity through the activation of β_2-AR could be able to delay the onset of muscle proteolysis.

This seems to be the case in a mice model of sympathetic hyperactivity induced-HF, which was largely used in many studies of our group. At 3 months of age, although no signs of HF were present, these animals displayed sympathetic hyperactivity associated with *plantaris* muscle hypertrophy mediated by β_2-AR activation [10]. In the same mouse model, when HF syndrome turned severe, the *plantaris* atrophy and skeletal myopathy became evident. Therefore, while activation of β_2-AR by β_2-agonists seems to counteract skeletal myopathy in early stages of the syndrome, long-term and sustained activation of SNS leads to HF-related skeletal myopathy, which might be related to β_2-AR desensitization and downregulation reducing its anabolic effects. In fact, sympathetic hyperactivity besides being one hallmark of HF, it also contributes to the development of the skeletal myopathy [136].

5.3 Renin-Angiotensin-Aldosterone System Hyperactivity and Skeletal Myopathy

Angiotensin II (Ang II) is the main effector molecule of the system and its high levels are also a hallmark of HF leading to vasoconstriction, pro-inflammatory effects and reduced muscle regenerative capacity [45, 175]. High levels of Ang II induce protein breakdown and decrease the levels of skeletal muscle protein synthesis, leading to cardiac cachexia [47]. In addition to its direct effects on skeletal muscle, the indirect effects of Ang II can also contribute to muscle atrophy, due to its role in regulating circulating hormones and inflammatory cytokines. In this sense, Ang II increases interleukine-6 (IL-6) cytokine levels leading to an imbalance in the ratio between skeletal muscle protein synthesis and protein degradation by inhibiting IGF-I/Akt/mTOR signaling pathway while activating UPS [178]. It was observed that Ang II, when infused in rodents through osmotic pumps for up to 2 weeks, significantly decreased systemic IGF-I levels. In addition, the animals presented reduction in body weight and daily food intake, which are directly related to cardiac cachexia [25].

In addition to ACE inhibitors or AT1 receptor blockers, vasodilator agents are commonly used as hypertensive therapy in HF syndrome. However, it was shown that only the compounds that act directly in RAAS are able to block the changes in circulating IGF-I and body weight reduction, indicating that Ang II induces cardiac cachexia through a pressor-independent mechanism [5, 25].

Thus, pharmacological inhibition of RAAS can be recommended to avoid exercise intolerance and increasing the quality of life related to an attenuated skeletal muscle myopathy. In fact, HF treatment with ACE inhibitors increases respiratory muscle strength in humans [33] and partially prevents HF-induced muscle myopathy in rodents [184]. The same features were observed for AT1 receptor blockers which, at least in part, can attenuate the reduced muscle force in HF syndrome [44].

Even though the therapy with inhibitors of RAAS has demonstrated some positive outcomes in HF-related skeletal myopathy, AET also emerges as a potential non-pharmacological adjuvant therapy modulating RAAS.

5.4 *Aerobic Exercise Training: An Important Non-pharmacological Treatment for HF-Induced Skeletal Myopathy*

The aerobic exercise training (AET) have been studied in its basis for more than 50 years and nowadays it is recognized as an efficient and safe strategy in order to prevent and/or treat several cardiovascular diseases [43]. The beneficial effects of AET in HF have been demonstrated in heart, neurohumoral systems and skeletal muscle tissue. Therefore, both European [40] and American [68] guidelines have agreed upon the recommendation of AET in combination with an adequate pharmacological treatment. Interestingly, the responsiveness of skeletal muscle to AET is higher than to pharmacological therapy, which highlights the importance of the AET as strategy to counteract HF-related muscle myopathy. As will be described below, data from basic science provide strong evidence for AET as a prominent strategy to prevent and/or revert muscle metabolic and contractile dysfunction in HF.

5.5 *Effects of AET in the Metabolism and Function of the Skeletal Muscle*

HF causes many metabolic changes in the skeletal muscle tissue [100, 127]. Those changes, such as a switch toward type II glycolytic myofibers and decreased mitochondrial density and function, trigger a reduced aerobic capacity leading to muscle fatigue and exercise intolerance. Indeed, a decrease in protein expression of PGC-1α (peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor gamma), a potent regulator of mitochondrial biogenesis, was observed in animal models of HF [159]. In contrast, AET is able to modulate those metabolic changes due to its capacity to improve the production and the utilization of energy substrates by the muscle cells in a more efficient way. Such improvements in muscle substrate supply and uptake are optimized by the enhanced blood supply to skeletal muscle tissue, once AET prevents HF-induced capillary rarefaction [62]. In addition, AET promotes a shift toward oxidative type I myofibers in skeletal muscle tissue, which improves its oxidative features [10].

Due to the HF-related cachexia, the skeletal muscle contractile function is also impaired in HF and these features are strongly associated with changes in Ca^{2+} handling. In fact, rodents with HF displayed low levels of sarcoplasmic Ca^{2+} associated with reduced rate of sarcoplasmic reticulum Ca^{2+} release and reuptake [97, 126]. These findings are also observed in patients, since a reduced Ca^{2+} release and reuptake associated with decreased dihydropyridine receptors and sarco(endo)plasmic reticulum Ca^{2+}-ATPase (SERCA)2a protein expression in *vastus lateralis* was observed [109].

Herein, AET shows its effectiveness by improving skeletal muscle Ca^{2+} handling. In fact, our group have demonstrated that AET at moderate intensity can improve

the net balance of Ca^{2+} handling proteins in *soleus* and *plantaris* muscle from sympathetic hyperactivity induced-HF mice, culminating in a better muscle function [28]. Interestingly, Ca^{2+} handling is also observed in HF patients since leg extension training was able to reduce Ca^{2+} leaking through ryanodine receptors in *vastus lateralis* muscle [112].

5.6 *Effects of AET in Neurohumoral Hyperactivity and for the Control of Skeletal Muscle Mass*

As previously mentioned, cardiac cachexia is considered an independent predictor of morbidity and mortality in HF patients and animal models. This syndrome is triggered by neurohumoral hyperactivity in association with impaired muscle function. Besides no specific therapy is available until now for treating muscle wasting in HF syndrome, AET can counteract the muscle myopathy by improving muscle function and metabolism (direct effect) or by attenuating neurohumoral hyperactivity (indirect effect).

Regarding neurohumoral hyperactivity, it was demonstrated that a 4-month period of moderate intensity AET leads to a significant reduction in muscle sympathetic nerve activity in HF patients [136]. Although the mechanisms behind this reduction are a topic under current investigation, some potential candidates were identified, such as afferent autonomic control coordinated by arterial baroreceptors, cardiopulmonary receptors and chemoreceptors [27, 150]. In fact, it was observed that AET is able to improve metaboreflex and mechanoreflex [6]. In addition, reduced AT1 receptors and normalized ACE levels in the brain of HF rodent models have been proposed as one of the possible mechanisms of reducing sympathetic hyperactivity by AET [186]. Indeed, it was demonstrated that AET reduces serum Ang II levels, and such effect is related to a lower sympathetic activity in HF [58, 117].

The neurohumoral hyperactivity is also associated with high concentrations of pro-inflammatory cytokines and muscle *redox* imbalance, which are involved in muscle catabolism. In fact, increased circulating TNF-α levels (a pro-inflamatory cytokine) were observed in patients with atrophy and muscle weakness [118]. Moreover, the increased muscle TNF-α expression contributes to the local protein degradation. The effects of TNF-α on HF-related skeletal muscle myopathy are mediated through the activation of a family of transcription factors known as nuclear factor kappa B (NF-kB), which regulate UPS [1]. Interestingly, AET is able to reduce serum TNF-α levels and plasma inflammatory markers in HF patients [2]. This response is accompanied by a reduced atrophy and improved muscle function. In addition, AET also reduces muscle expression of pro-inflammatory cytokines in HF patients [54].

The high levels of TNF-α in HF triggers an increase in reactive oxygen species (ROS) production which will ultimately lead to protein degradation by the UPS [92]. UPS is up regulated in HF due to its action in degradation of damaged proteins

in skeletal muscle [8]. The key effectors of the UPS are the enzymes known as E3-ligases (ubiquitin ligases), which couples activated ubiquitin to lysine residues on protein substrates conferring specificity to the system [92]. Two of these E3-ligases (Atrogin-1 and MuRF1) were already well described and their transcriptional activities are elevated in skeletal muscle tissue under various atrophic conditions; therefore, making them good markers of atrophy being known as *atrogenes* [86]. In fact, it was observed that AET reduces Atrogin-1 mRNA levels and normalizes proteasome activity in skeletal muscle from both rodent models and HF patients, highlighting the importance of AET to prevent UPS hyperactivity in HF [55].

On the other hand, protein synthesis is essential to the positive control of the skeletal muscle mass. Since IGF-I muscle levels are reduced in HF [63], the activation of IGF-I/Akt/mTOR signaling pathway could be considered a good strategy to counteract HF-induced muscle atrophy. In fact, it was demonstrated that muscle-specific IGF-I transgenic expression or gene transfer procedure in muscles can sustain muscle hypertrophy [113] and prevent muscle mass loss in different animal models of muscle atrophy, such as Duchenne dystrophy [14], dexamethasone injection [138], immobilization [155], Ang II infusion [153], and HF [148]. In this same line, it is known that Akt gene transfer procedure in skeletal muscles from rodents can induce hypertrophy and improve the regenerative process [120]. In addition, transgenic mice with muscle-specific overexpression of Akt displayed around 40% of increase in skeletal muscle mass accompanied by an improvement in force development [19]. Therefore, another possible strategy to increase the expression of elements from IGF-I/Akt/mTOR could be through AET, since it is able to revert the reduced muscle IGF-I expression in HF patients [148].

These results highlight the fact that AET re-establishes the skeletal muscle homeostasis attenuating atrophy, and this was recently demonstrated by our group using a mice model of sympathetic hyperactivity induced-HF. In order to verify whether AET could ameliorate the HF-related skeletal muscle myopathy, mice underwent to moderate intensity AET (5 days a week for 8 weeks) were evaluated. As expected, HF mice displayed atrophic *soleus* muscle in both type I and type IIa myofibers. Interestingly, AET was effective in attenuating this atrophy. This protective effect against muscle atrophy was associated with a reversion in exercise intolerance and an increase in motor performance. In addition, it was suggested, at least in part, that one of the possible mechanisms related with that improvement in skeletal muscle mass and function was the reestablished level of some components of IGF-I/Akt/mTOR signaling pathway [9]. However, up to now, no study investigated the real role of Akt, mTOR and any other downstream related proteins of that signaling pathway in skeletal muscle tissue during the development of HF.

Collectively, it has been demonstrated that AET is able to promote remarkable beneficial adaptations in skeletal muscle tissue during the development of HF syndrome. Therefore, it can be considered the hypothesis that AET is a powerful non-pharmacological therapy in order to prevent the onset of the HF-related skeletal myopathy and to avoid cardiac cachexia.

6 Conclusions

HF syndrome in different experimental models is accompanied by autonomic dysfunction, neurohormonal hyperactivity, oxidative stress and inflammation that trigger progressive worsening of the cardiac function and a severe skeletal myopathy, that leads to the loss of functional capacity and poor quality of life. These chronic deleterious HF-induced alterations are responsible for the high mortality rates exhibited by HF patients. Experimental studies have provided ample evidence regarding the benefits of aerobic exercise training in this pathology, as summarized in Fig. 11.2. Exercise training is highly efficient in ameliorating HF-induced dysfunctions by acting in the same pathways targeted by current standard pharmacological care (i.e. β-blockers, ACE inhibitors and angiotensin receptor blockers, aldosterone-receptor antagonists). In addition, exercise training has been shown to correct vagal outflow, inflammatory response and skeletal myopathy, improvements not yet obtained through available pharmacological therapy. These findings support the efficacy of aerobic exercise training in the treatment of chronic HF with of the advantage of avoiding side effects.

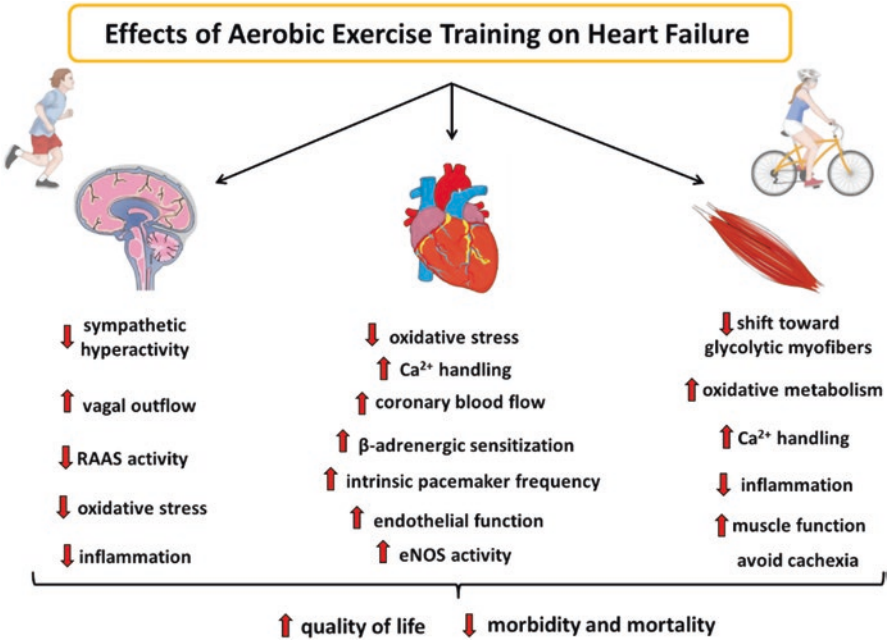


Fig. 11.2 The effects of aerobic exercise training on heart failure patients. eNOS, endothelial nitric oxide synthase, RAAS, renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system

References

1. Acharyya S, Ladner KJ, Nelsen LL et al (2004) Cancer cachexia is regulated by selective targeting of skeletal muscle gene products. J Clin Invest 114(3):370–378
2. Adamapoulos S, Parissis J, Kroupis M et al (2001) Physical training reduces peripheral markers of inflammation in patients with chronic heart failure. Eur Heart J 22(9):791–797
3. Adamapoulos S, Parissis J, Karatzas D et al (2002) Physical training modulates proinflammatory cytokines and the soluble Fas/soluble Fas ligand system in patients with chronic heart failure. J Am Coll Cardiol 39(4):653–663
4. Agnoletti L, Curello S, Bachetti T et al (1999) Serum from patients with severe heart failure downregulates eNOS and is proapoptotic. Circulation 100(19):1983–1991
5. Anker SD, Negassa A, Coats AJS et al (2003) Prognostic importance of weight loss in chronic heart failure and the effect of treatment with angiotensin-converting-enzyme inhibitors: an observational study. Lancet 361(9363):1077–1083
6. Antunes-Correa LM, Nobre TS, Groehs RV et al (2014) Molecular basis for the improvement in muscle metaboreflex and mechanoreflex control in exercise-trained humans with chronic heart failure. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 307(11):1655–1666
7. Arthur ST, Noone JM, Van Doren BA et al (2014) One-year prevalence, comorbidities and cost of cachexia-related inpatient admissions in the USA. Drugs Context 3:212265
8. Attaix D, Combaret L, Béchet D et al (2008) Role of the ubiquitin-proteasome pathway in muscle atrophy in cachexia. Curr Opin Support Palliat Care 2(4):262–266
9. Bacurau AV, Jannig PR, de Moraes WM et al (2016) Akt/mTOR pathway contributes to skeletal muscle anti-atrophic effect of aerobic exercise training in heart failure mice. Int J Cardiol 214:137–147
10. Bacurau AV, Jardim MA, Ferreira JC et al (2009) Sympathetic hyperactivity differentially affects skeletal muscle mass in developing heart failure: role of exercise training. J Appl Physiol 106(5):1631–1640
11. Balke CW, Shorofsky SR (1998) Alterations in calcium handling in cardiac hypertrophy and heart failure. Cardiovas Res 37(2):290–299
12. Barbosa VA, Luciano TF, Vitto MF et al (2012) Exercise training plays cardioprotection through the oxidative stress reduction in obese rats submitted to myocardial infarction. Int J Cardiol 157(3):422–424
13. Barlucchi L, Leri A, Dostal DE et al (2001) Canine ventricular myocytes possess a renin-angiotensin system that is upregulated with heart failure. Circ Res 88(3):298–304
14. Barton ER, Morris L, Musaro A et al (2002) Muscle-specific expression of insulin-like growth factor I counters muscle decline in mdx mice. J Cell Biol 157(1):137–148
15. Batista ML Jr, Santos RV, Oliveira EM, et al (2007) Endurance training restores peritoneal macrophage function in post-MI congestive heart failure rats. J Appl Physiol 102 (5):2033–2039
16. Bauersachs J, Bouloumié A, Fraccarollo D et al (1999) Endothelial dysfunction in chronic myocardial infarction despite increased vascular endothelial nitric oxide synthase and soluble guanylate cyclase expression. Circulation 100(3):292–298
17. Bibevski S, Dunlap ME (1999) Ganglionic mechanisms contribute to diminished vagal control in heart failure. Circulation 99(22):2958–2963
18. Bibevski S, Dunlap ME (2011) Evidence for impaired vagus nerve activity in heart failure. Heart Fail Rev 16(2):129–135
19. Blaauw B, Canato M, Agatea L et al (2009) Inducible activation of Akt increases skeletal muscle mass and force without satellite cell activation. FASEB J 23(11):3896–3905
20. Bozkurt B, Kribbs SB, Clubb FJ Jr, et al (1998) Pathophysiologically relevant concentration of tumor necrosis factor-alpha promote progressive left ventricular dysfunction and remodeling in rats. Circulation 97 (14):1382–1391
21. Braith RW, Welsch MA, Feigenbaum MS et al (1999) Neuroendocrine activation in heart failure is modified by endurance exercise training. J Am Coll Cardiol 34(4):1170–1175

22. Braunwald E (2008) The management of heart failure. Circ Heart Fail 1(1):58–62
23. Braunwald E (2013) Heart failure. JACC Heart Fail 1(1):1–20
24. Brilla CG, Matsubara LS, Weber KT (1993) Anti-aldosterone treatment and the prevention o myocardial fibrosis in primary and secondary hyperaldosteronism. J Mol Cell Cardiol 25(5):563–575
25. Brink M, Wellen J, Delafontaine P (1996) Angiotensin II causes weight loss and decreases circulating insulin-like growth factor I in rats through a pressor-independent mechanism. J Clin Invest 97(11):2509–2516
26. Bristow MR, Ginsburg R, Umans V et al (1986) Beta 1- and beta 2-adrenergic-receptor subpopulations in nonfailing and failing human ventricular myocardium: coupling of both receptor subtypes to muscle contraction and selective beta 1-receptordown-regulation in heart failure. Circ Res 59(3):297–309
27. Brum PC, Da Silva GJ, Moreira ED et al (2000) Exercise training increases baroreceptor gain sensitivity in normal and hypertensive rats. Hypertension 36(6):1018–1022
28. Bueno CR Jr, Ferreira JC, Pereira MG, et al (2010) Aerobic exercise training improves skeletal muscle function and Ca2+ handling-related protein expression in sympathetic hyperactivity-induced heart failure. J Appl Physiol 109 (3):702–709
29. Campos JC, Queliconi BB, Dourado PM et al (2012) Exercise training restores cardiac protein quality control in heart failure. PLoS One 7(12):5806–5819
30. Carillo BA, Oliveira-Sales EB, Andersen M et al (2012) Changes in GABAergic inputs in the paraventricular nucleus maintain sympathetic vasomotor tone in chronic heart failure. Auton Neurosci 171(1-2):41–48
31. Chen Y, Hou M, Li Y et al (2005) Increased superoxide production causes coronary endothelial dysfunction and depressed oxygen consumption in the failing heart. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 288(1):133–141
32. Chung ES, Packer M, Lo KH et al (2003) Randomized, double-blind, placebo-controlled, pilot trial of infliximab, a chimeric monoclonal antibody to tumor necrosis factor-alpha, in patients with moderate-to-severe heart failure: results of the anti-TNF therapy against congestive heart failure (ATTACH) trial. Circulation 107(25):3133–3140
33. Coirault C, Hagege A, Chemla D et al (2001) Angiotensin-converting enzyme inhibitor therapy improves respiratory muscle strength in patients with heart failure. Chest 119(6):1755–1760
34. Cole CR, Blackstone EH, Pashkow FJ et al (1999) Heart rate recovery immediately after exercise as a predictor of mortality. N Engl J Med 341(18):1351–1357
35. Dalla Libera L, Sabbadini R, Renken C et al (2001) Apoptosis in the skeletal muscle of rats with heart failure is associated with increased serum levels of TNF-alpha and sphingosine. J Mol Cell Cardiol 33(10):1871–1878
36. Dampney RA (1994) Functional organization of central pathways regulating the cardiovascular system. Physiol Rev 74(2):323–364
37. De Ferrari GM, Crijns HJ, Borggrefe M et al (2011) Chronic vagus nerve stimulation: a new and promising therapeutic approach for chronic heart failure. Eur Heart J 32(7):847–855
38. De Waard MC, Van Der Velden J, Bito V et al (2007) Early exercise training normalizes myofilament function and attenuates left ventricular pump dysfunction in mice with a large myocardial infarction. Circ Res 100(7):1079–1088
39. Dibona GF, Jones SY, Brooks VL (1995) ANG II receptor blockade and arterial baroreflex regulation of renal nerve activity in cardiac failure. Am J Physiol 269(5):1189–1196
40. Dickstein K, Cohen-Solal A, Filippatos G et al (2008) ESC guidelines for the diagnosis and treatment of acute and chronic heart failure 2008: the task force for the diagnosis and treatment of acute and chronic heart failure 2008 of the European Society of Cardiology. Developed in collaboration with the heart failure association of the ESC (HFA) and endorsed by the European Society of Intensive Care Medicine (ESICM). Eur J Heart Fail 10(10):933–989
41. Doenst T, Nguyen TD, Abel ED (2013) Cardiac metabolism in heart failure. Circ Res 113(6):709–724

42. Erbs S, Höllriegel R, Linke A et al (2010) Exercise training in patients with advanced chronic heart failure (NYHA IIIb) promotes restoration of peripheral vasomotor function, induction of endogenous regeneration, and improvement of left ventricular function. Circ Heart Fail 3(4):486–494
43. Fang J, Wylie-Rosett J, Cohen HW et al (2003) Exercise, body mass index, caloric intake, and cardiovascular mortality. Am J Prev Med 25(4):283–289
44. Feng X, Luo Z, Ma L et al (2011) Angiotensin II receptor blocker telmisartan enhances running endurance of skeletal muscle through activation of the PPAR-delta/AMPK pathway. J Cell Mol Med 15(7):1572–1581
45. Ferrario CM, Strawn WB (2006) Role of the renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system and proinflammatory mediators in cardiovascular disease. Am J Cardiol 98(1):121–128
46. Ferreira JC, Boer BN, Grinberg M et al (2012) Protein quality control disruption by PKCβII in heart failure; rescue by the selective PKCβII inhibitor, βIIV5-3. PLoS One 7(3.) e33175
47. Folli F, Kahn CR, Hansen H et al (1997) Angiotensin II inhibits insulin signaling in aortic smooth muscle cells at multiple levels. A potential role for serine phosphorylation in insulin/angiotensin II crosstalk. J Clin Invest 100(9):2158–2169
48. Fraga R, Franco FG, Roveda F et al (2007) Exercise training reduces sympathetic nerve activity in heart failure patients treated with carvedilol. Eur J Heart Fail 9(6-7):630–636
49. Gao L, Wang W, Li YL et al (2004) Superoxide mediates sympathoexcitation in heart failure. Circ Res 95(9):937–944
50. Gao L, Wang W, Liu D et al (2007) Exercise training normalizes sympathetic outflow by central antioxidant mechanisms in rabbits with pacing-induced chronic heart failure. Circulation 115(24):3095–3102
51. Gao L, Wang WZ, Wang W et al (2008) Imbalance of angiotensin type 1 receptor and angiotensin II type 2 receptor in the rostral ventrolateral medulla: potential mechanism for sympathetic overactivity in heart failure. Hypertension 52(4):708–714
52. George I, Xydas S, Mancini DM et al (2006) Effect of clenbuterol on cardiac and skeletal muscle function during left ventricular assist device support. J Heart Lung Transplant 25(9):1084–1090
53. Gheorghiade M, Colucci WS, Swedberg K (2003) B-blockers in chronic heart failure. Circulation 107(12):1570–1575
54. Gielen S, Adams V, Mobius-Winkler S et al (2003) Anti-inflammatory effects of exercise training in the skeletal muscle of patients with chronic heart failure. J Am Coll Cardiol 42(5):861–868
55. Gielen S, Sandri M, Kozarez I et al (2012) Exercise training attenuates MuRF-1 expression in the skeletal muscle of patients with chronic heart failure independent of age: the randomized Leipzig exercise intervention in chronic heart failure and aging catabolism study. Circulation 125(22):2716–2727
56. Ginsburg R, Bristow MR, Billingham ME et al (1983) Study of the normal and failing isolated human heart: decreased response of failing heart to isoproterenol. Am Heart J 106(3):535–540
57. Gold MR, Van Veldhuisen DJ, Hauptman PJ et al (2016) Vagus nerve stimulation for the treatment of heart failure. INOVATE-HF Trial J Am Coll Cardiol 68(2):149–158
58. Gomes-Santos IL, Fernandes T, Couto GK et al (2014) Effects of exercise training on circulating and skeletal muscle renin-angiotensin system in chronic heart failure rats. PLoS One 9(5.) e98012
59. Grossman W, Jones D, McLaurin LP (1975) Wall stress and patterns of hypertrophy in the human left ventricle. J Clin Invest 56(1):56–64
60. Gullestad L, Ueland T, Vinge LE et al (2012) Inflammatory cytokines in heart failure: mediators and markers. Cardiology 122(1):23–35
61. Haack KKV, Engler CW, Papoutsi E et al (2012) Parallel changes in neuronal AT1R and GRK5 expression following exercise training in heart failure. Hypertension 60(2):354–361

62. Hambrecht R, Niebauer J, Fiehn E et al (1995) Physical training in patients with stable chronic heart failure: effects on cardiorespiratory fitness and ultrastructural abnormalities of leg muscles. J Am Coll Cardiol 25(6):1239–1249
63. Hambrecht R, Schulze PC, Gielen S et al (2005) Effects of exercise training on insulin-like growth factor-I expression in the skeletal muscle of non-cachectic patients with chronic heart failure. Eur J Cardiovasc Prev Rehabil 12(4):401–406
64. Haykowsky MJ, Liang Y, Pechter D et al (2007) A meta-analysis of the effect of exercise training on left ventricular remodeling in heart failure patients: the benefit depends on the type of training performed. J Am Coll Cardiol 49(24):2329–2336
65. Hill MF, Singal PK (1996) Antioxidant and oxidative stress changes during heart failure subsequent to myocardial infarction in rats. Am J Pathol 148(1):291–300
66. Hill MF, Singal PK (1997) Right and left myocardial antioxidant responses during heart failure subsequent to myocardial infarction. Circulation 96(7):2414–2420
67. Hirooka Y, Shigematsu H, Kishi T et al (2003) Reduced nitric oxide synthase in the brainstem contributes to enhanced sympathetic drive in rats with heart failure. J Cardiovasc Pharmacol 42(Suppl 1):S111–S115
68. Hunt SA, Abraham WT, Chin MH et al (2009) 2009 focused update incorporated into the ACC/AHA 2005 guidelines for the diagnosis and Management of Heart Failure in adults: a report of the American College of Cardiology Foundation/American Heart Association task force on practice guidelines: developed in collaboration with the International Society for Heart and Lung Transplantation. Circulation 119(14):391–479
69. Ichige MH, Santos CR, Jordão CP et al (2016) Exercise training preserves vagal preganglionic neurones and restores parasympathetic tonus in heart failure. J Physiol 594(21):6241–6254
70. Ide T, Tsutsui H, Kinugawa S et al (2000) Direct evidence for increased hydroxyl radicals originating from superoxide in the failing myocardium. Circ Res 86(2):152–157
71. Joassard OR, Amirouche A, Gallot YS et al (2013) Regulation of Akt-mTOR, ubiquitin-proteasome and autophagy-lysosome pathways in response to formoterol administration in rat skeletal muscle. Int J Biochem Cell Biol 45(11):2444–2455
72. Josephson RA, Silverman HS, Lakatta EG et al (1991) Study of the mechanisms of hydrogen peroxide and hydroxyl free radical-induced cellular injury and calcium overload in cardiac myocytes. J Biol Chem 266(4):2354–2361
73. Kar S, Gao L, Zucker IH (2010) Exercise training normalizes ACE and ACE2 in the brains of rabbits with pacing-induced heart failure. J Appl Physiol 108(4):923–932
74. Katz SD, Khan T, Zeballos GA et al (1999) Decreased activity of the L-arginine-nitric oxide metabolic pathway in patients with congestive heart failure. Circulation 99(16):2113–2117
75. Kemi OJ, Haram PM, Høydal MA et al (2013) Exercise training and losartan improve endothelial function in heart failure rats by different mechanisms. Scand Cardiovasc J 47(3):160–167
76. Kemi OJ, MacQuaide N, Hoydal MA et al (2012) Exercise training corrects control of spontaneous calcium waves in heart from myocardial infarction heart failure rats. J Cell Physiol 227(1):20–26
77. Kleiber AC, Zheng H, Schultz HD et al (2008) Exercise training normalizes enhanced glutamate-mediated sympathetic activation from the PVN in heart failure. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 294(6):1863–1872
78. Konstam MA, Kramer DG, Patel AR et al (2011) Left ventricular remodeling in heart failure: current concepts in clinical significance and assessment. JACC Cardiovasc Imaging 4(1):98–108
79. Konstantinidis K, Whelan RS, Kitsis RN (2012) Mechanisms of cell death in heart disease. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 32(7):1552–1562
80. Kubo SH, Rector TS, Bank AJ et al (1991) Endothelium-dependent vasodilation is attenuated in patients with heart failure. Circulation 84(4):1589–1596
81. Kubota T, McTiernan CF, Frye CS et al (1997) Dilated cardiomyopathy in transgenic mice with cardiac-specific overexpression of tumor necrosis factor-alpha. Circ Res 81(4):627–635

82. La Rovere MT, Bigger JT, Marcus FI et al (1998) Baroreflex sensistivity and heart-rate variability in prediction of total cardiac mortality after myocardial infarction. ATRAMI (Autonomic Tone and Reflexes After Myocardial Infarction) Investigators. Lancet 351(9101):478–484
83. Lang CC, Struthers AD (2013) Targeting the renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system in heart failure. Nat Rev Cardiol 10(3):125–134
84. Lataro RM, Silva CA, Fazan R Jr, et al (2013) Increase in parasympathetic tone by pyridostigmine prevents ventricular dysfunction during onset of heart failure. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 304 (8):908–916
85. Lawler JM, Kwak HB, Kim JH et al (2009) Exercise training inducibility of MnSOD protein expression and activity is retained while reducing prooxidant signaling in the heart of senescent rats. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 296(5):1496–1502
86. Lecker SH, Jagoe RT, Gilbert A et al (2004) Multiple types of skeletal muscle atrophy involve a common program of changes in gene expression. FASEB J 18(1):39–51
87. Leosco D, Rengo G, Iaccarino G et al (2008) Exercise promotes angiogenesis and improves β-adrenergic receptor signaling in the post-ischaemic failing rat heart. Cardiovas Res 78(2):385–394
88. Lerman A, Kubo SH, Tschumperlin LK et al (1992) Plasma endothelin concentrations in humans with end-stage heart failure and after heart transplantation. J Am Coll Cardiol 20(4):849–853
89. Li M, Zheng C, Sato T et al (2004) Vagal nerve stimulation markedly improves long-term survival after chronic heart failure in rats. Circulation 109(1):120–124
90. Li YF, Cornish KG, Patel KP (2003) Alteration of NMDA NR1 receptors within the paraventricular nucleus of hypothalamus in rats with heart failure. Circ Res 93(10):990–997
91. Li YL, Ding Y, Agnew C et al (2008) Exercise training improves peripheral chemoreflex function in heart failure rabbits. J Appl Physiol 105(3):782–790
92. Li YP, Chen Y, Li AS et al (2003) Hydrogen peroxide stimulates ubiquitin-conjugating activity and expression of genes for specific E2 and E3 proteins in skeletal muscle myotubes. Am J Physiol Cell Physiol 285(4):806–812
93. Linke A, Adams V, Schulze PC et al (2005) Antioxidative effects of exercise training in patients with chronic heart failure. Circulation 111(14):1763–1770
94. Liu JL, Irvine S, Reid IA et al (2000) Chronic exercise reduces sympathetic nerve activity in rabbits with pacing induced heart failure: a role for angiotensin II. Circulation 102(15):1854–1862
95. Liu JL, Kulakofsky J, Zucker IH (2002) Exercise training enhances baroreflex control of heart rate by a vagal mechanism in rabbits with heart failure. J Appl Physiol 92(6):2403–2408
96. Lombès M, Oblin ME, Gasc JM et al (1992) Immunohistochemical and biochemical evidence for a cardiovascular mineralocorticoid receptor. Circ Res 71(3):503–510
97. Lunde PK, Sjaastad I, Schiøtz Thorud HM et al (2001) Skeletal muscle disorders in heart failure. Acta Physiol Scand 171(3):277–294
98. Luo M, Anderson ME (2013) Mechanisms of altered Ca^{2+} handling in heart failure. Circ Res 113(6):690–708
99. Lynch GS, Ryall JG (2008) Role of beta-adrenoceptor signaling in skeletal muscle: implications for muscle wasting and disease. Physiol Rev 88(2):729–767
100. Massie B, Conway M, Yonge R et al (1987) Skeletal muscle metabolism in patients with congestive heart failure: relation to clinical severity and blood flow. Circulation 76(5):1009–1019
101. Medeiros A, Rolim NP, Oliveira RS et al (2008) Exercise training delays cardiac dysfunction and prevents calcium handling abnormalities in sympathetic hyperactivity-induced heart failure mice. J Appl Physiol 104(1):103–109
102. Meléndez GC, McLarty JL, Levick SP et al (2010) Interleukin 6 mediates myocardial fibrosis, concentric hypertrophy, and diastolic dysfunction in rats. Hypertension 56(2):225–231
103. Messaoudi S, Azibani F, Delcayre C et al (2012) Aldosterone, mineralocorticoid receptor, and heart failure. Mol Cell Endocrinol 350(2):266–272
104. Meyer WJ, Nichols NR (1981) Mineralocorticoid binding in cultured smooth muscle cells and fibroblasts from rat aorta. J Steroid Biochem 14(11):1157–1168

105. Meyer B, Mörtl D, Streckter K et al (2005) Flow-mediated vasodilation predicts outcome in patients with chronic heart failure: comparison with B-type natriuretic peptide. J Am Coll Cardiol 46(6):1011–1018
106. Michelini LC (2007) The NTS and integration of cardiovascular control during exercise in normotensive and hypertensive individuals. Curr Hypertens Rep 9(3):214–221
107. Michelini LC (2007) Differential effects of vasopressinergic and oxytocinergic pre-autonomic neurons on circulatory control: reflex mechanisms and changes during exercise. Clin Exp Pharmacol Physiol 34(4):369–376
108. Michelini LC, O'Leary DS, Raven PB et al (2015) Neural control of circulation and exercise: a translational approach disclosing interactiong between central command, arterial baroreflex, and muscle metaboreflex. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 309(3):381–392
109. Middlekauff HR, Vigna C, Verity MA et al (2012) Abnormalities of calcium handling proteins in skeletal muscle mirror those of the heart in humans with heart failure: a shared mechanism? J Card Fail 18(9):724–733
110. Molenaar P, Chen L, Parsonage WA (2006) Cardiac implications for the use of beta2-adrenoceptor agonists for the management of muscle wasting. Br J Pharmacol 147(6):583–586
111. Mousa TM, Liu D, Cornish KG et al (2008) Exercise training enhances baroreflex sensitivity by an angiotensin II-dependent mechanism in chronic heart failure. J Appl Physiol 104(3):616–624
112. Munkvik M, Rehn TA, Slettaløkken G et al (2010) Training effects on skeletal muscle calcium handling in human chronic heart failure. Med Sci Sports Exerc 42(5):847–855
113. Musaro A, McCullagh K, Paul A et al (2001) Localized Igf-1 transgene expression sustains hypertrophy and regeneration in senescent skeletal muscle. Nat Genet 27(2):195–200
114. Navegantes LC, Migliorini RH, Kettelhut IC (2002) Adrenergic control of protein metabolism in skeletal muscle. Curr Opin Clin Nutr Metab Care 5(3):281–286
115. Navegantes LC, Resano NM, Migliorini RH et al (1999) Effect of guanethidine-induced adrenergic blockade on the different proteolytic systems in rat skeletal muscle. Am J Physiol 277(5):883–889
116. Navegantes LC, Resano NM, Migliorini RH et al (2000) Role of adrenoceptors and cAMP on the catecholamine-induced inhibition of proteolysis in rat skeletal muscle. Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab 279(3):663–668
117. Negrao CE, Middlekauff HR (2008) Adaptations in autonomic function during exercise training in heart failure. Heart Fail Rev 13(1):51–60
118. Niebauer J (2000) Inflammatory mediators in heart failure. Int J Cardiol 72(3):209–213
119. Nunes RB, Tonetto M, Machado N et al (2008) Physical exercise improves plasmatic levels of IL-10, left ventricular end-diastolic pressure, and muscle lipid peroxidation in chronic heart failure rats. J Appl Physiol 104(6):1641–1647
120. Pallafacchina G, Calabria E, Serrano AL et al (2002) A protein kinase B-dependent and rapamycin-sensitive pathway controls skeletal muscle growth but not fiber type specification. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 99(14):9213–9218
121. Patel KP, Salgado HC, Liu X et al (2013) Exercise training normalizes the blunted central componente of the baroreflex in rats with heart failure: role of the PVN. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 305(2):173–181
122. Patel KP, Zhang K, Carmines PK (2000) Norepinephrine turnover in peripheral tissues of rats with heart failure. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 278(3):556–562
123. Patel KP, Zhang K, Zucker IH et al (1996) Decreased gene expression of neuronal nitric oxide synthase in hypothalamus and brainstem of rats in heart failure. Brain Res 734(1-2):109–115
124. Pearce P, Funder JW (1987) High affinity aldosterone binding sites (type I receptors) in rat heart. Clin Exp Pharmacol Physiol 14(11–12):859–866
125. Pereira MG, Ferreira JC, Bueno CR Jr, et al (2009) Exercise training reduces cardiac angiotensin II levels and prevents cardiac dysfunction in a genetic model of sympathetic hyperactivity-induced heart failure in mice. Eur J Appl Physiol 105 (6):843

126. Perreault CL, Gonzalez-Serratos H, Litwin SE et al (1993) Alterations in contractility and intracellular Ca2+ transients in isolated bundles of skeletal muscle fibers from rats with chronic heart failure. Circ Res 73(2):405–412
127. Piepoli MF (2013) Exercise training in chronic heart failure: mechanisms and therapies. Neth Heart J 21(2):85–90
128. Pliquett RU, Cornish KG, Patel KP et al (2003) Amelioration of depressed cardiopulmonary reflex control of sympathetic nerve activity by short—term exercise training in male rabbits with heart failure. J Appl Physiol 95(5):1883–1888
129. Pomerantz BJ, Reznikov LL, Harken AH et al (2001) Inhibition of caspase-1 reduces human myocardial ischemic dysfunction via inhibition of IL-18 and IL-1beta. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98(5):2871–2876
130. Prabhakar NR, Dick TE, Nanduri J et al (2007) Systemic, cellular and molecular analysis of chemoreflex-mediated sympathoexcitation by chronic intermittent hypoxia. Exp Physiol 92(1):39–44
131. Ramsey MW, Goodfellow J, Jones CJ et al (1995) Endothelial control of arterial distensibility is impaired in chronic heart failure. Circulation 92(11):3212–3219
132. Rigo F, Gherardi S, Galderisi M et al (2007) The independente prognostic value of contractile and coronary flow reserve determined by dipiridamole stress echocardiography in patients with idiopathic dilated cardiomyopathy. Am J Cardiol 99(8):1154–1158
133. Robert V, Van Thiem N, Cheav SL et al (1994) Increased cardiac types I and III collagen mRNAs in aldosterone-salt hypertension. Hypertension 24(1):30–36
134. Rolim NP, Medeiros A, Rosa KT et al (2007) Exercise training improves the net balance of cardiac Ca^{2+} handling protein expression in heart failure. Physiol Genomics 29(3):246–252
135. Rondon E, Brasileiro-Santos MS, Moreira ED et al (2006) Exercise training improves aortic depressor nerve sensitivity in rats with ischemia-induced heart failure. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 291(6):2801–2806
136. Roveda F, Middlekauff HR, Rondon MU et al (2003) The effets of exercise training on sympathetic neural activation in advanced heart failure: A randomized controlled trials. J Am Coll Cardiol 42(5):854–860
137. Sabino JP, da Silva CA, de Melo RF et al (2013) The treatment with pyridostigmine improves the cardiocirculatory function in rats with chronic heart failure. Auton Neurosci 173(1-2):58–64
138. Schakman O, Gilson H, de Coninck V et al (2005) Insulin-like growth factor-I gene transfer by electroporation prevents skeletal muscle atrophy in glucocorticoid-treated rats. Endocrinology 146(4):1789–1797
139. Sadoshima J, Izumo S (1993) Molecular characterization of angiotensin II—induced hypertrophy of cardiac myocaytes and hyperplasia of cardiac fibroblasts. Critical role of the AT1 receptor subtype. Circ Res 73(3):413–423
140. Sakai K, Hirooka Y, Shigematsu H et al (2005) Overexpression of eNOS in brain stem reduces enhanced sympathetic drive in mice with myocardial infarction. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 289(5):2159–2166
141. Sanders P, Kistler PM, Morton JB et al (2004) Remodeling of sinus node function in patients with congestive heart failure: reduction in sinus node reserve. Circulation 110(8):897–903
142. Sandri M, Viehmann M, Adams V et al (2016) Chronic heart failure and anging – effects of exercise training on endothelial function and mechanisms of endothelial regeneration: results from the Leipzig exercise intervention in chronic heart failure and aging (LEICA) study. Eur J Prev Cardiol 23(4):349–358
143. Santos JM, Kowatsch I, Tsutsui JM et al (2010) Effects of exercise training on myocardial blood flow reserve in patients with heart failure and left ventricular systolic dysfunction. Am J Cardiol 105(2):243–248
144. Sarto P, Balducci E, Balconi G et al (2007) Effects of exercise training on endothelial progenitor cells in patients with chronic heart failure. J Card Fail 13(9):701–708

145. Schultz HD, Marcus NJ, Del Rio R (2015) Mechanisms of carotid body chemoreflex dysfunction during heart failure. Exp Physiol 100(2):124–129
146. Schwartz PJ, De Ferrari GM, Sanzo A et al (2008) Long term vagal stimulation in patients with advanced heart failure. First experience in man. Eur J Heart Fail 10(9):884–891
147. Schwinger RH, Böhm M, Koch A et al (1994) The failing human heart is unable to use the Frank-Starling mechanism. Circ Res 74(5):959–969
148. Schulze PC, Fang J, Kassik KA et al (2005) Transgenic overexpression of locally acting insulin-like growth factor-1 inhibits ubiquitin-mediated muscle atrophy in chronic left-ventricular dysfunction. Circ Res 97(5):418–426
149. Sladek CD, Michelini LC, Stachenfeld NS et al (2015) Endocrine-autonomic linkages. Compr Physiol 5(3):1281–1323
150. Silva GJ, Brum PC, Negrao CE et al (1997) Acute and chronic effects of exercise on baroreflexes in spontaneously hypertensive rats. Hypertension 30(3):714–719
151. Silva MT, Wensing LA, Brum PC et al (2014) Impaired structural and functional regeneration of skeletal muscles from beta2-adrenoceptor knockout mice. Acta Physiol 211(4):617–633
152. Song J, Zhang XQ, Wang J et al (2004) Sprint training improves contractility in postinfarction rat myocytes: role of Na^{+}/Ca^{2+} exchange. J Appl Physiol 97(2):484–490
153. Song YH, Li Y, Du J et al (2005) Muscle-specific expression of IGF-1 blocks angiotensin II-induced skeletal muscle wasting. J Clin Invest 115(2):451–458
154. Starnes JW, Barnes BD, Olsen ME (2007) Exercise training decreases rat heart mitochondria free radical generation but does not prevent Ca^{-2+}-induced dysfunction. J Appl Physiol 102(5):1793–1798
155. Stevens-Lapsley JE, Ye F, Liu M et al (2010) Impact of viral-mediated IGF-I gene transfer on skeletal muscle following cast immobilization. Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab 299(5):730–740
156. Ungerer M, Böhm JS, Elce JS et al (1993) Altered expression of beta-adrenergic receptor kinase and beta 1-adrenergic receptor in the failing human heart. Circulation 87(2):454–463
157. Van Tol BA, Huijsmans RJ, Kroon DW et al (2006) Effects of exercise training on cardiac performance, exercise capacity and quality of life in patient with heart failure: a meta-analysis. Eur J Heart Fail 8(8):841–850
158. Varin R, Mulder P, Richard V et al (1999) Exercise improves flow-mediated vasodilatation of skeletal muscle arteries in rats with chronic heart failure. Role of nitric oxide, prostanoids, and oxidant stress. Circulation 99(22):2951–2957
159. Vescovo G, Ravara B, Gobbo V et al (2005) Skeletal muscle fibers synthesis in heart failure: role of PGC-1alpha, calcineurin and GH. Int J Cardiol 104(3):298–306
160. Vescovo G, Volterrani M, Zennaro R et al (2000) Apoptosis in the skeletal muscle of patients with heart failure: investigation of clinical and biochemical changes. Heart 84(4):431–437
161. Voltarelli VA, Bechara LR, Bacurau AV et al (2014) Lack of beta2 -adrenoceptors aggravates heart failure-induced skeletal muscle myopathy in mice. J Cell Mol Med 18(6):1087–1097
162. Wan W, Powers AS, Li J et al (2007) Effects of post-myocardial infarction exercise training on the renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system and cardiac function. Am J Med Sci 334(4):265–273
163. Wang W, Zucker IH (1996) Cardiac sympathetic afferent reflex in dogs with congestive heart failure. Am J Physiol 271(3 Pt 2):751–756
164. Wang HJ, Li YL, Zucker IH et al (2012) Exercise training prevents skeletal muscle afferent sensitization in rats with chronic heart failure. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 302(11):1260–1270
165. Wang HJ, Pan YX, Wan WZ et al (2010) Exercise training prevents the exaggerated exercise pressor reflex in rats with chronic heart failure. J Appl Physiol 108(5):1365–1375
166. Wang WZ, Gao L, Wang HJ et al (2008) Interaction between cardiac sympathetic afferent reflex and chemoreflex is mediated by the NTS AT1 receptors in heart failure. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 295(3):1216–1226

167. Wang WZ, Gao L, Wang HJ et al (2009) Tonic glutamatergic input in the rostral ventrolateral medulla is increased in rats with chronic heart failure. Hypertension 53(2):370–374
168. Wiemer G, Itter G, Malinski T et al (2001) Decreased nitric oxide availability in normotensive and hypertensive rats with failing hearts after myocardial infarction. Hypertension 38(6):1367–1371
169. Wisløff U, Støylen A, Loennechen JP et al (2007) Superior cardiovascular effect of aerobic interval training versus moderate continuous training in heart failure patients. Circulation 115(24):3086–3094
170. Wisløff U, Loennechen JP, Currie S et al (2002) Aerobic exercise reduces cardiomyocyte hypertrophy and increases contractility, Ca^{2+} sensitivity and SERCA-2 in rat after myocardial infarction. Cardiovasc Res 54(1):162–174
171. Wyatt CN, Mustard KJ, Pearson SA et al (2007) AMP-activated protein kinase mediates carotid body excitation by hypoxia. J Biol Chem 282(11):8092–8098
172. Xia Z, Liu M, Wu Y et al (2006) N-acetylcysteine attenuates TNF-alpha-induced human vascular endothelias cell apoptosis and restores eNOS expression. Eur J Pharmacol 550(1-3):134–142
173. Yang YT, McElligott MA (1989) Multiple actions of beta-adrenergic agonists on skeletal muscle and adipose tissue. Biochem J 261(1):1–10
174. Yanni J, Tellez JO, Maczewski M et al (2011) Changes in ion channel gene expression underlying heart failure-induced sinoatrial node dysfunction. Circ Heart Fail 4(4):496–508
175. Yoshida T, Galvez S, Tiwari S et al (2013) Angiotensin II inhibits satellite cell proliferation and prevents skeletal muscle regeneration. J Biol Chem 288(33):23823–23832
176. Yu L, Romero DG, Gomez-Sanchez CE et al (2002) Steroidogenic enzyme gene expression. In the human brain. Mol Cell Endocrinol 190(1–2):9–17
177. Zhang K, Li YF, Patel KP (2001) Blunted nitric oxide-mediated inhibition of renal nerve discharge within PVN of rats with heart failure. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 281(3):995–1004
178. Zhang L, Du J, Hu Z et al (2009) IL-6 and serum amyloid a synergy mediates angiotensin II-induced muscle wasting. J Am Soc Nephrol 20(3):604–612
179. Zhang Y, Popovic ZB, Bibevski S et al (2009) Chronic vagus nerve stimulation improves autonomic control and attenuates systemic inflammation and heart failure progression in a canine high-rate pacing model. Circ Heart Fail 2(6):692–699
180. Zhao L, Cheng G, Jin R et al (2016) Deletion of interleukin-6 attenuates pressure overload-induced left ventricular hypertrophy and dysfunction. Circ Res 118(12):1918–1929
181. Zheng H, Li YF, Cornish KG et al (2005) Exercise training improves endogenous nitric oxide mechanisms within the paraventricular nucleus in rats with heart failure. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 288(5):2332–2341
182. Zheng H, Sharma NM, Liu X et al (2012) Exercise training normalizes enhanced sympathetic activation from the paraventricular nucleus in chronic heart failure: role of angiotensin II. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 303(4):387–394
183. Zimmerman MC, Lazartigues E, Lang JA et al (2002) Superoxide mediates the actions of angiotensin II in the central nervous system. Circ Res 91(11):1038–1045
184. Zoll J, Monassier L, Garnier A et al (2006) ACE inhibition prevents myocardial infarction-induced skeletal muscle mitochondrial dysfunction. J Appl Physiol 101(2):385–391
185. Zucker IH, Patel KP, Schultz HD et al (2004) Exercise training and sympathetic regulation in experimental heart failure. Exerc Sport Sci Rev 32(3):107–111
186. Zucker IH, Xiao L, Haack KK (2014) The central renin-angiotensin system and sympathetic nerve activity in chronic heart failure. Clin Sci 126(10):695–706

Chapter 12
Exercise Amaliorates Metabolic Disturbances and Oxidative Stress in Diabetic Cardiomyopathy: Possible Underlying Mechanisms

Ayman M. Mahmoud

Abstract Cardiomyopathy is a serious complication of diabetes mellitus and occurs independently of coronary artery disease or hypertension. It manifests as systolic/diastolic dysfunction and hypertrophy of the left ventricle and can lead to heart failure. Hyperglycemia can trigger a series of maladaptive stimuli and result in cardiac hypertrophy, fibrosis and reduced performance and contractility. The pathogenesis of diabetic cardiomyopathy is a multifactorial process that includes metabolic derangements such as increased oxidative stress, and altered non-oxidative glucose pathways and lipid metabolism. Exercise is a useful non-pharmacological strategy effective in the reduction of diabetes and obesity risk factors, and improvement of antioxidant defenses, mitochondrial function and physiological cardiac growth. It can amend multiple metabolic derangements and alterations in the diabetic heart. Therefore, figuring out the underlying mechanisms of exercise-induced beneficial effects could help to develop new treatment strategies for diabetic cardiomyopathy.

Keywords Oxidative stress • Cardiomyopathy • AGEs • Lipids

1 Introduction

Diabetes mellitus (DM) is one of the well-known risk factors for cardiovascular disease (CVD) and heart failure [1], and CVD has been reported to be the leading cause of morbidity and mortality in diabetic patients [2]. Forty-five years ago,

A.M. Mahmoud (✉)
Physiology Division, Faculty of Science, Zoology Department, Beni-Suef University, Beni-Suef, Egypt
e-mail: ayman.mahmoud@science.bsu.edu.eg

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*,
Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_12

Rubler et al. [3] have first described cardiomyopathy in a small cohort of diabetics with post-mortem adverse myocardial structural changes in the absence of hypertension, valvular complications or coronary arterial disease. Several experimental and clinical evidence suggested high predisposition of the diabetic subjects to cardiomyopathy [2]. Early impairments in diastolic function, and cardiomyocyte hypertrophy, apoptosis and fibrosis represent the characteristic features of diabetic cardiomyopathy (DCM) [2]. DCM manifests as systolic/diastolic dysfunction and hypertrophy of the left ventricle, therefore, increases the chances of heart failure [4, 5]. In addition, the higher occurrence of biventricular dysfunction in diabetic patients suggests that DM is an independent factor for cardiomyopathy [6, 7].

Exercise represents a useful non-pharmacological strategy for the prevention of type 2 DM and obesity [8, 9], and therefore of cardiovascular diseases. It is well established that exercise induces cardioprotective effect in the normal heart through several molecular mechanisms [10]. Multiple studies have demonstrated the beneficial effects of appropriate volume and intensity of exercise on cardiac dysfunction through the amelioration of left ventricle (LV) diastolic and systolic volumes, LV ejection fraction, ventilatory threshold, cardiac output and maximum oxygen consumption (VO_2max) [11–17]. The beneficial effects of exercise are not only linked to the reduced risk factors, but also associated with improved mitochondrial viability and antioxidant defenses, and activated physiological cardiac growth through cellular mechanisms other than those of pathological hypertrophy [18, 19]. This chapter highlights the metabolic derangements in the diabetic heart and how exercise training may influence the progression of diabetic cardiomyopathy, focusing on myocardial metabolism, and hyperglycemia-induced pathways and oxidative stress.

2 Exercise Improves Myocardial Metabolism

Metabolic flexibility and the ability to ensure adequate adenosine triphosphate (ATP) production rate are important features of the normal heart [20]. Lack of this flexibility contributes to the development of DCM, but the exact mechanism remains unclear [20]. Oxidation of fatty acids (FA) is the primary energy source for diabetic heart, despite the presence of hyperglycemia [21, 22]. In diabetes and obesity, myocardial FA uptake and oxidation increase while glucose oxidation decreases. Increased FA oxidation occurs through the activation of peroxisome proliferator activated receptor-α (PPAR-α) and induction of enzymes involved in transport and β-oxidation of FA [21–23]. Genetically modified mice mimicking the diabetic metabolic phenotype have been demonstrated to develop cardiac dysfunction [24, 25]. In addition, experimental and clinical studies have shown that altered cardiac substrate metabolism precedes ventricular dysfunction [22, 23]. Moreover, maintenance of FA oxidation has been reported to have beneficial effects in the diabetic heart [26–28]. Therefore, targeting myocardial metabolism may represent a therapeutic intervention for attenuating DCM [29].

Several studies have demonstrated the effect of exercise on substrate utilization in normal, obese and diabetic myocardium. In diet-induced obese rats, exercise increased insulin-stimulated phosphorylation of insulin receptor (IR), protein kinase B (PKB/Akt) and insulin receptor substrates (IRS-1 & -2) [30, 31]. However, the effect of exercise on myocardial substrate utilization has not been investigated in these studies [20]. Streptozotocin (STZ)-induced type 1 diabetic rats exposed to exercise training showed unaltered oxidation rate of FAs in the myocardium [32], despite the increased rates of glucose oxidation and glycolysis [12]. In agreement with these findings, Hafstad et al. [33] reported increased myocardial glucose oxidation with no changes in the rate of FAs oxidation after treadmill running in diet-induced insulin-resistant mice. On the contrary, treadmill running didn't affect glucose oxidation and glycolysis in the normal myocardium [12]. Another study conducted by Burelle et al. [34] demonstrated an increase in the oxidation rate of glucose and FAs and a decrease in glycolysis in the heart of normal rats subjected to treadmill running.

Studies on the effect of exercise on metabolism in other organs show diverging findings. Katsumura et al. [35] reported no influence of exercise on the expression of lipid metabolism-related enzymes mRNA in the liver, epididymal adipose tissue and gastrocnemius muscle of high-fat diet-fed mice. High-altitude deer mice acclimatized to hypoxia showed increased muscular capacity for the uptake and oxidation of circulatory glucose during exercise [36]. In the brain of aged rats, exercise improved mitochondrial function without increasing mitochondrial biogenesis [37]. As a response to exercise, skeletal muscles showed increased expression of genes involved in mitochondrial biogenesis, oxidative phosphorylation and FA oxidation through inducing the transcription factor EB [38].

3 Exercise Attenuates Myocardial Lipotoxicity

Free fatty acids (FFAs), the primary energy substrate utilized by the cardiac cells, are supplied via lipolysis of triacylglycerols (TAG) or from blood [39]. The diabetic heart is known to have changes in both glucose and FFAs availability [29]. In diabetes, the intracellular accumulation of TAG and non-esterified fatty acids (NEFA) contributes to apoptosis and build-up of toxic intermediates which result in lipotoxicity. These harmful effects can impair the cardiac function and remodeling in the diabetic myocardium [40, 41].

In type 2 diabetic patients, cardiac dysfunction has been associated with intramyocardial TAG accumulation [42]. In addition, accumulation of TAG and shunting of fatty acids into non-oxidative pathways can trigger accumulation of ceramide and diacylglycerol (DAG). At high concentrations, these intermediates may disrupt insulin signaling [43], induce apoptosis [44] and increase fibrosis of cardiomyocytes through activation of protein kinases (PKCβ) [45].

In normal mice, short-term intensive swim training reduced cardiac levels of ceramide and DAG, and up-regulated diacylglycerol transferase 1 (DGAT1) (TAG

storage enzyme) [46]. Bilet et al. [47] demonstrated that acute bout of exercise increased plasma FFAs levels and cardiac lipid, without hampering systolic function in healthy subjects. On the other hand, endurance training reduced myocardial TAG and improved ejection fraction in obese subjects [48]. However, in obese type 2 diabetic patients, endurance training didn't alter myocardial TAG [49]. A recent study conducted by Hojan et al. [50] showed significant improvement in cardiometabolic markers in prostate cancer men after a trial of a 12-month exercise program. In addition, Mandrup et al. [51] demonstrated reduced risk factors for type 2 DM and cardiovascular disease after high-intensity aerobic training in premenopausal and postmenopausal women. Furthermore, myocardial TAG content has been reduced in diet-induced obese mice subjected to exercise [33]. Of note, acute exercise has been reported to increase the expression of Perilipin-5 (Plin-5) in human skeletal muscle [52]. Plin-5 is believed to facilitate and stabilize lipolysis in the cardiomyocyte and to play a role in the direct transfer of fatty acids between lipid droplets and mitochondria [53]. Plin-5 knockout mice showed resistance to STZ-induced cardiac dysfunction [54]. However, the role of exercise on Plin-5 in the diabetic heart remains to be explored.

4 Exercise Alleviates Cardiac Insulin Signaling and Glucose Metabolism

Type 2 DM is characterized by insulin resistance which manifests the heart and provokes cardiac contractile dysfunction [55]. However, less is known about the mechanisms underlying the impact of insulin resistance on cardiac dysfunction [56]. This poor understanding is attributed to the association of insulin resistance and hyperglycemia with hyperlipidemia, fluctuations in hormones and obesity in the available type 2 DM models. Therefore, teasing out the direct effects of insulin resistance on cardiac function is difficult [57]. Boudina et al. [58] stated that insulin receptor deletion in cardiomyocyte of the CIRKO mouse model would help to trace out the exact impact of insulin resistance on cardiac function.

Diabetes has been reported to preserve the Ras-mitogen-activated protein kinase (Ras/MAPK)-dependent pathway, while impairing the phosphoinositide 3-kinase (PI3K)-mediated pro-survival signaling cascade [59–61], favoring the atherogenic and mitogenic actions of insulin [62]. Through activation of the c-Jun N-terminal kinase (JNK), p38 MAPK and extracellular signal-regulated kinase (ERK) [63, 64], the Ras/MAPK-dependent pathway can promote cell differentiation and apoptosis [65]. On the other hand, impaired phosphorylation of IRS-1 in diabetes and insulin resistance negatively affects the PI3K/PDK1/Akt/aPKC pathway and consequently decreased nitric oxide (NO) bioavailability [66], lipid metabolism [67] and translocation of the glucose transporters (GLUT) -1 and -4 [68].

5 Effect of Exercise on Hyperglycemia-Induced Cellular Pathways in the Myocardium

Hyperglycemia can aggravate cardiovascular dysfunction in diabetes *via* altering different cellular pathways, including PKC pathway, advanced glycation end products (AGEs) pathway, polyol pathway and hexosamine pathway. All of these pathways have a strong potential to increase oxidative stress in the myocardium [69, 70].

5.1 DAG/PKC Pathway

Hyperglycemia increases the synthesis of DAG from glycerol-3-phosphate (G3P), which then triggers activation of PKC pathway in the diabetic myocardium [71]. Activated PKC-β and -δ isoforms inhibit endothelial nitric oxide synthase (eNOS) and NO bioavailability, impair vascular permeability, and induce pro-inflammatory pathway and microvascular matrix remodelling [72–76]. Activated PKC pathway has been reported to induce cardiac hypertrophy, fibrosis and adverse Ca^{2+} handling [77]. In addition, the activity of PKC pathway was associated with reduced cardiac performance [77] and increased reactive oxygen species (ROS) production through activation of nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate (NADPH) oxidases [78, 79]. These finding has been supported from studies on type 1 diabetic hearts where pharmacological PKC-β inhibition reduced collagen deposition and preserve the diastolic function [80]. Moreover, transgenic mice overexpressing cardiac PKC-β2 showed increased cardiomyocytes death, dystrophic calcification, cardiac hypertrophy and fibrosis [77].

The role of PKC pathway in exercise-induced improvement of cardiac function in diabetes is not-fully understood. The study of Loganathan et al. [81] showed reduction in myocardial DAG levels following exercise in autoimmune type 1 diabetic rats. However, the reduced DAG in this study was not associated with PKC-β2 both expression and activity.

5.2 Polyol Pathway

Activation of the polyol pathway occurs when the intracellular glucose concentration increases. This pathway is marked by the increased activity of aldose reductase which converts glucose to sorbitol using NADPH as a cofactor. The activity of aldose reductase results in depletion of the intracellular NADPH [82] and can thus impair the myocardial antioxidant capacity [20]. Studies have demonstrated increased activity of aldose reductase in the myocardium of type 1 diabetic mice [83]. Isolated hearts exposed to hyperglycemia showed increased activity of aldose reductase, impaired left ventricular diastolic function and excessive production of

ROS [84]. In addition, activation of the polyol pathway has been reported to predispose the cardiac tissue to ischemic insult. This notion has been supported by the study of Ramasamy et al. [85] where inhibition of aldose reductase protected isolated type 1 diabetic hearts from ischemia reperfusion injury. The impact of exercise on hyperglycemia-induced activation of the polyol pathway in the diabetic myocardium hasn't been investigated yet. Therefore, studies are required to uncover any possible effect of exercise on myocardial aldose reductase.

5.3 AGE/RAGE Axis

In hyperglycemia, intracellular and extracellular proteins and lipids are exposed to high concentrations of glucose and glycolytic intermediates. Proteins, lipids and nucleic acids undergo a non-enzymatic reaction with sugars to produce AGEs [86]. AGEs can alter the elastic properties of blood vessels and modify the extracellular matrix, rendering the tissues less compliant and consequently induce myocardial stiffness [86]. Binding of AGEs to their receptors (RAGEs) on smooth muscle cells, macrophages and endothelium contributes to increased vascular permeability, vasoconstriction, atherogenesis, production of ROS and pro-inflammatory cytokines [87–90], and reduced NO bioavailability [91].

Studies have introduced evidences on the role of AGEs in the development of cardiomyopathy in diabetes [86, 92]. In this context, treatment of STZ-induced diabetic rodents with ALT-711, an AGE cross-link breaker, reduced levels of AGE in the myocardium, improved Ca^{2+} handling, normalize collagen III deposition and attenuated myocardial structural changes [86, 92]. High levels of circulating AGEs have been positively correlated with type 2 diabetes [93] and heart failure [94]. In addition, type 2 diabetic patients exhibited inverse correlation between glycated hemoglobin (HbA1c) and soluble RAGEs (sRAGEs) [95]. This soluble form RAGEs are known to work as scavengers for AGEs [96].

Few studies have demonstrated the effects of exercise on the AGEs/RAGEs axis. Exercise has been reported to increase circulating levels of sRAGEs and reduced cardiometabolic risk factors in type 2 diabetic patients [97]. In aged rats, exercise produced a significant decline in the ventricular AGE levels [98]. In addition, reduction in obesity-induced inflammatory responses and transcription factors in the myocardium [30, 99]. On the contrary, exercise decreased plasma AGEs in obese Zucker rats, whereas exerted no effect on the inflammatory markers [100].

5.4 Hexosamine Pathway

In the hexosamine pathway, the enzyme glutamine:fructose-6-phosphate amidotransferase (GFAT) converts fructose-6-phosphate to glucosamine-6-phosphate (GlcN-6-P). GlcN-6-P is metabolized to produce uridine diphosphate

(UDP)-N-acetylglucosamine which is used by the enzyme O-linked *N*-acetylglucosamine transferase (O-GlcNAc) to modify serine and threonine on cellular proteins [101]. Hyperglycemia induces the expression of O-GlcNAc [102] which was reported to correlate with cardiomyocyte hypertrophy [103], fibrosis, and impaired Ca^{2+} handling [104] and insulin signaling [2].

Exercise was shown to affect the hexosamine pathway in different ways. In lean [105] and STZ-induced diabetic mice [106], long-term intensive swim-training markedly decreased protein O-GlcNAcylation in the heart. On the other hand, treadmill running increased cardiac protein OGlcNAcylation in *db/db* mice [107]. The study of Medford et al. [108] showed very time- and spatial-restricted cardiac protein O-GlcNAcylation in response to acute exercise training. Therefore, further studies are required to explore the exercise-induced changes in cardiac O-GlcNAcylation.

6 Role of ROS in the Progression of Diabetic Cardiomyopathy and Beneficial Effects of Exercise

6.1 Sources of ROS in the Diabetic Myocardium

ROS are generated and degraded during the physiological and homeostatic functions of the living cells [109, 110]. Excessive ROS production leads to oxidative stress and modifications in DNA, lipids, proteins and other cellular molecules [109, 110]. Diabetes and its complications are well-known to be associated with excessive ROS and oxidative stress [109, 110]. Several experimental and clinical studies demonstrated increased oxidative stress in diabetes [111–113].

Oxidative stress mediates the pathogenesis of DCM and increases ischemic susceptibility in the heart of diabetics [115, 116]. Induction of diabetes using STZ led to oxidative stress and abnormal cardiac contraction and relaxation in guinea pigs [117]. In rats with pre-diabetes induced by a single low dose of STZ, diastolic dysfunction, and increased left ventricular mass and wall thickness were recorded [118].

Impaired insulin-mediated glucose uptake, glycogenolysis and gluconeogenesis in peripheral tissues in diabetes lead to hyperglycemia and increased ROS production in the heart [70]. Several pathways are implicated in excessive production of ROS in the diabetic heart, including leakage of the mitochondrial electron transport chain, uncoupling of nitric oxide synthase (eNOS), interaction of AGEs with RAGEs, increased activity of xanthine oxidase, 12/15-lipoxygenase (LOX) and NADPH oxidases [110] (Fig. 12.1).

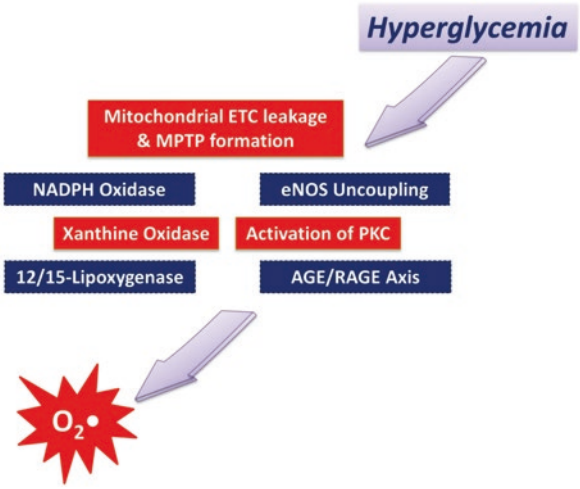


Fig. 12.1 Hyperglycemia-induced superoxide (O_2•) generating pathways. *ETC* electron transport chain, *MPTP* mitochondrial permeability transition pore, *NADPH* nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate, *AGEs* advanced glycation end-products, *eNOS* endothelial nitric oxide synthase, *PKC* protein kinase C

6.2 *Exercise Attenuates ROS Generation* via *Mitochondrial Electron Leakage*

In oxidative phosphorylation, the transfer of electrons into the electron transport chain located on the inner mitochondrial membrane is directly related to the concentration of intracellular glucose. Under hyperglycemic conditions, the electron transport chain become saturated and electrons are forced to be transferred to oxygen and generates superoxide anions (O_2•) [119] (Fig. 12.2).

Superoxide dismutase (SOD) catalyzes conversion of the generated O_2• to hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2) which is then decomposed by glutathione peroxidase (GPx) and catalase (CAT). H_2O_2 decomposition can produce hydroxyl radicals (OH•) which are highly damaging. OH• radicals induce the formation of the mitochondrial permeability transition pore (MPTP). In oxidative stress conditions, H^+ passes down the electrochemical gradient through pores in the inner mitochondrial membrane into the mitochondrial matrix without ATP generation. This uncoupling of the electron transport chain leads to further generation of O_2•, swelling of the mitochondrial matrix and leakage of cytochrome C into the cytosol causing apoptosis [120]. Experimental [26, 27, 111] and clinical studies [112] have reported excessive mitochondrial ROS generation which contributes to mitochondrial dysfunction. Mitochondrial ROS can damage membranes and DNA, and impair the activity of electron transport chain, generating more ROS [121]. This notion was supported by the findings of Shen et al. [122] who reported reduced ROS and normalized mitochondrial function via overexpression of the mitochondrial manganese SOD (MnSOD) in the heart.

Regarding the effect of exercise on ROS-induced mitochondrial dysfunction, a transient increase in cardiac ROS has been reported after acute bout of exercise

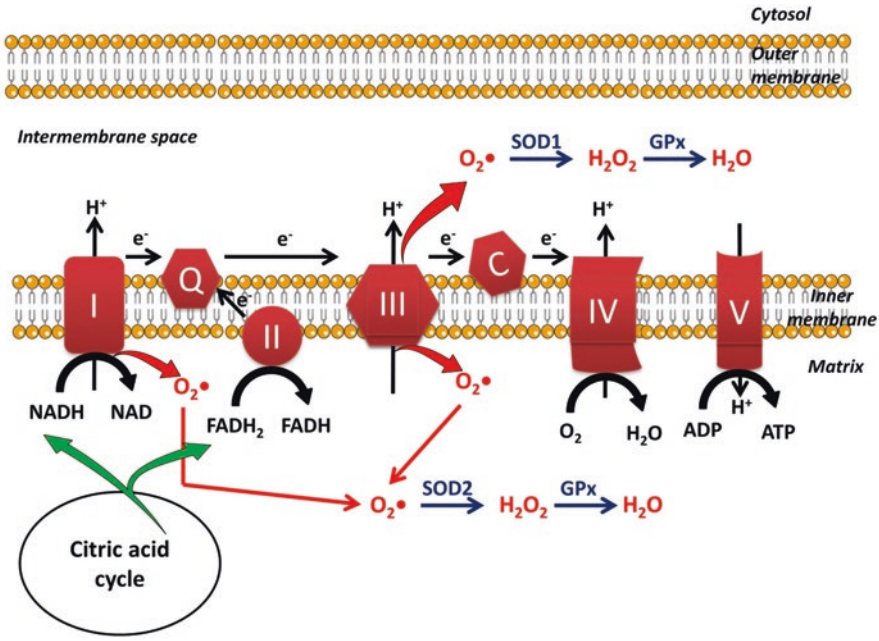


Fig. 12.2 Superoxide (O_2•) production through electron transport chain leakage. Under hyperglycemic conditions, the electron transport chain become saturated and electrons are forced to be transferred to oxygen and generates O_2•. *NAD* nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide, *FAD* flavin adenine dinucleotide, *SOD* superoxide dismutase, *GPx* glutathione peroxidase

[123–125]. Although not fully understood, this transient increase has been suggested to be mediated through rigorous cardiac contractions which increase the flow of electrons through the electron transport chain and formation of O_2•. It seems that this burst of ROS is critical in the cardiac response to exercise. In line with this, the beneficial cardiac responses in rodents [126] as well as health promoting effects of exercise in humans [127] have been impaired on antioxidant therapies. Prolonged acute exercise increases ROS production, uncoupled respiration and mitochondrial membrane potential in mitochondria isolated from rat hearts as described by Bo et al. [124]. Continued exercise resulted in normalization of the mitochondrial ROS levels.

6.3 *Benefits of Exercise on NADPH Oxidase-Dependent ROS Production*

NADPH oxidases (NOXs) represent a major source of ROS in cardiomyocytes [128]. NOXs generate ROS physiologically as a mean of cellular defense against pathogens [129]. NOX2 and NOX4 are the primary cardiac isoforms [130] that

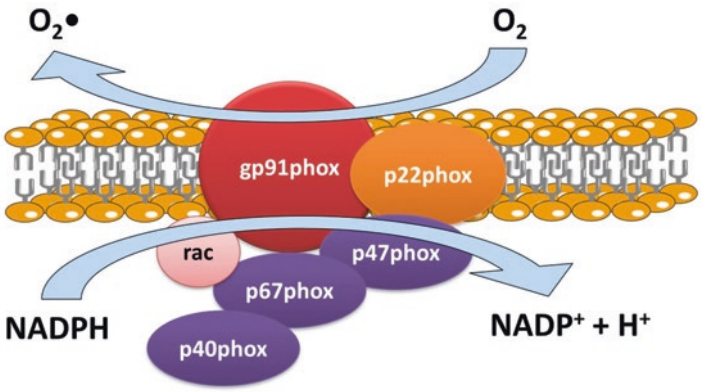


Fig. 12.3 Components of NADPH oxidase

modulates multiple redox-sensitive proteins and signaling pathways [131]. The interaction between cytochrome b558 and the cytosolic components of NADPH oxidase generates O_2• through catalyzing the transfer of electrons to molecular oxygen [110] (Fig. 12.3). Therefore, increased expression and activation of NOXs have been reported in animal models of type 1 and type 2 DM [114, 132] and were associated with the pathogenesis of diabetes-associated vascular disease [133]. In this context, rats with left ventricular hypertrophy (LVH) [134] and human diabetic patients with cardiomyopathy [135] showed increased activity and expression of NOXs. In guinea pig with LVH, NOX-dependent O_2• production and expression of NOX2 were significantly increased in the cardiomyocytes [136]. Overexpression of NOX4 increased O_2• generation, cardiac dysfunction and apoptosis of cardiac cells [137]. Recently, Sharma et al. [138] demonstrated that STZ-induced diabetes in rats significantly increased left ventricular p47phox and p67phox both mRNA and protein expression.

Studies on the genetic and pharmacological inhibition of NOXs have further highlighted the role of these ROS-generating enzymes in mediating cardiomyopathy. In type 1 diabetic mice, the inhibition of NOX2 reduced myocardial fibrosis and improved cardiac function [139]. Treatment of type 2 diabetic rodents with angiotensin receptor blocker reduced NOX2 expression, ROS production and fibrosis of cardiomyocytes [114, 132]. Specific deletion of rac1, a cytosolic component of many NOX isoforms, in cardiomyocytes significantly reduced hyperglycemia-induced myocardial dysfunction, up-regulation of NADPH oxidase activity, ROS generation and cardiomyocyte apoptosis [140]. The hyperglycemic *db/db* mice exhibited marked inhibition of cardiomyocyte NADPH oxidase activity and apoptosis following treatment with a rac1 inhibitor [140]. Collectively, these data show the critical contribution of NADPH oxidase-dependent ROS production in DCM.

The effect of exercise training on the expression and activity of NADPH oxidase in the diabetic myocardium has been demonstrated in several studies. Grijalva et al. [141] reported a significant reduction in NOX2 activity in the myocardium of type

2 diabetic rats after long-term endurance training. In the study of Sharma et al. [138], type 2 diabetic rats underwent a 3 week treadmill endurance exercise protocol exhibited significantly reduced expression of NADPH oxidase subunits. This study added support to the findings of Bidasee et al. [142] and suggested how exercise training improves cardiac function in diabetes. A recent study conducted by Veeranki et al. [143] showed that moderate intensity exercise improved mitochondrial function through restoration of connexin 43 (Cx43) networks and mitochondrial trans-membrane potential in db/db mice.

6.4 *Effect of Exercise on eNOS Uncoupling*

Cardiovascular endothelial function depends on the physiological coupling of eNOS haem group with the substrate L-arginine, using the co-factor tetrahydrobiopterin (BH4) during NO synthesis [144]. Under oxidative stress conditions (Fig. 12.4), BH4 is converted to 7,8-dihydrobiopterin (BH2), which promote uncoupling of eNOS and induce the synthesis of O_2• instead of NO [144]. O_2• can react with NO produced by the activity the inducible form of NOS (iNOS) to form the versatile oxidant peroxynitrite [145]. In diabetes, hyperglycemia favors the expression of iNOS and uncoupling of eNOS leading to increased production of O_2• [146]. The resultant NO bioavailability and formation of peroxynitrite are associated with the progression of DCM and increase in myocardiocytes cell death [147, 148]. The study of Jo et al. [149] showed up-regulation of iNOS, increased levels of the reactive nitrogen species, 4-hydroxy-2-nonenal (4-HNE) and nitrotyrosine, in the heart of diabetic mice.

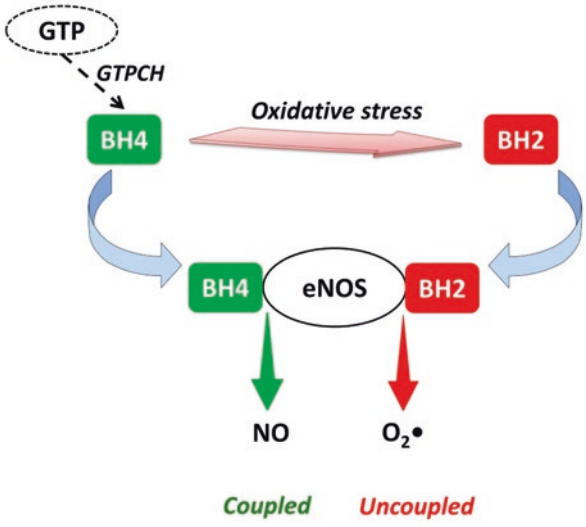


Fig. 12.4 Uncoupling of eNOS and generation of superoxide (O_2•) rather than nitric oxide (NO) under oxidative stress conditions. *eNOS* endothelial nitric oxide synthase, *BH4* tetrahydrobiopterin, *BH2* 7,8-dihydrobiopterin, *GTPCH* GTP-cyclohydrolase-I

The acute effects of exercise on cardiac NOS isoforms in diabetes are not fully understood. However, long-term exercise has been reported to increase NO availability in hearts of health rats [150]. In addition, low-intensity endurance training increased myocardial eNOS expression and NO availability in type 2 diabetic Goto-Kakizaki rat [141]. On the contrary, Kleindienst et al. [151] showed that regular exercise reduce iNOS expression and nitro-oxidative stress in the heart of obese diabetic mice with no effect of β3-adrenergic receptor eNOS pathway.

6.5 Effect of Exercise on Xanthine Oxidase

Xanthine oxidase plays an important role in the pathogenesis of non-diabetic cardiac pathologies; however, its contribution to DCM is not well established [152]. It is an extra-mitochondrial enzyme located in the cytosol of cardiomyocytes and produces H_2O_2 and O_2• during the metabolism of xanthine and hypoxanthine into uric acid [110]. In dogs with induced dilated cardiomyopathy, a fourfold increase in xanthine oxidase mRNA has been reported [153]. In this animal model, xanthine oxidase inhibition resulted in significantly improved myocardial contractility and performance [153]. In *C57/BL6* diabetic mice, inhibition of xanthine oxidase improved cardiac dysfunction by decreasing fibrosis and oxidative/nitrosative stress [154]. In addition, xanthine oxidase inhibition attenuated left ventricular dysfunction in STZ-induced diabetic rats [155]. Till now, nothing in known about the effect of exercise on xanthine oxidase in the diabetic heart. Therefore, studies investigating the effect of acute and long-term exercise on the expression and/or activity of xanthine oxidase in DCM are required.

6.6 Effect of Exercise on 12/15 Lipoxygenase (LOX)

12-LOX and 15-LOX are members of a family of enzymes that oxidatively metabolize arachidonic acid into 12- and 15-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acids. ROS are released during the metabolism of arachidonic acid by 12- and 15-LOX. Activation of these enzymes has been reported to be induced by hyperglycemia and to be associated with cardiac oxidative stress and DCM [110]. 12/15-LOX-knockout mice with STZ-induced diabetes exhibited reduced cardiac fibrosis when compared with the wild-type mice, suggesting the role of 12/15-LOX in DCM [156]. In addition, deletion of 12/15-LOX in diabetic mice resulted in decreased cardiac lipid peroxidation [156]. These findings suggest that 12/15-LOX inhibition may represent a therapeutic target against DCM. As yet, no studies have investigated the effect of exercise on 12/15-LOX in the diabetic heart.

6.7 *Effects of Exercise on AGEs-Induced ROS*

Glycation is the non-enzymatic covalent bonding to glucose to proteins and lipids. Chronic hyperglycemia induces glycation and cross-linking of the glycation products to produce AGEs. AGEs can bind to RAGE on endothelial cells and macrophages, triggering excessive production of ROS and pro-inflammatory cytokines [157]. The exact mechanism of AGE/RAGE-induced ROS generation in not fully explored; however, evidences suggest an involvement of NADPH oxidase [158, 159]. AGE/RAGE-derived ROS can induce NADPH oxidases and provoke further ROS production [159]. It has been also hypothesized that NADPH oxidase-derived ROS can have similar effect on AGE/RAGE-derived ROS in a positive feedback loop [159].

RAGE-expressing human endothelial cells exposed to AGEs exhibited increased ROS production and expression of tissue factor, pointing to the presence of inflammation [158]. A recent study by Hou et al. [160] showed significantly increased expression of RAGE, nuclear factor-kappa B (NF-κB) and inflammatory cytokines in the myocardium of diabetic rats.

There are currently scarce data available on the effect of exercise on AGEs and RAGE in DCM. However, exercise training has been reported to reduce lipid peroxidation, ROS, activation of NFκB, interleukin-6 (IL-6) and advanced glycation in the aortas of aged rats [161] (Fig. 12.5). This study explained that the

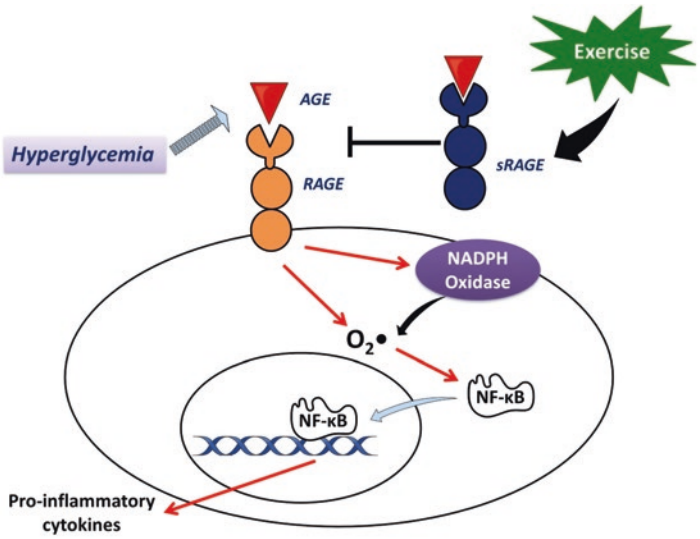


Fig. 12.5 Effect of exercise on hyperglycemia-induced formation of cross-linked AGEs. *RAGE* receptor for advanced glycation endproducts, *AGEs* advanced glycation end-products, *NF-κB* nuclear factor-kappa B, *sRAGE* soluble receptor for advanced glycation endproducts, O_2• superoxide

vasculature-protecting effects of exercise are mediated, at least in part, through suppression of glycation. Another study conducted by Santilli et al. [162] showed the beneficial effects of regular high-intensity exercise training on platelet activation markers, lipid peroxidation and AGE/RAGE axis. Therefore, further studies are required to highlight the effects of exercise training on the AGE/RAGE axis in DCM.

7 Exercise Increases Myocardial Antioxidant Capacity

Impairment of antioxidant defenses is a feature of the diabetic myocardium; therefore, enhancement of the antioxidant system in the heart could exert beneficial effect against DCM. In this context, exercise training has been reported to up-regulate gene and protein expression of the antioxidant defenses in the heart of diabetic and obese animal models [33, 163]. The study of Bo et al. [124] showed increased expression and activity of myocardial MnSOD in response to acute exercise. A recent study showed increased cardiac SOD-2 and catalase expression in response to swimming training in ovariectomized rats [164]. Hyatt et al. [165] demonstrated increased protein levels of SOD-2 in the heart of Sprague-Dawley rats following endurance exercise training. In addition, exercise reduced lipid peroxidation and increased the abundance of antioxidant defenses in cardiac tissues of hypertensive ovariectomized rats undergoing fructose overload [166].

The mechanism behind the beneficial effect of exercise on the myocardium antioxidant defenses involves up-regulation of the transcription factor nuclear factor erythroid 2-related factor 2 (Nrf2), a master regulator of cellular antioxidants (Fig. 12.6). Tan et al. [167] reported exercise-induced increase in insulin sensitivity and subsequently Nrf2 activity through the PI3K pathway in myocardial cells both *in vivo* and *in vitro*. To mimic acute exercise, Horie et al. [168] applied electrical pulse stimulation (EPS) in C2CL2 myotubes and showed that the increased expression of Nrf2 and its related antioxidant genes was correlated to intensity and duration of the stimulus. Interestingly, this induced antioxidant gene expression was blunted in response to Nrf2 knockdown. Moreover, mice showed increased Nrf2 gene [169, 170] and protein expression [170], and Nrf2-dependent phase II enzymes [169, 171] following a single bout of acute exercise. Accordingly, exercise up-regulated Nrf2 signaling in mouse myocardium as demonstrated in different studies [125, 172]. Furthermore, Muthusamy et al. [125] reported increased nuclear accumulation of Nrf2 and expression of phase II antioxidants in response to exercise in the myocardium of wild-type mice when compared with $Nrf2^{-/-}$ mice. These data highlight that exercise exerts its benefits through activation of Nrf2 signaling. However, more studies are needed to explore the possible role of exercise on Nrf2 signaling in the diabetic myocardium.

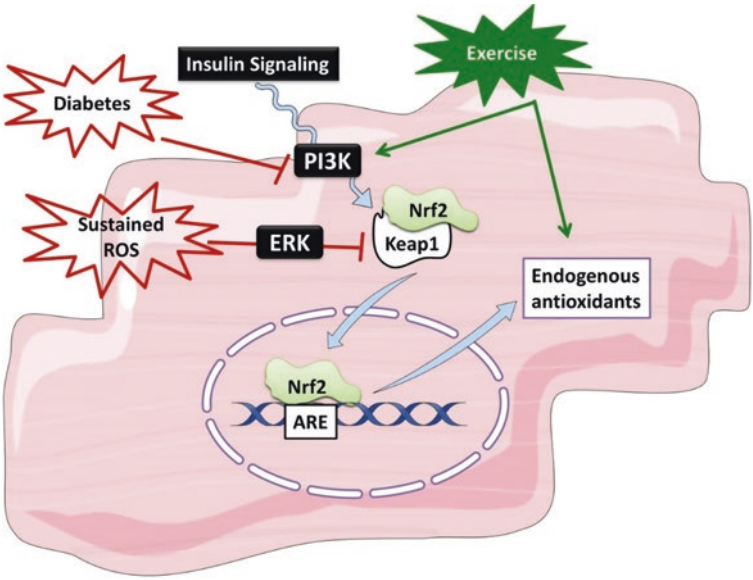


Fig. 12.6 Effects of exercise on Nrf2 and endogenous antioxidant defenses in the diabetic myocardium. Sustained ROS in long-term diabetes impairs insulin signaling, reduces PI3K activity and triggers ERK phosphorylation [20]. *ROS* reactive oxygen species, *Nrf2* nuclear factor erythroid 2 related factor 2, *ARE* antioxidant responsive element, *PI3K* phosphoinositol 3-kinase, *ERK* extracellular signal related kinase

8 Concluding Remarks

Exercise exerts beneficial cardiac effects and influences several metabolic changes associated with diabetes. Different molecular mechanisms are obviously involved in the myocardial responses to exercise. Evidence in the literature advocate that exercise intervention is a potent tool in attenuating diabetic cardiomyopathy. The beneficial effects of exercise on the diabetic myocardium include amendment of the metabolic derangements, lipotoxicity and hyperglycemia-induced ROS-generating pathways. Although studies have demonstrated the effect of exercise on several pathways, other pathways have not yet been investigated. Experimental animal models of diabetes can help in understanding the molecular pathways of the cardiac responses to exercise and to develop new treatment strategies for diabetic cardiomyopathy.

Conflict of Interest None

References

1. Rydén L, Grant PJ, Anker SD et al (2013) ESC guidelines on diabetes, pre-diabetes, and cardiovascular diseases developed in collaboration with the EASD: the task force on diabetes, pre-diabetes, and cardiovascular diseases of the European Society of Cardiology (ESC) and developed in collaboration with the European Association for the Study of diabetes (EASD). Eur Heart J 34:3035–3087
2. Huynh K, Bernardo BC, McMullen JR et al (2014) Diabetic cardiomyopathy: mechanisms and new treatment strategies targeting antioxidant signaling pathways. Pharmacol Ther 142:375–415
3. Rubler S, Dlugash J, Yuceoglu ZY et al (1972) New type of cardiomyopathy associated with diabetic glomerulosclerosis. Am J Cardiol 30:595–602
4. Palmieri V, Bella JN, Arnett DK et al (2001) Effect of type 2 diabetes mellitus on left ventricular geometry and systolic function in hypertensive subjects: hypertension genetic epidemiology network (HyperGEN) study. Circulation 103:102–107
5. Boudina S, Abel ED (2010) Diabetic cardiomyopathy, causes and effects. Rev Endocr Metab Disord 11:31–39
6. Bell DS (2003) Diabetic cardiomyopathy. Diabetes Care 26:2949–2951
7. Movahed MR, Hashemzadeh M, Jamal MM (2005) Diabetes mellitus is a strong, independent risk for atrial fibrillation and flutter in addition to other cardiovascular disease. Int J Cardiol 105:315–318
8. Zanuso S, Jimenez A, Pugliese G et al (2010) Exercise for the management of type 2 diabetes: a review of the evidence. Acta Diabetol 47:15–22
9. Lancaster GI, Febbraio MA (2014) The immunomodulating role of exercise in metabolic disease. Trends Immunol 35:262–269
10. Golbidi S, Laher I (2011) Molecular mechanisms in exercise induced cardioprotection. Cardiol Res Pract 2011:972807
11. Dunstan DW, Daly RM, Owen N et al (2002) High-intensity resistance training improves glycemic control in older patients with type 2 diabetes. Diabetes Care 25:1729–1736
12. Broderick TL, Poirier P, Gillis M (2005) Exercise training restores abnormal myocardial glucose utilization and cardiac function in diabetes. Diabetes Metab Res Rev 21:44–50
13. Brassard P, Legault S, Garneau C et al (2007) Normalization of diastolic dysfunction in type 2 diabetics after exercise training. Med Sci Sports Exerc 39:1896–1901
14. Tjonna AE, Lee SJ, Rognmo O et al (2008) Aerobic interval training versus continuous moderate exercise as a treatment for the metabolic syndrome: a pilot study. Circulation 118:346–354
15. Hafstad AD, Boardman NT, Lund J et al (2011) High intensity interval training alters substrate utilization and reduces oxygen consumption in the heart. J Appl Physiol 111:1235–1241
16. Rodrigues B, Jorge L, Mostarda CT et al (2012) Aerobic exercise training delays cardiac dysfunction and improves autonomic control of circulation in diabetic rats undergoing myocardial infarction. J Cardiac Fail 18:734–744
17. Byrkjeland R, Njerve IU, Anderssen S et al (2015) Effects of exercise training on HbA1c and VO2peak in patients with type 2 diabetes and coronary artery disease: a randomised clinical trial. Diabetes Vasc Dis Res 12:325–333
18. Tabet JY, Meurin P, Driss AB et al (2009) Benefits of exercise training in chronic heart failure. Arch Cardiovasc Dis 102:721–730
19. Ellison GM, Waring CD, Vicinanza C et al (2012) Physiological cardiac remodelling in response to endurance exercise training: cellular and molecular mechanisms. Heart Br Card Soc 98:5–10
20. Hafstad AD, Boardman N, Aasum E (2015) How exercise may amend metabolic disturbances in diabetic cardiomyopathy. Antioxid Redox Signal 22(17):1587–1605

21. Belke DD, Larsen TS, Gibbs EM et al (2000) Altered metabolism causes cardiac dysfunction in perfused hearts from diabetic (db/db) mice. Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab 279:E1104–E1113
22. Peterson LR, Herrero P, Schechtman KB et al (2004) Effect of obesity and insulin resistance on myocardial substrate metabolism and efficiency in young women. Circulation 109:2191–2196
23. Aasum E, Hafstad AD, Severson DL et al (2003) Agedependent changes in metabolism, contractile function, and ischemic sensitivity in hearts from db/db mice. Diabetes 52:434–441
24. Finck BN, Lehman JJ, Leone TC et al (2002) The cardiac phenotype induced by PPARalpha overexpression mimics that caused by diabetes mellitus. J Clin Invest 109:121–130
25. Chiu HC, Kovacs A, Blanton RM et al (2005) Transgenic expression of fatty acid transport protein 1 in the heart causes lipotoxic cardiomyopathy. Circ Res 96:225–233
26. Fauconnier J, Andersson DC, Zhang SJ et al (2007) Effects of palmitate on ca(2+) handling in adult control and ob/ob cardiomyocytes: impact of mitochondrial reactive oxygen species. Diabetes 56:1136–1142
27. Tocchetti CG, Caceres V, Stanley BA et al (2012) GSH or palmitate preserves mitochondrial energetic/redox balance, preventing mechanical dysfunction in metabolically challenged myocytes/hearts from type 2 diabetic mice. Diabetes 61:3094–3105
28. Harmancey R, Vasquez HG, Guthrie PH et al (2013) Decreased long-chain fatty acid oxidation impairs postischemic recovery of the insulin-resistant rat heart. FASEB J 27:3966–3978
29. Lopaschuk GD, Ussher JR, Folmes CD et al (2010) Myocardial fatty acid metabolism in health and disease. Physiol Rev 90:207–258
30. Medeiros C, Frederico MJ, LG d et al (2011) Exercise training reduces insulin resistance and upregulates the mTOR/p70S6k pathway in cardiac muscle of diet induced obesity rats. J Cell Physiol 226:666–674
31. Pieri BL, Souza DR, Luciano TF et al (2014) Effects of physical exercise on the P38MAPK/REDD1/14–3-3 pathways in the myocardium of diet-induced obesity rats. Horm Metab Res 46:621–627
32. Paulson DJ, Mathews R, Bowman J et al (1992) Metabolic effects of treadmill exercise training on the diabetic heart. J Appl Physiol (1985) 73:265–271
33. Hafstad AD, Lund J, Hadler-Olsen E et al (2013) High- and moderate-intensity training normalizes ventricular function and mechanoenergetics in mice with diet-induced obesity. Diabetes 62:2287–2294
34. Burelle Y, Wambolt RB, Grist M et al (2004) Regular exercise is associated with a protective metabolic phenotype in the rat heart. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 287:H1055–H1063
35. Katsumura M, Takagi S, Oya H et al (2016) Effects of dietary heme iron and exercise training on abdominal fat accumulation and lipid metabolism in high-fat diet-fed mice. Anim Sci J. doi:10.1111/asj.12734
36. Lau DS, Connaty AD, Mahalingam S et al (2017) Acclimation to hypoxia increases carbohydrate use during exercise in high-altitude deer mice. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 312:R400. doi:10.1152/ajpregu.00365.2016
37. Gusdon AM, Callio J, DiStefano G et al (2017) Exercise increases mitochondrial complex I activity and DRP1 expression in the brains of aged mice. Exp Gerontol 90:1. doi:10.1016/j.exger.2017.01.013
38. Mansueto G, Armani A, Viscomi C et al (2017) Transcription factor EB controls metabolic flexibility during exercise. Cell Metab 25:182–196
39. Rodrigues B, Cam MC, McNeill JH (1998) Metabolic disturbances in diabetic cardiomyopathy. Mol Cell Biochem 180:53–57
40. Shivu GN, Phan TT, Abozguia K et al (2010) Relationship between coronary microvascular dysfunction and cardiac energetics impairment in type 1 diabetes mellitus. Circulation 121:1209–1215
41. Sun XD, Pan H, Tan HW et al (2012) High free fatty acids level related with cardiac dysfunction in obese rats. Diabetes Res Clin Pract 95:251–259

42. Strom CC, Aplin M, Ploug T et al (2005) Expression profiling reveals differences in metabolic gene expression between exercise-induced cardiac effects and maladaptive cardiac hypertrophy. FEBS J 272:2684–2695
43. Zhang L, Ussher JR, Oka T et al (2011) Cardiac diacylglycerol accumulation in high fat-fed mice is associated with impaired insulin-stimulated glucose oxidation. Cardiovasc Res 89:148–156
44. Parra V, Eisner V, Chiong M et al (2008) Changes in mitochondrial dynamics during ceramide-induced cardiomyocyte early apoptosis. Cardiovasc Res 77:387–397
45. Asbun J, Villarreal FJ (2006) The pathogenesis of myocardial fibrosis in the setting of diabetic cardiomyopathy. J Am Coll Cardiol 47:693–700
46. Liu L, Shi X, Bharadwaj KG et al (2009) DGAT1 expression increases heart triglyceride content but ameliorates lipotoxicity. J Biol Chem 284:36312–36323
47. Bilet L, van de Weijer T, Hesselink MK et al (2011) Exercise-induced modulation of cardiac lipid content in healthy lean young men. Basic Res Cardiol 106:307–315
48. Schrauwen-Hinderling VB, Hesselink MK, Meex R et al (2010) Improved ejection fraction after exercise training in obesity is accompanied by reduced cardiac lipid content. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 95:1932–1938
49. Schrauwen-Hinderling VB, Meex RC, Hesselink MK et al (2011) Cardiac lipid content is unresponsive to a physical activity training intervention in type 2 diabetic patients, despite improved ejection fraction. Cardiovasc Diabetol 10:47
50. Hojan K, Kwiatkowska-Borowczyk E, Leporowska E et al (2017) Inflammation, cardiometabolic markers and functional changes in a randomized controlled trial of a 12-month exercise program for prostate cancer men. Pol Arch Med Wewn. doi:10.20452/pamw.3888
51. Mandrup CM, Egelund J, Nyberg M et al (2016) Effects of high-intensity training on cardiovascular risk factors in premenopausal and postmenopausal women. Am J Obstet Gynecol 216:384.e1. doi:10.1016/j.ajog.2016.12.017
52. Koves TR, Sparks LM, Kovalik JP et al (2013) PPARgamma coactivator-1alpha contributes to exercise-induced regulation of intramuscular lipid droplet programming in mice and humans. J Lipid Res 54:522–534
53. Kuramoto K, Okamura T, Yamaguchi T et al (2012) Perilipin 5, a lipid droplet-binding protein, protects heart from oxidative burden by sequestering fatty acid from excessive oxidation. J Biol Chem 287:23852–23863
54. Kuramoto K, Sakai F, Yoshinori N et al (2014) Deficiency of a lipid droplet protein, perilipin 5, suppresses myocardial lipid accumulation, thereby preventing type 1 diabetes-induced heart malfunction. Mol Cell Biol 34:2721–2731
55. Buchanan J, Mazumder PK, Hu P et al (2005) Reduced cardiac efficiency and altered substrate metabolism precedes the onset of hyperglycemia and contractile dysfunction in two mouse models of insulin resistance and obesity. Endocrinology 146:5341–5349
56. Bugger H, Abel ED (2010) Mitochondria in the diabetic heart. Cardiovasc Res 88:229–240
57. Sung MM, Hamza SM, Dyck JR (2015) Myocardial metabolism in diabetic cardiomyopathy: potential therapeutic targets. Antioxid Redox Signal 22:1606–1630
58. Boudina S, Bugger H, Sena S et al (2009) Contribution of impaired myocardial insulin signaling to mitochondrial dysfunction and oxidative stress in the heart. Circulation 119:1272–1283
59. Jiang ZY, Lin YW, Clemont A et al (1999) Characterization of selective resistance to insulin signaling in the vasculature of obese Zucker (fa/fa) rats. J Clin Investig 104:447–457
60. Cusi K, Maezono K, Osman A et al (2000) Insulin resistance differentially affects the PI 3-kinase- and MAP kinase-mediated signaling in human muscle. J Clin Investig 105:311–320
61. De Nigris V, Pujadas G, La Sala L et al (2015) Short-term high glucose exposure impairs insulin signaling in endothelial cells. Cardiovas Diabetol 14:114
62. Lew JKS, Pearson JT, Schwenke DO et al (2017) Exercise mediated protection of diabetic heart through modulation of microRNA mediated molecular pathways. Cardiovasc Diabetol 16:10
63. Zarubin T, Han J (2005) Activation and signaling of the p38 MAP kinase pathway. Cell Res 15:11–18

64. Mendoza MC, Er EE, Blenis J (2011) The Ras-ERK and PI3K-mTOR pathways: cross-talk and compensation. Trends Biochem Sci 36:320–328
65. Saltiel AR, Kahn CR (2001) Insulin signalling and the regulation of glucose and lipid metabolism. Nature 414:799–806
66. Zeng G, Nystrom FH, Ravichandran LV et al (2000) Roles for insulin receptor, PI3-kinase, and Akt in insulin-signaling pathways related to production of nitric oxide in human vascular endothelial cells. Circulation 101:1539–1545
67. Taniguchi CM, Kondo T, Sajan M et al (2006) Divergent regulation of hepatic glucose and lipid metabolism by phosphoinositide 3-kinase via Akt and PKClambda/zeta. Cell Metab 3:343–353
68. Fischer Y, Thomas J, Sevilla L et al (1997) Insulin-induced recruitment of glucose transporter 4 (GLUT4) and GLUT1 in isolated rat cardiac myocytes. Evidence of the existence of different intracellular GLUT4 vesicle populations. J Biol Chem 272:7085–7092
69. XL D, Edelstein D, Rossetti L et al (2000) Hyperglycemia-induced mitochondrial superoxide overproduction activates the hexosamine pathway and induces plasminogen activator inhibitor-1 expression by increasing Sp1 glycosylation. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 97:12222–12226
70. Nishikawa T, Edelstein D, XL D et al (2000) Normalizing mitochondrial superoxide production blocks three pathways of hyperglycaemic damage. Nature 404:787–790
71. Inoguchi T, Battan R, Handler E et al (1992) Preferential elevation of protein kinase C isoform beta II and diacylglycerol levels in the aorta and heart of diabetic rats: differential reversibility to glycemic control by islet cell transplantation. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 89:11059–11063
72. Igarashi M, Wakasaki H, Takahara N et al (1999) Glucose or diabetes activates p38 mitogen-activated protein kinase via different pathways. J Clin Investig 103:185–195
73. Hattori Y, Hattori S, Sato N et al (2000) High-glucose-induced nuclear factor kappaB activation in vascular smooth muscle cells. Cardiovasc Res 46:188–197
74. Way KJ, Isshiki K, Suzuma K et al (2002) Expression of connective tissue growth factor is increased in injured myocardium associated with protein kinase C beta2 activation and diabetes. Diabetes 51:2709–2718
75. Yamaguchi H, Igarashi M, Hirata A et al (2004) Altered PDGF-BB-induced p38 MAP kinase activation in diabetic vascular smooth muscle cells: roles of protein kinase C-delta. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 24:2095–2101
76. Tabit CE, Shenouda SM, Holbrook M et al (2013) Protein kinase C-beta contributes to impaired endothelial insulin signaling in humans with diabetes mellitus. Circulation 127:86–95
77. Wakasaki H, Koya D, Schoen FJ et al (1997) Targeted overexpression of protein kinase C beta2 isoform in myocardium causes cardiomyopathy. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 94:9320–9325
78. Inoguchi T, Li P, Umeda F et al (2000) High glucose level and free fatty acid stimulate reactive oxygen species production through protein kinase C-dependent activation of NAD(P)H oxidase in cultured vascular cells. Diabetes 49:1939–1945
79. Chen F, Yu Y, Haigh S et al (2014) Regulation of NADPH oxidase 5 by protein kinase C isoforms. PLoS One 9:e88405
80. Connelly KA, Kelly DJ, Zhang Y et al (2009) Inhibition of protein kinase C-beta by ruboxistaurin preserves cardiac function and reduces extracellular matrix production in diabetic cardiomyopathy. Circ Heart Fail 2:129–137
81. Loganathan R, Novikova L, Boulatnikov IG et al (2012) Exercise-induced cardiac performance in autoimmune (type 1) diabetes is associated with a decrease in myocardial diacylglycerol. J Appl Physiol (1985) 113:817–826
82. Gonzalez RG, Barnett P, Aguayo J et al (1984) Direct measurement of polyol pathway activity in the ocular lens. Diabetes 33:196–199
83. Iwata K, Nishinaka T, Matsuno K et al (2007) The activity of aldose reductase is elevated in diabetic mouse heart. J Pharmacol Sci 103:408–416
84. Tang WH, Cheng WT, Kravtsov GM et al (2010) Cardiac contractile dysfunction during acute hyperglycemia due to impairment of SERCA by polyol pathway-mediated oxidative stress. Am J Physiol Cell Physiol 299:C643–C653

85. Ramasamy R, Oates PJ, Schaefer S (1997) Aldose reductase inhibition protects diabetic and nondiabetic rat hearts from ischemic injury. Diabetes 46:292–300
86. Candido R, Forbes JM, Thomas MC et al (2003) A breaker of advanced glycation end products attenuates diabetes-induced myocardial structural changes. Circ Res 92:785–792
87. Li J, Schmidt AM (1997) Characterization and functional analysis of the promoter of RAGE, the receptor for advanced glycation end products. J Biol Chem 272:16498–16506
88. Kislinger T, Tanji N, Wendt T et al (2001) Receptor for advanced glycation end products mediates inflammation and enhanced expression of tissue factor in vasculature of diabetic apolipoprotein E-null mice. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 21:905–910
89. Basta G, Lazzerini G, Massaro M et al (2002) Advanced glycation end products activate endothelium through signal-transduction receptor RAGE: a mechanism for amplification of inflammatory responses. Circulation 105:816–822
90. Bucciarelli LG, Wendt T, Qu W et al (2002) RAGE blockade stabilizes established atherosclerosis in diabetic apolipoprotein E-null mice. Circulation 106:2827–2835
91. Goldin A, Beckman JA, Schmidt AM et al (2006) Advanced glycation end products: sparking the development of diabetic vascular injury. Circulation 114:597–605
92. Koves TR, Ussher JR, Noland RC et al (2008) Mitochondrial overload and incomplete fatty acid oxidation contribute to skeletal muscle insulin resistance. Cell Metab 7:45–56
93. Sarkar P, Kar K, Mondal MC et al (2010) Elevated level of carbonyl compounds correlates with insulin resistance in type 2 diabetes. Ann Acad Med Singap 39:904–909
94. Raposeiras-Roubin S, Rodino-Janeiro BK, Grigorian-Shamagian L et al (2011) Relation of soluble receptor for advanced glycation end products to predict mortality in patients with chronic heart failure independently of Seattle heart failure score. Am J Cardiol 107:938–944
95. Basta G, Sironi AM, Lazzerini G et al (2006) Circulating soluble receptor for advanced glycation end products is inversely associated with glycemic control and S100A12 protein. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 91:4628–4634
96. Yonekura H, Yamamoto Y, Sakurai S et al (2003) Novel splice variants of the receptor for advanced glycation endproducts expressed in human vascular endothelial cells and pericytes, and their putative roles in diabetes-induced vascular injury. Biochem J 370:1097–1109
97. Choi KM, Han KA, Ahn HJ et al (2012) Effects of exercise on sRAGE levels and cardiometabolic risk factors in patients with type 2 diabetes: a randomized controlled trial. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 97:3751–3758
98. Wright KJ, Thomas MM, Betik AC et al (2014) Exercise training initiated in late middle age attenuates cardiac fibrosis and advanced glycation end-product accumulation in senescent rats. Exp Gerontol 50:9–18
99. Botta A, Laher I, Beam J et al (2013) Short term exercise induces PGC-1alpha, ameliorates inflammation and increases mitochondrial membrane proteins but fails to increase respiratory enzymes in aging diabetic hearts. PLoS One 8:e70248
100. Boor P, Celec P, Behuliak M et al (2009) Regular moderate exercise reduces advanced glycation and ameliorates early diabetic nephropathy in obese Zucker rats. Metabolism 58:1669–1677
101. Buse MG (2006) Hexosamines, insulin resistance, and the complications of diabetes: current status. Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab 290:E1–E8
102. Housley MP, Rodgers JT, Udeshi ND et al (2008) O-GlcNAc regulates FoxO activation in response to glucose. J Biol Chem 283:16283–16292
103. Lunde IG, Aronsen JM, Kvaloy H et al (2012) Cardiac O-GlcNAc signaling is increased in hypertrophy and heart failure. Physiol Genomics 44:162–172
104. Erickson JR, Pereira L, Wang L et al (2013) Diabetic hyperglycaemia activates CaMKII and arrhythmias by O-linked glycosylation. Nature 502:372–376
105. Belke DD (2011) Swim-exercised mice show a decreased level of protein O-GlcNAcylation and expression of O-GlcNAc transferase in heart. J Appl Physiol (1985) 111:157–162
106. Bennett CE, Johnsen VL, Shearer J et al (2013) Exercise training mitigates aberrant cardiac protein OGlcNAcylation in streptozotocin-induced diabetic mice. Life Sci 92:657–663

107. Cox EJ, Marsh SA (2013) Exercise and diabetes have opposite effects on the assembly and O-GlcNAc modification of the mSin3A/HDAC1/2 complex in the heart. Cardiovasc Diabetol 12:101
108. Medford HM, Porter K, Marsh SA (2013) Immediate effects of a single exercise bout on protein O-GlcNAcylation and chromatin regulation of cardiac hypertrophy. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 305:H114–H123
109. Valko M, Leibfritz D, Moncol J et al (2007) Free radicals and antioxidants in normal physiological functions and human disease. Int J Biochem Cell Biol 39:44–84
110. Kayama Y, Raaz U, Jagger A et al (2015) Diabetic cardiovascular disease induced by oxidative stress. Int J Mol Sci 16:25234–25263
111. Boudina S, Sena S, Theobald H et al (2007) Mitochondrial energetics in the heart in obesityrelated diabetes: direct evidence for increased uncoupled respiration and activation of uncoupling proteins. Diabetes 56:2457–2466
112. Anderson EJ, Kypson AP, Rodriguez E et al (2009) Substrate-specific derangements in mitochondrial metabolism and redox balance in the atrium of the type 2 diabetic human heart. J Am Coll Cardiol 54:1891–1898
113. Mahmoud AM, Ashour MB, Abdel-Moneim A et al (2012) Hesperidin and naringin attenuate hyperglycemia-mediated oxidative stress and proinflammatory cytokine production in high fat fed/streptozotocin-induced type 2 diabetic rats. J Diabetes Complicat 26:483–490
114. Vazquez-Medina JP, Popovich I, Thorwald MA et al (2013) Angiotensin receptor-mediated oxidative stress is associated with impaired cardiac redox signaling and mitochondrial function in insulin-resistant rats. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 305:H599–H607
115. Cai L, Kang YJ (2003) Cell death and diabetic cardiomyopathy. Cardiovasc Toxicol 3:219–228
116. Di FC, Cuzzocrea S, Rossi F et al (2006) Oxidative stress as the leading cause of acute myocardial infarction in diabetics. Cardiovasc Drug Rev 24:77–87
117. Tocchetti CG, Stanley BA, Sivakumaran V et al (2015) Impaired mitochondrial energy supply coupled to increased H2O2 emission under energy/redox stress leads to myocardial dysfunction during type I diabetes. Clin Sci (Lond) 129:561–574
118. Koncsos G, Varga ZV, Baranyai T et al (2016) Diastolic dysfunction in prediabetic male rats: role of mitochondrial oxidative stress. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 311:H927–H943
119. Brownlee M (2005) The pathobiology of diabetic complications: a unifying mechanism. Diabetes 54:1615–1625
120. Halestrap AP (2009) What is the mitochondrial permeability transition pore? J Mol Cell Cardiol 46(6):821–831
121. Stadtman ER (1992) Protein oxidation and aging. Science 257:1220–1224
122. Shen X, Zheng S, Metreveli NS et al (2006) Protection of cardiac mitochondria by overexpression of MnSOD reduces diabetic cardiomyopathy. Diabetes 55:798–805
123. Radak Z, Taylor AW, Ohno H et al (2001) Adaptation to exercise-induced oxidative stress: from muscle to brain. Exerc Immunol Rev 7:90–107
124. Bo H, Jiang N, Ma G et al (2008) Regulation of mitochondrial uncoupling respiration during exercise in rat heart: role of reactive oxygen species (ROS) and uncoupling protein 2. Free Radic Biol Med 44:1373–1381
125. Muthusamy VR, Kannan S, Sadhaasivam K et al (2012) Acute exercise stress activates Nrf2/ARE signaling and promotes antioxidant mechanisms in the myocardium. Free Radic Biol Med 52:366–376
126. Sanchez G, Escobar M, Pedrozo Z et al (2008) Exercise and tachycardia increase NADPH oxidase and ryanodine receptor-2 activity: possible role in cardioprotection. Cardiovasc Res 77:380–386
127. Ristow M, Zarse K, Oberbach A et al (2009) Antioxidants prevent health-promoting effects of physical exercise in humans. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 106:8665–8670
128. Selemidis S, Sobey CG, Wingler K et al (2008) NADPH oxidases in the vasculature: molecular features, roles in disease and pharmacological inhibition. Pharmacol Ther 120:254–291

129. Segal BH, Grimm MJ, Khan AN et al (2012) Regulation of innate immunity by NADPH oxidase. Free Radic Biol Med 53:72–80
130. Xu Q, Dalic A, Fang L et al (2011) Myocardial oxidative stress contributes to transgenic beta(2)-adrenoceptor activation-induced cardiomyopathy and heart failure. Br J Pharmacol 162:1012–1028
131. Anilkumar N, Weber R, Zhang M et al (2008) Nox4 and nox2 NADPH oxidases mediate distinct cellular redox signaling responses to agonist stimulation. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 28:1347–1354
132. Fukuda M, Nakamura T, Kataoka K et al (2010) Potentiation by candesartan of protective effects of pioglitazone against type 2 diabetic cardiovascular and renal complications in obese mice. J Hypertens 28:340–352
133. Gao L, Mann GE (2009) Vascular NAD(P)H oxidase activation in diabetes: a double-edged sword in redox signalling. Cardiovasc Res 82:9–20
134. Liu J, Zhou J, An W et al (2010) Apocynin attenuates pressure overloadinduced cardiac hypertrophy in rats by reducing levels of reactive oxygen species. Can J Physiol Pharmacol 88:745–752
135. Zhao P, Zhang J, Yin XG et al (2013) The effect of trimetazidine on cardiac function in diabetic patients with idiopathic dilated cardiomyopathy. Life Sci 92:633–638
136. Li JM, Gall NP, Grieve DJ et al (2002) Activation of NADPH oxidase during progression of cardiac hypertrophy to failure. Hypertension 40:477–484
137. Kuroda J, Ago T, Matsushima S et al (2010) NADPH oxidase 4 (Nox4) is a major source of oxidative stress in the failing heart. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 107:15565–15570
138. Sharma NM, Rabeler B, Zheng H et al (2016) Exercise training attenuates upregulation of p47phox and p67phox in hearts of diabetic rats. Oxidative Med Cell Longev 2016:5868913, 1
139. Li J, Zhu H, Shen E et al (2010) Deficiency of rac1 blocks NADPH oxidase activation, inhibits endoplasmic reticulum stress, and reduces myocardial remodeling in a mouse model of type 1 diabetes. Diabetes 59:2033–2042
140. Shen E, Li Y, Li Y et al (2009) Rac1 is required for cardiomyocyte apoptosis during hyperglycemia. Diabetes 58:2386–2395
141. Grijalva J, Hicks S, Zhao X et al (2008) Exercise training enhanced myocardial endothelial nitric oxide synthase (eNOS) function in diabetic Goto-Kakizaki (GK) rats. Cardiovasc Diabetol 7:34
142. Bidasee KR, Zheng H, Shao CH et al (2008) Exercise training initiated after the onset of diabetes preserves myocardial function: effects on expression of β adrenoceptors. J Appl Physiol (1985) 105:907–914
143. Veeranki S, Givvimani S, Kundu S et al (2016) Moderate intensity exercise prevents diabetic cardiomyopathy associated contractile dysfunction through restoration of mitochondrial function and connexin 43 levels in db/db mice. J Mol Cell Cardiol 92:163–173
144. Crabtree MJ, Hale AB, Channon KM (2011) Dihydrofolate reductase protects endothelial nitric oxide synthase from uncoupling in tetrahydrobiopterin deficiency. Free Radic Biol Med 50:1639–1646
145. Carnicer R, Crabtree MJ, Sivakumaran V et al (2013) Nitric oxide synthases in heart failure. Antioxid Redox Signal 18:1078–1099
146. Zou MH, Shi C, Cohen RA (2002) Oxidation of the zincthiolate complex and uncoupling of endothelial nitric oxide synthase by peroxynitrite. J Clin Invest 109:817–826
147. Kajstura J, Fiordaliso F, Andreoli AM et al (2001) IGF-1 overexpression inhibits the development of diabetic cardiomyopathy and angiotensin II-mediated oxidative stress. Diabetes 50:1414–1424
148. Frustaci A, Kajstura J, Chimenti C et al (2000) Myocardial cell death in human diabetes. Circ Res 87:1123–1132
149. Jo H, Otani H, Jo F et al (2011) Inhibition of nitric oxide synthase uncoupling by sepiapterin improves left ventricular function in streptozotocin-induced diabetic mice. Clin Exp Pharmacol Physiol 38:485–493

150. Husain K, Hazelrigg SR (2002) Oxidative injury due to chronic nitric oxide synthase inhibition in rat: effect of regular exercise on the heart. Biochim Biophys Acta 1587:75–82
151. Kleindienst A, Battault S, Belaidi E et al (2016) Exercise does not activate the β3 adrenergic receptor-eNOS pathway, but reduces inducible NOS expression to protect the heart of obese diabetic mice. Basic Res Cardiol 111:40
152. Harzand A, Tamariz L, Hare JM (2012) Uric acid, heart failure survival, and the impact of xanthine oxidase inhibition. Congest Heart Fail 18:179–182
153. Amado LC, Saliaris AP, Raju SV et al (2005) Xanthine oxidase inhibition ameliorates cardiovascular dysfunction in dogs with pacing-induced heart failure. J Mol Cell Cardiol 39:531–536
154. Rajesh M, Mukhopadhyay P, Batkai S et al (2009) Xanthine oxidase inhibitor allopurinol attenuates the development of diabetic cardiomyopathy. J Cell Mol Med 13:2330–2341
155. Gao X, Xu Y, Xu B et al (2012) Allopurinol attenuates left ventricular dysfunction in rats with early stages of streptozotocin-induced diabetes. Diabetes Metab Res Rev 28:409–417
156. Suzuki H, Kayama Y, Sakamoto M et al (2015) Arachidonate 12/15-lipoxygenase-induced inflammation and oxidative stress are involved in the development of diabetic cardiomyopathy. Diabetes 64:618–630
157. Faria A, Persaud SJ (2016) Cardiac oxidative stress in diabetes: mechanisms and therapeutic potential. Pharmacol Ther 172:50. doi:10.1016/j.pharmthera.2016.11.013
158. Wautier MP, Chappey O, Corda S et al (2001) Activation of NADPH oxidase by AGE links oxidant stress to altered gene expression via RAGE. Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab 280:E685–E694
159. Christ SE, Moffitt AJ, Peck D et al (2013) The effects of tetrahydrobiopterin (BH4) treatment on brain function in individuals with phenylketonuria. Neuroimage Clin 3:539–547
160. Hou J, Zheng D, Fung G et al (2016) Mangiferin suppressed advanced glycation end products (AGEs) through NF-κB deactivation and displayed anti-inflammatory effects in streptozotocin and high fat diet-diabetic cardiomyopathy rats. Can J Physiol Pharmacol 94:332–340
161. Gu Q, Wang B, Zhang XF et al (2014) Contribution of receptor for advanced glycation end products to vasculature-protecting effects of exercise training in aged rats. Eur J Pharmacol 741:186–194
162. Santilli F, Vazzana N, Iodice P et al (2013) Effects of high-amount-high-intensity exercise on in vivo platelet activation: modulation by lipid peroxidation and AGE/RAGE axis. Thromb Haemost 110:1232–1240
163. Fisher-Wellman KH, Mattox TA, Thayne K et al (2013) Novel role for thioredoxin reductase-2 in mitochondrial redox adaptations to obesogenic diet and exercise in heart and skeletal muscle. J Physiol 591:3471–3486
164. Claudio ER, Almeida SA, Mengal V et al (2017) Swimming training prevents coronary endothelial dysfunction in ovariectomized spontaneously hypertensive rats. Braz J Med Biol Res 50:e5495
165. Hyatt HW, Smuder AJ, Sollanek KJ et al (2016) Comparative changes in antioxidant enzymes and oxidative stress in cardiac, fast twitch and slow twitch skeletal muscles following endurance exercise training. Int J Physiol Pathophysiol Pharmacol 8:160–168
166. Conti FF, Brito Jde O et al (2015) Positive effect of combined exercise training in a model of metabolic syndrome and menopause: autonomic, inflammatory, and oxidative stress evaluations. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 309:R1532–R1539
167. Tan Y, Ichikawa T, Li J et al (2011) Diabetic downregulation of Nrf2 activity via ERK contributes to oxidative stress-induced insulin resistance in cardiac cells in vitro and in vivo. Diabetes 60:625–633
168. Horie M, Warabi E, Komine S et al (2015) Cytoprotective role of Nrf2 in electrical pulse stimulated C2C12 myotube. PLoS One 10:e0144835
169. Merry TL, Ristow M (2016) Nuclear factor erythroid-derived 2-like 2 (NFE2L2, Nrf2) mediates exercise-induced mitochondrial biogenesis and antioxidant response in mice. J Physiol 594:5195–5207

170. Wang P, Li CG, Qi Z et al (2016) Acute exercise stress promotes ref/Nrf signaling and increases mitochondrial antioxidant activity in skeletal muscle. Exp Physiol 101:410–420
171. Narasimhan M, Hong J, Atieno N et al (2014) Nrf2 deficiency promotes apoptosis and impairs PAX7/MyoD expression in aging skeletal muscle cells. Free Radic Biol Med 71:402–414
172. Gounder SS, Kannan S, Devadoss D et al (2012) Impaired transcriptional activity of Nrf2 in age-related myocardial oxidative stress is reversible by moderate exercise training. PLoS One 7:e45697

Chapter 13
Cardiac Aging – Benefits of Exercise, Nrf2 Activation and Antioxidant Signaling

Madhusudhanan Narasimhan and Namakkal-Soorappan Rajasekaran

Abstract Cardiovascular dysfunction and heart failure associated with aging not only impairs the cardiac function but also the quality of life eventually decreasing the life expectancy of the elderly. Notably, cardiac tissue can prematurely age under certain conditions such as genetic mutation, persistent redox stress and overload, aberrant molecular signaling, DNA damage, telomere attrition, and other pathological insults. While cardiovascular-related morbidity and mortality is on the rise and remains a global health threat, there has been only little to moderate improvements in its medical management. This is due to the fact that the lifestyle changes to molecular mechanisms underlying age-related myocardial structure and functional remodeling are multifactorial and intricately operate at different levels. Along these lines, the intrinsic redox mechanisms and oxidative stress (OS) are widely studied in the myocardium. The accumulation of reactive oxygen species (ROS) with age and the resultant oxidative damage has been shown to increase the susceptibility of the myocardium to multiple complications such as atherosclerosis, hypertension, ischemic heart disease, cardiac myopathy, and heart failure. There has been growing interest in trying to enhance the mechanisms that neutralize the ROS and curtailing OS as a possible anti-aging intervention and as a treatment for age-related disorders. Natural defense system to fight against OS involves a master transcription factor named nuclear erythroid-2-p45-related factor-2 (Nrf2) that regulates several antioxidant genes. Compelling evidence exists on the Nrf2 gain of function through pharmacological interventions in counteracting the oxidative damage and affords cytoprotection in several organs including but not limited to lung, liver, kidney,

M. Narasimhan (✉)
Department of Pharmacology and Neuroscience, Texas Tech University Health Sciences Center, Lubbock, TX 79430, USA
e-mail: rajnsr@uabmc.edu

N.-S. Rajasekaran (✉)
Division of Molecular & Cellular Pathology, Department of Pathology, University of Alabama at Birmingham, Birmingham, AL 35294, USA

Departments of Medicine & Exercise Physiology, College of Health, University of Utah School of Medicine, Salt Lake City, UT 84132, USA
e-mail: madhu.narasimhan@ttuhsc.edu; Raj.Soorappan@hsc.utah.edu

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*, Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_13

brain, etc. Nevertheless, thus far, only a few studies have described the potential role of Nrf2 and its non-pharmacological induction in cardiac aging. This chapter explores the effects of various modes of exercise on Nrf2 signaling along with its responses and ramifications on the cascade of OS in the aging heart.

Keywords Cardiovascular dysfunction • Aging • Exercise

1 What Is Cardiac Aging?

Any abnormal change that occurs in cardiovascular structure and function below or above the optimal clinical threshold with age is termed as “Cardiac Aging”.

2 What If Cardiac Aging Is Unattended?

Like systemic aging, myocardial aging also occurs ubiquitously and inevitably. Interesting is the fact that each organ can age at different a pace and at times, cardiac aging can be independent of systemic aging. While the aging that results out of natural deterioration of (i) myocardial structure-function, (ii) cardioprotective, and (iii) repair processes is termed as normal or physiological cardiac aging, the pathological cardiac aging refers to the one that is a resultant of non-normative events such as stress, disease and/or any toxic challenges. It is to be noted that the normal myocardial aging does not itself culminate in heart failure. At the same time, the effect of normal (healthy) aging need not always be recognized and differentiated from the effect of pathology, a thought set forth by Sobel [1]. In other words, the two need not be looked independently either where one can aggravate the other. Notably, certain normal age-related changes besides increasing the risk of developing CVD and CHD produces clinical heart complications such as amyloid heart disease, protein aggregation disease, hypertrophic cardiomyopathy, aortic stenosis and several others [2–4].

If both the normal and pathological cardiac aging is overlooked, over time, they can progress and cannot be effectively managed leading to irreversible and complete damage. This can pose economic burden not only at the individual level but also at the societal level as well as the whole nation level. In addition to a decline in the integrity of the cardiovascular system, if unattended, the financial burdens and psychological complications due to disruption in maintaining independence in the daily living of the affected individuals will emerge. This will lead to the feeling of helplessness and other series of emotional disturbances that could cause an indirect aggravating source of the existing cardiac complication leading to irreversible damage in the aged population. Further, the individuals’ physical limitation in the form of heart disease can extend to impact mental health that in turn, can seep into society and burdening the latter in many forms including but not limited to (i) direct health

care costs due to spending on emergency care, hospital care, treatment, rehabilitation etc. for the patients and the dependents (ii) employees requiring additional days off in the workplace leading to lack of productivity, (iii) workplace errors and traffic accidents leading to financial loss (iv) creating a strain in the financing for Medicaid and Medicare that originates from tax dollars.

3 Why Is Cardiac Aging Important and What Does Cardiac Aging Research Mean?

The American Heart Association has estimated that 83.6 million Americans to have been diagnosed with at least one CVD [5]. Among that population, 42.2 million is approximately 60 years of age or older, with the mortality rate of those above the age of 75 being 66% [5]. Given that the elderly population (>65 years) of the United States that numbered ~46.2 million in 2014 is estimated to be more than doubled to 98 million by the year 2060 [6], there is a huge risk in the emergence of a large segment of elderly individuals with age-associated cardiac dysfunction. Another important reason as to why cardiac aging studies are critical is that there are no uniform clinical characteristics of CVD and importantly, the course of CVD varies and increases dramatically with advancing age [7]. Further, many of the physiological alterations in the aging cardiovascular system and the underlying reasons are not yet fully understood and solved. The cardiac aging research means (i) identifying and quantifying potential areas of normative, age-related decline in the cardiac fitness and determining if and how these changes are relevant in the pathological aging process, (ii) address specific gaps in knowledge and construct improvised heart disease knowledge utilizing the information derived from the interplay of aging and what, and how, cardiac risk factors contribute to the development of symptoms/heart failure, and (iii) glean crucial insights to improve the predictive power of the disease and aid the scientific community to devise appropriate intervention and management tools. Thus, relevant and rigorous evidence-based understanding of the aged heart is highly essential not only to inform the clinicians to judiciously manage and treat the failing, senescent hearts but also to extend healthy and independent living of the growing older population.

Although drug-based interventions against cardiac complications in the older people is still a choice, for the group of aged individuals with borderline to mild heart disease risk, due to their age-associated inherent decline in the body metabolic and excretory functions, pharmacological interventions remain the second line of treatment. Instead, lifestyle changes are the preferred choice of the prevention strategy. Abundant data suggest that physical activity in combination with healthy dietary consumptions and avoiding risk factors such as smoking, drinking etc., as a lifestyle change for reducing the risk of cardiovascular disease (CVD) and coronary heart disease (CHD) and improving the heart health [8–10]. In particular, exercise, a term that includes both exercise training and physical activity has been shown to elicit structural and functional benefits to the human cardiovascular system and

reduces the risk of CVD [11, 12]. Further, exercise training and physical activity have been shown to increase the longevity [13–16]. Understandably the effect of exercise varies significantly among different individuals and also in comparison to certain drug based treatments, exercise as an intervention has been shown to exert comparably fewer benefits [17, 18]. This depends on several factors including but not limited to age, type of exercise, environmental conditions in which exercise is being performed, individuals metabolic capacity and several others [19–25]. Importantly, an elaborative prospective study with ~27,000 human subjects indicated that, although significant, only ~40 ~ 60% of the risk reduction of CHD and CVD is contributed by exercise and physical activity-related modification of traditional risk factors such as inflammatory, homeostatic factors, blood pressure, traditional lipids, BMI, HbA1c, homocysteine etc. [26, 27]. Notably, physical inactivity has been identified as the fourth leading risk factor for global mortality by the World Health Organization [28]. Although much remains to be learned as to how and why the exercise exerts differential effects, given the relatively less harmful effects (unless and until appropriate type and the right amount of exercise are performed), the positive benefits of exercise to the cardiovascular system cannot be denied.

Though several investigations have attempted towards understanding the cardiovascular aging and aging-cardiovascular pathway, an apparent translational divide still prevails between the basic mechanistic elucidations and clinical investigations and/or approaches. Growing evidence from basic and clinical studies suggest that an optimal level of endogenous reactive oxygen species and redox signaling pathways govern cardiovascular physiology (Fig. 13.1). Specifically, disrupted redox

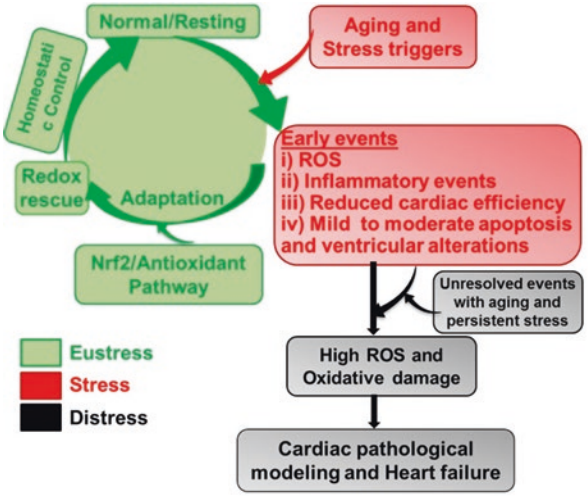


Fig. 13.1 Types of stress and their impact on cardiac health. Aging or any stress initially triggers physiological alterations (representing stress – *red*). In response to oxidative stress, system evokes Nrf2-antioxidant signaling to maintain homeostatic redox and restores the normal function (representing eustress – *green*). Uncontrolled and/or chronic stress conditions impair the defense mechanisms leading to pathological remodeling and cardiac dysfunction (representing distress – *black*)

signaling being a common denominator for aging and several cardiovascular diseases such as heart failure, stroke, myocardial infarction (MI), cardiomyopathies, hypertension, coronary heart disease etc. [29–32], in this chapter, we will discuss on how cellular antioxidant signaling influence cardiac aging and its associated phenotype in the cardiovascular system in response to different types of exercise.

4 Relevance of Redox to Aging and Cardiac Health

Accumulation of evidence indicates that redox state of a cell and their responses to stress plays a critical role in aging and cardiovascular health [29, 30, 32]. In fact, redox signaling has a close relationship to the oldest free radical theory of aging [33] as well as the recently reviewed genetic mutation theory, the wear and tear theory, and the cellular waste accumulation theory [34]. Several clinical and preclinical studies have shown an age-related oxidative shift in the thiol/disulfide redox status, particularly in the ratio of reduced to oxidized glutathione, which is a major cellular antioxidant [35–37]. Further, age-related oxidative stress can inactivate the conformation, stability, molecular interactions, and activity of several signal transducers such as phosphatases, ion transporters, receptors, kinases that participate in diverse processes namely gene transcription, proteasome inactivation, loss of repair mechanisms etc., suggesting that there is an unavoidable alteration in the most, if not all, of the physiological mechanisms and set points concerning the redox homeostasis [38–40]. This can sustain the aging-oxidative stress cyclical process. At the same time, it is also to be reminded that the oxyradicals or oxidants may not always cause damage and perturb the aging process. In other words, the redox signaling cannot be completely viewed as a mechanism similar to on-off switch (presence of oxidants/absence of oxidants), rather it must be viewed as a specific and/or precise balancing of the oxidation-reduction process and the levels of redox messengers lying within the physiological range [41]. However, an ambiguity in the field still exists as to whether or not redox stress plays an important role in the aging process [42, 43]. But, given the fact that oxygen is essential for life with an accrual and increased rate of oxidative damage and its associated physiological impairments with age, it is not surprising to believe that any exogenous or endogenous mechanisms that alter the oxygen metabolism perturbing the redox homeostasis either largely or continuously can derange the health maintenance processes and can impact both the longevity as well as the quality of aging [44–46].

Effective heart function also chiefly depends on the oxidative energy production which is evident from the fact that it consumes approximately 8–15 ml O_2/min/100 g tissue at resting state. While this can be increased to >70 ml O2/min/100 g myocardial tissue during vigorous exercise [47, 48]. In short, heart exhibits high oxygen consumption. Further, the heart is composed of array of cell types such as cardiomyocytes (essential for heart contraction contributes by generating and conduct electrical signals), fibroblasts (ensures proper cardiac form and cell-cell communication), endothelial cells (functions in nutrient intake, oxygen

transport, maintenance of barrier function and permeability), smooth muscle cells (responsible for peripheral resistance to blood flow generated by the beating heart and regulation of blood pressure), cardiac mast cells (store and release a variety of biologically active mediators), cardiac macrophages (functioning in remodeling, wound healing and regeneration) [43, 49–54], all of which rely on redox reactions and redox signaling messengers to send physiological inputs to perform these fundamental processes.

While, the redox homeostasis is a precise balance between the endogenous levels of oxidants and antioxidants, in today's situation our human system is persistently challenged to maintain it due to continuous fluctuations in the environment, dietary styles, exposure to toxic chemicals coupled with less physical activity, chronic stress and other unhealthy lifestyle choices. In addition, heart being a vital organ abundant in mitochondria, a major site of reactive oxygen species (ROS) production, the processes involving oxygen could generate highly reactive oxyradicals within the cardiac cells and this when uncontrolled can cause an imbalance in the redox equilibrium towards oxidant that can have far-reaching consequences on the basic metabolic processes. This can mount oxidative stress (OS) driving the processes related to oxidative damage eventually leading to cardiac dysfunction and heart failure [55, 56]. Loss of redox control within the cell and the resultant OS can disrupt numerous physiological functions including but not limited to gene expression, cell survival/apoptosis, cardiomyocyte differentiation, impaired functions of enzymes, proteins and transcription factors, excitation-contraction coupling of heart, regulation of blood flow etc., and perturb cellular integrity and organ homeostasis [55–60]. These effects vary in magnitude depending on the cellular context and the extent of redox disturbance. It has long been recognized that an acute toxic and chronic "disruption of oxygen metabolism and redox regulation" is a crucial determinant to major cardiovascular problems, if left untreated, the disease can advance to chronic phase and cause multi-organ failure eventually proving fatal [61]. In short, the obligatory redox mechanisms crucial for basic life-sustaining processes can turn into devastating life-events.

Recent epidemiological studies indicate an increased incidence of CVD among the aged population (>65 years) in the United States in the past years [5, 62–64]. Strikingly, the recent health status of the United States compiled by Centers for Disease Control and Prevention's (CDC) National Center for Health Statistics (NCHS) reports that mortality due to cardiac diseases occupy 5th, 3rd, 2nd and 1st spot in the age group <25, 25–44, 45–64 and over 65 years of age, respectively (CDC-National Center for Health Statistics, 2015). This provides a compelling point that the diseases of the heart has a strong correlation with age and is the number one cause of death in the elderly population. Relevant to these facts, an uncontrolled OS has been associated strongly with the etiology of stroke, coronary heart disease, ischemia/reperfusion injury, atherosclerosis, and hypertension [57, 65–67]. Further, due to inherent nature of the heart cells to undergo limited mitosis coupled with the attrition of biosynthetic processes and increased oxidative burden in aging, the ability of the heart to sustain its structure-function relationships and keeping up the cardiac performance can be remarkably affected. Thus, age-associated OS has been regarded as an independent factor to profoundly impact CVD and heart failure [55, 68, 69].

Notably, cardiac aging in the murine model is highly consistent with the age-related cardiac changes observed in a healthy human population [70]. Indeed, histopathological, echocardiographic and signaling studies indicate that the murine heart undergoes subendocardial, interstitial fibrotic changes, amyloid deposition along with hypertrophy, diastolic dysfunction, reduced functional reserve and molecular alterations with age parallels that of elderly humans [70–75]. Like other tissues, a human heart also has the replicative potential [76, 77] and thus myocardial aging can also be accompanied by an imbalance between the reduction of myocyte growth and death. Along these lines, an interesting study demonstrated that the endomyocardial biopsies from patients with heart failure revealed shortened telomeres, increased cellular senescence and cell death [78]. In addition, telomeric length in circulating leukocytes has been shown to be a representative of that in the cardiac myocytes and role of oxidant stress in telomere attrition in this context is well known [79–81]. Using telomerase ablation, researchers were also able to generate a premature aging animal model that was characterized by an enhanced apoptotic myocyte death along with poor myocyte growth [82]. Interestingly, lack of telomerase and the subsequent telomere erosion also led to increased oxidative stress in cardiomyocytes [83] thus hinting at the fact that the redox-telomere axis can operate in a loop perpetuating each other in the myocardium. Further, the redox perturbations associated with an aged heart can particularly induce a functional loss of either cardiomyocyte and/or the supporting cells eventually accruing and/or eliminating those from the system [84–86]. Very recently, under steady state conditions, physiological aging is shown to be accompanied by shifts in the composition of heart-associated leukocyte populations has been reported [87]. Further, the same study demonstrated that heart-directed immune responses along with myocardial functional and structural alterations may spontaneously occur in the elderly, without the presence of any apparent tissue damage or infection. These shifts in the cardiac-resident cells can influence the local milieu modulating several events and affecting the heart regenerative capacity with age progression [78, 88, 89]. At this juncture, it is noteworthy that the age-accompanied oxidative changes and certain clinical manifestations observed in humans are also recapitulated in the myocardium of murine models [70, 90–93]. Thus, the more we appreciate and comprehend the redox control and environment, the better we will understand the biology of the heart and thus on the crosstalk of aging and cardiovascular health.

5 Response to Redox Stress – Nrf2 Signaling and Relevance to Cardiac Aging

In general, the cellular system is inherently endowed with several antioxidants based counteracting mechanisms to respond to and balance the increase in oxidative burden. They either individually or in combination eliminate the free radicals, scavenge and neutralize ROS and their precursor, inhibit ROS generation or sequester the redox-active metal ions required to catalyze the Fenton-type ROS generating

reactions [94]. These antioxidant factors are supplied to the human system either by endogenous process or through the dietary sources. Endogenously, the activation of several signaling proteins and transcription factors such as NFκB, AP1, HIF1α, p53 and Nrf2 (nuclear factor (erythroid-derived 2)-like 2) exerts transcriptional control of antioxidant signaling by regulating the expression of genes that encode antioxidant enzymes, phase-2 enzymes, protein chaperones, and other cytoprotective machinery [95, 96]. Although antioxidants protect the system from the attack of oxidative stress and associated damage, the hypothesis that organismal lifespan can be enhanced by increasing antioxidant defenses is still vague due to conflicting results in certain aging models. For instance, studies in mammals in which levels of endogenous antioxidant genes are experimentally increased have shown that maximum longevity either is minimally increased or not affected [43, 97, 98]. In fact, double transgenic mice overexpressing both CuZnSOD and catalase did not show a significant change in the lifespan [43]. These lifespan studies understandably used the survival of the organism as their endpoint measurement and the possibility that overexpression of these antioxidant genes in slowing down the rate of aging of individual organs are not focused. At this juncture, it is to be considered that certain intrinsic changes always co-occur with age, however, all organs need not age alike and a specific organ can show signs of aging phenotypes before the other. Particularly, organism and organ age need not always proceed concomitantly [99–101]. Especially, this can be true in the case of heart as this is a nonstop working organ with remarkable plasticity besides facing a continuous challenge to its organ reserve, an ability to adjust and function beyond the typical needs. A recent large-scale study revealed that how cellular proteins (that determines the function) age differently in different niches indicating that the cellular property and the physiology of a specific organ can drive its course of aging [102]. Thus, the amplitude of response can vary depending on the severity of oxidant/antioxidant imbalance, inherent tolerance to alterations, cellular context and physiology of the specific organ and several other regulatory factors resulting in either adaptation/advantage (Eustress), stress and/or unresolved stress (Distress or Destruction) [103] (Fig. 13.2).

It is widely agreed that with age there is an apparent decline in the production and activity of biological antioxidants resulting in an overburden of ROS/RNS [56]. A component of the cellular antioxidant and detoxification pathway is the battery of genes bearing the antioxidant response element (AREs) such as NAD(P)H-quinone oxidase-1 (NQO1), heme oxygenase (HO1), ′Ɣ-glutamyl cysteine ligase-catalytic (GCLC), ′Ɣ-glutamyl ligase-modulatory (GCLM), glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase (G6PD), glutathione peroxidase-1 (GPX1), glutathione peroxidase-2 (GPX2), glutathione reductase (GSR), catalase (CAT) to scavenge the endogenous reactive intermediates and toxin export genes (multidrug response transporter family, MDR) [96, 104, 105], all of which are regulated by nuclear factor erythroid-2-p45-related factor-2 (Nrf2). It is originally discovered as a Cap ‘n’ Collar (CNC) family of basic leucine zipper (bZip)-DNA binding protein that can bind to erythroid transcription factor 2 (NF-E2) binding motif [106]. Later it has been established as a major transcription factor that heterodimerizes with small musculoaponeurotic fibrosarcoma (Maf) proteins and drives the expression of

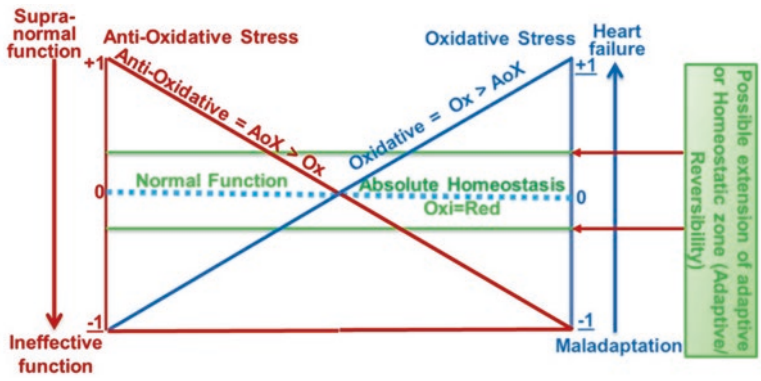


Fig. 13.2 Redox-dependent regulation of cardiac function. Oxidant to antioxidant balance is crucial for optimal cardiac function. The decrease in either oxidants or antioxidants leads to ineffective cardiac function. Abnormal increase of either will result in supra-normal (pathological) function and heart failure

several genes containing the antioxidant response element (ARE) binding motif due to the high similarity of consensus sequence between them [106–108]. Apart from the classical antioxidant targets, Nrf2 regulates genes involved in anti-inflammatory, Autophagy, Proteasomal pathway [109–111].

Nrf2 is regulated by several mechanisms. Under normal redox environment, Nrf2 protein is sequestered in the cytoplasm by its inhibitor protein, Kelch-like ECH associating protein 1 (Keap1) in a hinge and latch model and is targeted for Cullin 3 /Ring-box 1 protein (Cul3/Rbx1)-based ubiquitination and degradation [112–115]. However, upon conditions of oxidative stress or electrophilic stress, Keap1 becomes oxidized at critical cysteine residues inducing a conformational change resulting in dissociation of Nrf2 from Keap1. Subsequently, Nrf2 translocates to the nucleus, partners with Maf and additional proteins, binds to *cis*-acting ARE sequence and promotes gene transcription. In addition to the classical Keap1 based control, the stability of Nrf2 is regulated by E3 ubiquitin ligase based degradation by Skp, Cullin, F-box/β-transducin repeat-containing protein (SCF/β-TrCP) complex independent of Keap1 [116]. Particularly, this has been shown to be mediated by glycogen synthase kinase 3 (GSK-3) that phosphorylates specific serine residues in the Neh6 domain of Nrf2 corresponding to the β-TrCP recognition motif and directs it for degradation [116]. Further, Nrf2 activation may occur following its phosphorylation by several kinases such as mitogen activated protein kinase, phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase, protein kinase C, and protein kinase RNA-like endoplasmic reticulum kinase (PERK) [117, 118]. In a feed-forward manner, Nrf2 protein transcriptionally regulates its own gene expression by binding to two ARE-like motifs that are present in its promoter region [119]. Nrf2 is also regulated by the epigenetics and miRNA-based post-transcriptional mechanisms [120, 121].

Nrf2 possess an evolutionarily conserved role in protection against OS [122]. Of note, the intensive function and relatively minimal and slow rate of replacement of

cardiomyocytes can make the myocardium more susceptible to stress, aging, diseases and other toxic insults [123–125]. A mild to moderate increase in ROS level is shown to activate Nrf2 and subsequent antioxidant and detoxification mechanisms in the vasculature of young animals as an adaptive response [64, 126]. In contrast, under circumstances of strong oxidation as in a 5-month chronic hyperglycemia mice model, Nrf2 and its response in the heart is found to be severely dampened compared to a 2-month old hyperglycemic model that can represent a modest redox perturbation [127]. Notably, nuclear Nrf2 levels were significantly decreased in the autopsied heart specimens from diabetic patients compared to control hearts [127]. This indicates that the intracellular level of ROS in the heart, i.e. low to mild representing physiological and strong to the persistent representing pathological scenario can bi-modally regulate Nrf2 thus making it as an attractive candidate for further studies.

Previous reports suggest that aged mice display a similar reduction in cellular redox capacity as that of Nrf2 knockout mice [118, 128]. In contrast, augmented activity of Nrf2 and ARE-responsive genes has been observed in long-lived rodents such as naked mole rats and Snell Dwarf mice [129–131]. Interestingly a classical study that compared eight rodent species with vastly differing longevities ranging from 4 to 31 years observed a strong correlation between Nrf2-ARE binding activity and maximum lifespan potential [130]. The role of Nrf2 in aging and human disease is extensively reviewed elsewhere [132]. Several mechanistic studies have elaborately demonstrated that age-related deficiency and/or insufficient activity of Nrf2 impairs cell's ability to mount an adaptive response and detoxify the oxygen radicals affecting the redox homeostasis leading to OS and/or oxidant sensitivity in the myocardium and heart failure [56, 69, 126, 133, 134]. Moreover, disturbances in redox homeostasis are reported to induce apoptosis and/or necrosis of myocyte resulting in decreased myocyte number, a hallmark of aging heart that in turn, results in remodeling and hypertrophy [66]. Thus, an increase in ROS concentration that can stem from a combination of two intrinsic sources namely aging and myocardium, an organ that is rich in mitochondria which are a seat of oxidative metabolism has the high likelihood of weakening the heart-directed stress responses in the elderly even in the absence of any pathology. While, in the presence of any pathology, the ability of the cells to respond and restore from toxic challenges could be greatly debilitated. In this connection, such a mechanism involving Nrf2 to control the oxidative burden in the aging heart can be highly relevant. Of note, these lines of evidence and thoughts clearly point out that Nrf2 pathway is at the intersection of both aging and cardiac physiology wherein, a decline in Nrf2-antioxidant signaling during aging can predispose the cardiac tissues to various adverse etiologies of disease development [56, 67]. Taking these facts into account, Nrf2 may be regarded as a "gatekeeper of cardiac longevity and myocardial health".

More complex, yet interesting is the fact that in physically fit who undergoes progressive training, there is a decreased incidence of OS based pathologies. This is due to the reinforcement of adaptive resistance to OS along with induction of trophic factors and activation of oxidative-damage repairing systems [135–140]. Hence, in the next section we will discuss the systematic functions (up and down

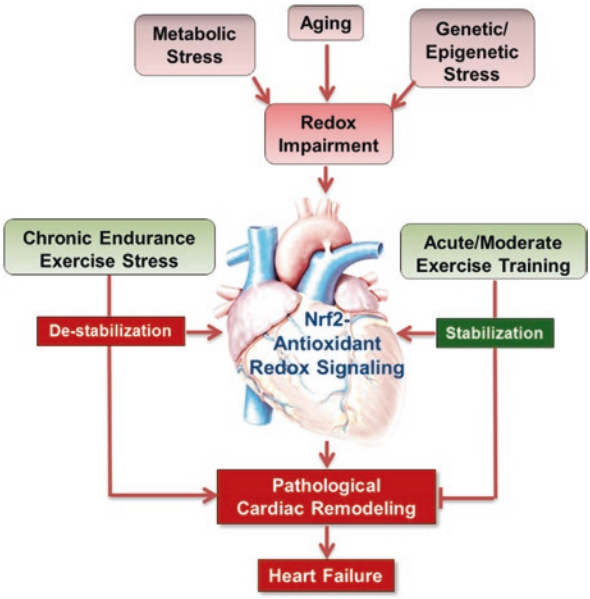


Fig. 13.3 Effects of metabolic and physical stresses on patho(physio)logical cardiac aging. Metabolic and chronic conditions such as obesity, diabetes, hypertension, inflammation, etc. promote hyper-oxidative condition, and structural and functional (systolic/diastolic) remodeling leads to accelerating aging of the myocardium. While endurance exercise stress exacerbates oxidative stress and cardiac remodeling, acute or moderate exercise training preserves cardiac health and prevents remodeling by maintaining myocardial defense system through stabilizing Nrf2-antioxidant signaling

regulation) of Nrf2 with respect to different mode of exercises such as acute exercise stress (AES), endurance exercise stress (EES) and moderate exercise training (MET), and outline the importance of 'OPTIMAL' Nrf2 sustenance for the healthy regulation of redox homeostasis under diverse challenges in the cardiac system (Fig. 13.3). Different modes exercise protocols and their effects are summarized in Table 13.1.

6 Benefits of Acute Exercise on Nrf2 Antioxidant Signaling

Exercise is recognized for maximal oxygen uptake by tissues to elevate and improve the metabolism, thereby enhance myocardial fitness [141]. However, the expansion of cardiac fitness correlates well with the degree of the physical action [142]. In examining the underlying mechanisms for exercise-induced benefits in myocardial health, it has been demonstrated that ROS can activate redox-sensitive transcription factors, including Nrf2, NF-κB and strengthen the antioxidant signaling [96, 120, 143–146]. Prior studies indicated that impairment of the Nrf2-related antioxidant

Table 13.1 Different modes of exercise and their effects on cardiac health in rodents vs. human

Model	Description	Protocol	Effects of myocardium in rodents (animal models)		References (animal models)	Relevance to Human	References (Human)
			Young	Old			
Acute (>1 to <7 days)	Moderate	0–7° angle; 10–15 m/min; 45–60 min/day	Activates Nrf2 signaling, reduces oxidative stress and protects the myocardium		N/A	N/A	
	Endurance	8–12° (uphill) angle; 20–35 m/min; 60–90 min/day	Activates Nrf2-antioxidant signaling	Null response or impaired Nrf2 signaling	[96, 146, 145]		
Chronic (above 2 weeks)	Moderate	0–7° angle; 10–15 m/min; 45–60 min/day	Activates Nrf2- antioxidant signaling, prevents oxidative stress and heart failure	Stabilizes Nrf2- antioxidant signaling, prevents oxidative stress and heart failure	[75, 161, 160, 166, 162]	Increased physical activity including regular walking, is associated with reduced risk for cardiovascular events	[153, 152]; [163]; [164, 165]
	Endurance	8–12° (uphill) angle; 20–35 m/min; 60–90 min/day	N/A	Destabilizes Nrf2 signaling, induces oxidative stress mediated myocardial remodeling and dysfunction	[155, 75, 193]	Cardiac adaptations including hypertrophic cardiomyopathy, and coronary artery anomalies	[191, 192, 153]

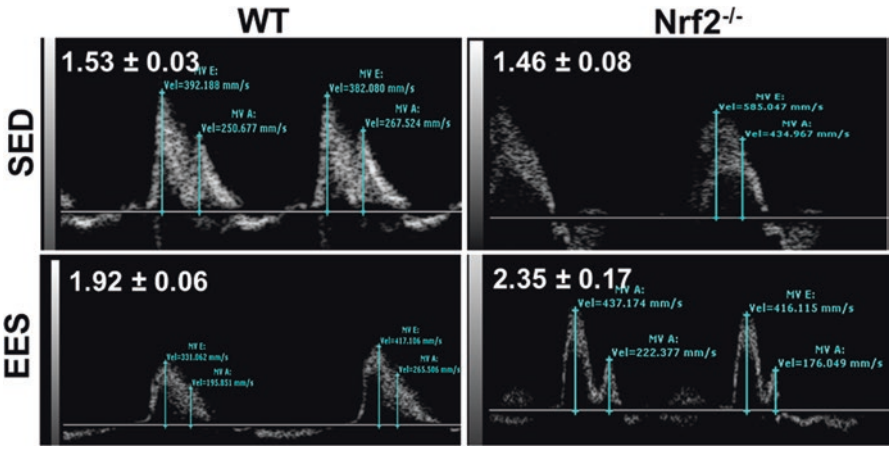


Fig. 13.4 Chronic endurance exercise induces diastolic dysfunction. Mitral valve inflow measurements using pulse wave Doppler (Visual Sonics, Vevo2100 Echocardiography Imager) illustrates the prolonged endurance exercise cause diastolic dysfunction in WT or Nrf2$^{-/-}$ mice on aging

defense mechanisms leads to reduced cardiac performance, dysfunction, fibrotic remodeling, and inflammation through sustained oxidative stress [75, 133, 147]. Accordingly, our previous study demonstrated that acute exercise training stimulated nuclear translocation of Nrf2 and transcriptional activation of its target antioxidants in the heart of WT, while the Nrf2 ablated mice suffered from severe OS upon acute exercise [96]. Overall findings reveal that exercise may exert a beneficial effect in protecting the myocardium through Nrf2-dependent EpRE/ARE signaling pathway, but benefits to exercise differ with age. Aged individuals display several cardiac structural and functional impairments and are increasingly vulnerable to develop pathological remodeling relative to younger ones.

Age-related diminution in myocardial performance and tolerance to exercise are known [2] with the peak maximal oxygen capacity (VO_2) impairs either in the normal or highly active healthy but older people influencing the cardio-respiratory health [148–153]. Recent reports indicate that the physiological level of Nrf2 and its transactivation ability is reduced in aging [75, 154]. An earlier report from our laboratory has shown that the aging mice develop maladaptive oxidative stress and diastolic dysfunction due to exhaustion of existing antioxidant pool to overcome the endurance stress (Fig. 13.4) [155, 156]. Studies in healthy older men indicated a reduced response to acute exercise due to decreased β-adrenergic responses [157]. Recent reports on β1-adrenergic mediated Nrf2/HO-1/HMGB1 axis demonstrated hypoxia/reoxygenation (H/R)- injury in neonatal rat cardiomyocytes [158]. Future investigation on the cross-talk between Nrf2 and β-adrenergic signaling pathways in acute exercise training during aging would be fascinating.

7 Moderate Exercise Training (MET) and Stabilization of Nrf2-Antioxidant Signaling in the Myocardium

Given the role of Nrf2 during short sub-maximal (acute) and maximal endurance stress in aging animals, a moderate exercise training (MET) for a longer duration (6 weeks) seems to significantly augment nuclear Nrf2 level in both the young and aging heart. Subsequent to MET-induced Nrf2 stabilization, an increase in the transcript and protein levels of major Nrf2-targets (i.e. glutathione reductase, hemoxygenase-1, glucose 6-phosphate dehydrogenase and glutamyl cysteine ligase) was also demonstrated [75]. Prior studies have established that a short- and long-term MET promoted myocardial perfusion and functional capacity in animals and humans with ischemic heart disease, and heart failure [152, 156, 159–166]. Notably, MET has been beneficial in preventing age-related cardiovascular diseases [15, 167]. We along with others have shown that, although there was an MET-induced protection seen in aged animals the magnitude of benefits was not as strong as that noted in the younger group [75, 168]. However, the precise mechanisms are still elusive. Based on our previous study, it can be agreed upon that moderate exercise training in aging animals can escalate Nrf2 signaling and restore redox homeostasis [75], but the inherently high oxidative burden that exists during aging could require a much stronger Nrf2 activation and its associated antioxidant signaling than that is currently offered by MET. In other words, optimal benefits of MET could depend on the optimization of redox and this could be one of the crucial points where the young and old diverge with respect to MET's effect. Further, an interesting finding has demonstrated that when animals were subjected to swimming in warm water at 30–32 °C with a duration of 60 min (5 days/week) for 10 weeks that represents MET, showed neovascularization along with improved structure and function of the cardiovascular system [169–171]. Although MET can enhance Nrf2 signaling in the aging model, how far MET can be effective in improving the proangiogenic process in aging is unclear currently. Since, it has been reported that Nrf2 can activate HIF-1α/VEGF pathway [172, 173], investigating the molecular cross-talk between Nrf2 with angiogenesis in response to MET in young and aged hearts could also be worthwhile to narrow the gap in our understanding along these lines. Nevertheless, moderate exercise training is still the most preferred and applied training modality for improving cardiac fitness. However, new training modes and/or strategies are in need for the aged segment. With the current understanding, we suppose an in-depth animal study involving a combination of MET along with a titrated nutraceutical or dietary mode of Nrf2 activation through Protandim or Broccoli, that contains sulforaphane (an activator of Nrf2) respectively will be an ideal starting point. And, hopefully, more studies in this line of thought can provide impetus to explore an effective strategy to improve the cardiac fitness in the elderly.

8 Endurance Exercise Impairs Nrf2-Antioxidant Signaling in the Aging Heart

The strategy of endurance exercise has been proposed to mitigate the onset of sarcopenia with age [174] and sustain the mitochondrial function in aging and related comorbidities [175]. In addition, endurance training has been shown to exert anti-inflammatory effects, increase insulin sensitivity and counteracts the loss of skeletal muscle mass and strength [176–179]. Although, endurance exercise is considered to be a feasible and effective method in older adults [180–182], a continued elevation of oxidative damage of proteins associated with an inability to improve skeletal muscle and mitochondrial protein quality is seen in older people after 8 weeks of endurance training aging [183]. Further, a randomized, single-blinded clinical trial demonstrated that endurance exercise was either 'neutral' or 'negative' with an unaltered rate of oxygen consumption (VO_2), left ventricular (LV) structure and function [184, 185]. Given the inconsistent effects of endurance training besides the duration and intensity of exercise regimen, we also observed that endurance exercise can evoke stress that leads to a hyper-oxidative condition in the heart of aged mice [75]. When the young-adult (~6 months old) mice were stressed to their endurance capacity, an activation of Nrf2 signaling along with augmented myocardial antioxidant response was detected. In contrast, the old mice exhibited a significant decline in Nrf2 and downregulation of its target genes after EES [75]. In particular, the Nrf2 targets such as Nqo1 and Ho1 along with the genes encoding the subunits of γ-glutamyl cysteine ligase (Gcl – Gclm and Gclc), the rate-limiting enzyme for GSH biosynthesis, were significantly decreased in the heart of aging when compared to young mice following EES. Gene expression levels for the ROS scavenging enzymes such as *Sod2*, *catalase* and *Gpx1* were also blunted in the old mice. Induction of mRNA levels for G6PD and GSR, key enzymes responsible for recycling oxidized glutathione (GSSG) back into its reduced form (GSH), revealed a parallel trend, being increased in young, but blunted in old mice following EES. Comparable protein levels of antioxidant enzymes correlated with their transcript levels indicating a tight regulation of Nrf2 signaling, which is diminished in the aging heart after EES. These results indicate that aged hearts were unable to combat EES-induced oxidative stress and hence become susceptible to pathological remodeling. Further, our data using genetically modified Nrf2 mice indicate that a loss of Nrf2 signaling could have detrimental effects besides antioxidant regulation in that it might either directly or indirectly be involved in pathological remodeling of myocardial structure and functional disintegration of the heart in response to intense endurance exercise training (Figs. 13.3 and 13.4). This denotes that a discrete Nrf2 gene content (either presence or absence) might significantly influence the outcome of the endurance training. Consequently, these findings from our laboratory underscores that there might be persisting effects and/or burden of age on Nrf2 dependent redox mechanisms in the heart that can increase cardiovascular disease risk upon endurance training thereby affecting the quality of life, despite the

endurance training is considered to be safe in aging and regarded as a countermeasure for aging [186].

Typically, endurance exercise can increase the physiological demands of the heart and of note, a meta-analysis from 23 studies comprising a total of 294 cases reported that following endurance exercise, there was a 2% reduction in left ventricular ejection fraction (LVEF) transiently [187]. Strikingly, a small change of 1% reduction in LVEF has been shown to increase the risk of fatal and nonfatal cardiovascular events in asymptomatic dialysis patients [188]. Diminution of right ventricle function is also observed with endurance exercise [189]. In another study, rats subjected to long term treadmill running protocol for 18 weeks (2 weeks of progressive training +16 weeks of steady state 1-hour running), a time approximately translates to 10 years of endurance exercise training in humans, exhibited eccentric myocardial hypertrophy, diastolic dysfunction, atrial dilation, together with collagen deposition and higher fibrotic marker expression in both atria and right ventricle [153, 190–193]. These morphological and functional changes are essentially a close mimic of the "athlete's heart" as described in humans. Thus, given the increasing trend of endurance exercise at an alarming rate over the past decades [194, 195], there is an immediate need for detailed understanding of endurance training in the context of the myocardium. Further, since it was reported that an acute reduction in LVEF and myocardial dysfunction could follow a prolonged strenuous exercise due to increased oxidative signaling [196, 197], the relevance of endurance exercise to Nrf2-antioxidant signaling which is intrinsically disrupted in the aged myocardium can be highly important from the standpoint of cardiovascular fitness. More detailed studies with different aged animals spawning 6–24 months subjected to endurance training (mild, moderate, intense) over prolonged period of time in the presence and absence of Nrf2 will comprehensively determine the impact of endurance exercise stress on normal and forced (redox stressed) cardiac aging.

9 Conclusions and Perspectives

Overall, the central theme presented here suggests that Nrf2 is crucial to avail benefits of exercise. Discrete modes of exercise result in a differing degree of favorable effects on cardiac health. Considerable evidence indicates that the cellular redox status and signaling *per se* can shift a physiological adaptation to the pathological event and *vice-versa* in response to any exercise training. Specifically, endurance exercise stress may provoke cardiac exertion and instability in the aged animals. Since Nrf2 and its function progressively declines over age, within a specific segment (age group), for instance, older segment, distinct individuals will likely possess varying levels of redox control. In addition, no two individuals will present themselves with stress levels to a similar extent. Relevant to the real time setting, in certain healthy individuals with lower Nrf2 levels and antioxidant threshold who do not manifest any apparent symptoms, an abstinence of competitive exercise may be required. Further, exercise and Nrf2-dependent redox alterations either individually or in

combination can affect catecholamine regulation that when inappropriately managed, can result in improper calcium handling leading to negative exercise response. Thus, an exercise intervention and its effect must be viewed contextually and more studies focusing on the adverse effects must be welcomed in the future to obtain a complete picture. At the same time, we do not propose that an incomplete picture of redox status as a definite detractor of existing intervention protocol. Considerations to these subtle yet important mechanistic details could confer better outcome with respect to cardiovascular adaptations and avoid any possible risks in the asymptomatic aged group. Nonetheless, to put more prosaically and simply, "Manage Nrf2, Balance the redox, Exercise smarter, Build a healthy heart".

Acknowledgement This book chapter includes various studies that were supported by funding from NHLBI (HL118067), NIA (AG042860), the AHA (BGIA 0865015F), University of Utah Center for Aging (Pilot grant#2009), and the start-up funds from the Division of Cardiovascular Medicine/ Department of Medicine, University of Utah and Department of Pathology (3115851.000.213115851.392300000.0000 for NSR), University of Alabama at Birmingham, AL.

Authors' deeply thank Drs. Gobinath Shanmugam and Rajesh Kumar Radhakrishnan for their assistance with graphical art work, literature collection and citing bibliography using end-note.

References

1. Sobel H (1970) Ageing and age-associated disease. Lancet 2(7684):1191–1192
2. Strait JB, Lakatta EG (2012) Aging-associated cardiovascular changes and their relationship to heart failure. Heart Fail Clin 8(1):143–164
3. Niccoli T, Partridge L (2012) Ageing as a risk factor for disease. Curr Biol 22(17):R741–R752
4. Costa E, Alice SS, Paúl C, et al (2015) Aging and cardiovascular risk. Biomed Res Int 2015:871656, 1
5. Mozaffarian D, Benjamin EJ, Go AS et al (2015) Heart disease and stroke statistics--2015 update: a report from the American Heart Association. Circulation 131(4):e29–e322
6. Administration on Aging (2015) Aging Statistics. https://aoa.acl.gov/Aging _Statistics/Index.aspx
7. Kitzman DW, Upadhya B, Haykowsky M, et al (2017) Effects of aging on cardiovascular structure and function. In: Halter JB, Ouslander JG, Studenski S et al (2011) Hazzard's geriatric medicine and gerontology, 6th edn, 7e. McGraw-Hill Education, New York
8. Buttar HS, Li T, Ravi N (2005) Prevention of cardiovascular diseases: role of exercise, dietary interventions, obesity and smoking cessation. Exp Clin Cardiol 10(4):229–249
9. Hurt RT, Kulisek C, Buchanan LA et al (2010) The obesity epidemic: challenges, health initiatives, and implications for gastroenterologists. Gastroenterol Hepatol 6(12):780–792
10. Mampuya WM (2012) Cardiac rehabilitation past, present and future: an overview. Cardiovasc Diagn Ther 2(1):38–49
11. Blair SN, Morris JN (2009) Healthy hearts--and the universal benefits of being physically active: physical activity and health. Ann Epidemiol 19(4):253–256
12. Taylor RS, Brown A, Ebrahim S et al (2004) Exercise-based rehabilitation for patients with coronary heart disease: systematic review and meta-analysis of randomized controlled trials. Am J Med 116(10):682–692
13. Paffenbarger RS Jr, Hyde RT, Wing AL et al (1993) The association of changes in physical-activity level and other lifestyle characteristics with mortality among men. N Engl J Me 328(8):538–545

14. Sandvik L, Erikssen J, Thaulow E et al (1993) Physical fitness as a predictor of mortality among healthy, middle-aged Norwegian men. N Engl J Me 328(8):533–537
15. Navarro A, Gomez C, Lopez-Cepero JM et al (2004) Beneficial effects of moderate exercise on mice aging: survival, behavior, oxidative stress, and mitochondrial electron transfer. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 286(3):505R–5511
16. Franco OH, de Laet C, Peeters A et al (2005) Effects of physical activity on life expectancy with cardiovascular disease. Arch Intern Med 165(20):2355–2360
17. Halverstadt A, Phares DA, Wilund KR et al (2007) Endurance exercise training raises high-density lipoprotein cholesterol and lowers small low-density lipoprotein and very low-density lipoprotein independent of body fat phenotypes in older men and women. Metabolism 56(4):444–450
18. Green DJ, O'Driscoll G, Joyner MJ et al (2008) Exercise and cardiovascular risk reduction: time to update the rationale for exercise? J Appl Physiol (1985) 105(2):766–768
19. Kraus WE, Houmard JA, Duscha BD et al (2002) Effects of the amount and intensity of exercise on plasma lipoproteins. N Engl J Med 347(19):1483–1492
20. Fagard RH (2001) Exercise characteristics and the blood pressure response to dynamic physical training. Med Sci Sports Exerc 33(6 Suppl):S484–S492. discussion S493-484
21. Whelton SP, Chin A, Xin X et al (2002) Effect of aerobic exercise on blood pressure: a meta-analysis of randomized, controlled trials. Ann Intern Med 136(7):493–503
22. Thompson PD, Crouse SF, Goodpaster B et al (2001) The acute versus the chronic response to exercise. Med Sci Sports Exerc 33(6 Suppl):S438–S445. discussion S452-433
23. King DS, Costill DL, Fink WJ et al (1985) Muscle metabolism during exercise in the heat in unacclimatized and acclimatized humans. J Appl Physiol 59(5):1350–1354
24. Nadel ER (1983) Effects of temperature on muscle metabolism. In: Knuttgene HG, Vogel JA (eds) Biochemistry of exercise. Human Kinetics Publishers, Champaign
25. Sawka MN, Pandolf KB (1990) Effects of body water loss on exercise performance and physiological functions. In: Gisolfi eaDRL CV (ed) Perspectives in Exercise Science and Sports Medicine. Benchmark Press, Indianapolis
26. Mora S, Cook N, Buring JE et al (2007) Physical activity and reduced risk of cardiovascular events: potential mediating mechanisms. Circulation 116(19):2110–2118
27. Joyner MJ, Green DJ (2009) Exercise protects the cardiovascular system: effects beyond traditional risk factors. J Physiol 587(23):5551–5558
28. WHO (2009) Global health risks: mortality and burden of disease attributable to selected major risks. World Health Organization, Geneva
29. He F, Zuo L (2015) Redox roles of reactive oxygen species in cardiovascular diseases. Int J Mol Sci 16(12):27770–27780
30. Sugamura K, Keaney JF (2011) Reactive oxygen species in cardiovascular disease. Free Radic Biol Med 51(5):978–992
31. North BJ, Sinclair DA (2012) The intersection between aging and cardiovascular disease. Circ Res 110(8):1097–1108
32. Elahi MM, Kong YX, Matata BM (2009) Oxidative stress as a mediator of cardiovascular disease. Oxidative Med Cell Longev 2(5):259–269
33. Harman D (1956) Aging: a theory based on free radical and radiation chemistry. J Gerontol 11(3):298–300
34. Vina J, Borras C, Miquel J (2007) Theories of ageing. IUBMB Life 59(4):249–254
35. Rebrin I, Sohal RS (2008) Pro-oxidant shift in glutathione redox state during aging. Adv Drug Deliv Rev 60(13-14):1545–1552
36. Marí M, Morales A, Colell A et al (2009) Mitochondrial glutathione, a key survival antioxidant. Antioxid Redox Signal 11(11):2685–2700
37. Sohal RS, Orr WC (2012) The redox stress hypothesis of aging. Free Radic Biol Med 52(3):539–555
38. Birben E, Sahiner UM, Sackesen C et al (2012) Oxidative stress and antioxidant defense. World Allergy Organ J 5(1):9–19

39. Li J, Pang Q (2014) Oxidative stress-associated protein tyrosine kinases and phosphatases in Fanconi anemia. Antioxid Redox Signal 20(14):2290–2301
40. Kregel KC, Zhang HJ (2007) An integrated view of oxidative stress in aging: basic mechanisms, functional effects, and pathological considerations. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 292(1):R18–R36
41. Forman HJ (2016) Redox signaling: an evolution from free radicals to aging. Free Radic Biol Med 97:398–407
42. Zhang Y, Ikeno Y, Qi W et al (2009) Mice deficient in both Mn superoxide dismutase and glutathione peroxidase-1 have increased oxidative damage and a greater incidence of pathology but no reduction in longevity. J Gerontol A Biol Sci Med Sci 64(12):1212–1220
43. Perez VI, Bokov A, Van Remmen H et al (2009) Is the oxidative stress theory of aging dead? Biochim Biophys Acta 1790(10):1005–1014
44. Sohal RS, Weindruch R (1996) Oxidative stress, caloric restriction, and aging. Science 273(5271):59–63
45. Buffenstein R, Edrey YH, Yang T et al (2008) The oxidative stress theory of aging: embattled or invincible? Insights from non-traditional model organisms. Age 30(2-3):99–109
46. Ursini F, Maiorino M, Forman HJ (2016) Redox homeostasis: the golden mean of healthy living. Redox Biol 8:205–215
47. West JB (1981) Cardiac energetics and myocardial oxygen consumption. Physiologic basis of medical practice. Williams and Wilkins, Baltimore
48. Coronary Blood Flow and Myocardial Ischemia (2001) Heart disease: a textbook of cardiovascular medicine. WB Saunders Company, Philadelphia
49. Harvey RP, Nadia R (1999) Heart development. Academic Press, San Diego, pp xiii–xixv
50. Baudino TA, Carver W, Giles W et al (2006) Cardiac fibroblasts: friend or foe? Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 291(3):H1015–H1026
51. Camelliti P, Borg TK, Kohl P (2005) Structural and functional characterisation of cardiac fibroblasts. Cardiovasc Res 65(1):40–51
52. Souders CA, Bowers SL, Baudino TA (2009) Cardiac fibroblast: the renaissance cell. Circ Res 105(12):1164–1176
53. Frantz S, Nahrendorf M (2014) Cardiac macrophages and their role in ischaemic heart disease. Cardiovasc Res 102(2):240–248
54. Janicki JS, Brower GL, Levick SP (2015) The emerging prominence of the cardiac mast cell as a potent mediator of adverse myocardial remodeling. Methods Mol Biol (Clifton, NJ) 1220:121–139
55. Capell BC, Collins FS, Nabel EG (2007) Mechanisms of cardiovascular disease in accelerated aging syndromes. Circ Res 101(1):13–26
56. Zhou S, Sun W, Zhang Z et al (2014) The role of Nrf2-mediated pathway in cardiac remodeling and heart failure. Oxidative Med Cell Longev 2014:260429
57. Harman D (1981) The aging process. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 78(11):7124–7128
58. Buggisch M, Ateghang B, Ruhe C et al (2007) Stimulation of ES-cell-derived cardiomyogenesis and neonatal cardiac cell proliferation by reactive oxygen species and NADPH oxidase. J Cell Sci 120(5):885–894
59. Prosser BL, Ward CW, Lederer WJ (2011) X-ROS signaling: rapid mechano-chemo transduction in heart. Science 333(6048):1440–1445
60. Prysyazhna O, Rudyk O, Eaton P (2012) Single atom substitution in mouse protein kinase G eliminates oxidant sensing to cause hypertension. Nat Med 18(2):286–290
61. Burgoyne JR, Mongue-Din H, Eaton P et al (2012) Redox signaling in cardiac physiology and pathology. Circ Res 111(8):1091–1106
62. Karavidas A, Lazaros G, Tsiachris D et al (2010) Aging and the cardiovascular system. Hell J Cardiol 51(5):421–427
63. Roger VL, Go AS, Lloyd-Jones DM et al (2012) Heart disease and stroke statistics--2012 update: a report from the American Heart Association. Circulation 125(1):e2–e220

64. Wu J, Xia S, Kalionis B et al (2014) The role of oxidative stress and inflammation in cardiovascular aging. Biomed Res Int 2014:615312
65. Lakatta E (1994) Aging effects on the vasculature in health: risk factors for cardiovascular disease. Am J Geriatr Cardiol 3(6):11–17
66. Kajstura J, Cheng W, Sarangarajan R et al (1996) Necrotic and apoptotic myocyte cell death in the aging heart of Fischer 344 rats. Am J Physiol 271(3 Pt 2):H1215–H1228
67. Higami Y, Shimokawa I (2000) Apoptosis in the aging process. Cell Tissue Res 301(1):125–132
68. Jennings JR, Kamarck T, Manuck S et al (1997) Aging or disease? Cardiovascular reactivity in Finnish men over the middle years. Psychol Aging 12(2):225–238
69. Collins AR, Lyon CJ, Xia X et al (2009) Age-accelerated atherosclerosis correlates with failure to upregulate antioxidant genes. Circ Res 104(6):e42–e54
70. Dai DF, Rabinovitch PS (2009) Cardiac aging in mice and humans: the role of mitochondrial oxidative stress. Trends Cardiovasc Med 19(7):213–220
71. Domenighetti AA, Wang Q, Egger M et al (2005) Angiotensin II-mediated phenotypic cardiomyocyte remodeling leads to age-dependent cardiac dysfunction and failure. Hypertension 46(2):426–432
72. Okumura S, Vatner DE, Kurotani R et al (2007) Disruption of type 5 adenylyl cyclase enhances desensitization of cyclic adenosine monophosphate signal and increases Akt signal with chronic catecholamine stress. Circulation 116(16):1776–1783
73. Yan L, Vatner DE, O'Connor JP et al (2007) Type 5 adenylyl cyclase disruption increases longevity and protects against stress. Cell 130(2):247–258
74. Treuting PM, Linford NJ, Knoblaugh SE et al (2008) Reduction of age-associated pathology in old mice by overexpression of catalase in mitochondria. J Gerontol A Biol Sci Med Sci 63(8):813–822
75. Gounder SS, Kannan S, Devadoss D et al (2012) Impaired transcriptional activity of Nrf2 in age-related myocardial oxidative stress is reversible by moderate exercise training. PLoS One 7(9):e45697
76. Beltrami AP, Urbanek K, Kajstura J et al (2001) Evidence that human cardiac myocytes divide after myocardial infarction. N Engl J Med 344(23):1750–1757
77. Quaini F, Urbanek K, Beltrami AP et al (2002) Chimerism of the transplanted heart. N Engl J Med 346(1):5–15
78. Chimenti C, Kajstura J, Torella D et al (2003) Senescence and death of primitive cells and myocytes lead to premature cardiac aging and heart failure. Circ Res 93(7):604–613
79. Epel ES, Blackburn EH, Lin J et al (2004) Accelerated telomere shortening in response to life stress. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101(49):17312–17315
80. Wolkowitz OM, Mellon SH, Epel ES et al (2011) Leukocyte telomere length in major depression: correlations with chronicity, inflammation and oxidative stress–preliminary findings. PLoS One 6(3):e17837
81. Murillo OB, Ramírez EJ, Hernández VWI et al (2016) Impact of oxidative stress in premature aging and iron overload in hemodialysis patients. Oxidative Med Cell Longev 2016:1578235
82. Leri A, Franco S, Zacheo A et al (2003) Ablation of telomerase and telomere loss leads to cardiac dilatation and heart failure associated with p 53 upregulation. EMBO J 22(1):131–139
83. Mourkioti F, Kustan J, Kraft P et al (2013) Role of telomere dysfunction in cardiac failure in Duchenne muscular dystrophy. Nat Cell Biol 15(8):895–904
84. Olivetti G, Melissari M, Capasso JM et al (1991) Cardiomyopathy of the aging human heart. Myocyte loss and reactive cellular hypertrophy. Circ Res 68(6):1560–1568
85. Chien KR, Karsenty G (2005) Longevity and lineages: toward the integrative biology of degenerative diseases in heart, muscle, and bone. Cell 120(4):533–544
86. Zhu H, Tannous P, Johnstone JL et al (2007) Cardiac autophagy is a maladaptive response to hemodynamic stress. J Clin Invest 117(7):1782–1793
87. Ramos GC, van den Berg A, Nunes-Silva V et al (2017) Myocardial aging as a T-cell–mediated phenomenon. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 114(12):E2420–E2429

88. Torella D, Rota M, Nurzynska D et al (2004) Cardiac stem cell and myocyte aging, heart failure, and insulin-like growth factor-1 overexpression. Circ Res 94(4):514–524
89. Bergmann O, Bhardwaj RD, Bernard S et al (2009) Evidence for cardiomyocyte renewal in humans. Science 324(5923):98–102
90. Hayakawa M, Hattori K, Sugiyama S et al (1992) Age-associated oxygen damage and mutations in mitochondrial DNA in human hearts. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 189(2):979–985
91. Barja G, Herrero A (2000) Oxidative damage to mitochondrial DNA is inversely related to maximum life span in the heart and brain of mammals. FASEB J 14(2):312–318
92. Bellizzi D, Rose G, Cavalcante P et al (2005) A novel VNTR enhancer within the SIRT3 gene, a human homologue of SIR2, is associated with survival at oldest ages. Genomics 85(2):258–263
93. Sundaresan NR, Gupta M, Kim G et al (2009) Sirt3 blocks the cardiac hypertrophic response by augmenting Foxo3a-dependent antioxidant defense mechanisms in mice. J Clin Invest 119(9):2758–2771
94. Terman A, Brunk UT (2006) Oxidative stress, accumulation of biological 'garbage', and aging. Antioxid Redox Signal 8(1-2):197–204
95. Haddad JJ, Olver RE, Land SC (2000) Antioxidant/pro-oxidant equilibrium regulates HIF-1alpha and NF-kappa B redox sensitivity. Evidence for inhibition by glutathione oxidation in alveolar epithelial cells. J Biol Chem 275(28):21130–21139
96. Muthusamy VR, Kannan S, Sadhaasivam K et al (2012) Acute exercise stress activates Nrf2/ARE signaling and promotes antioxidant mechanisms in the myocardium. Free Radic Biol Med 52(2):366–376
97. Huang TT, Carlson EJ, Gillespie AM et al (2000) Ubiquitous overexpression of CuZn superoxide dismutase does not extend life span in mice. J Gerontol A Biol Sci Med Sci 55(1):B5–B9
98. Jang YC, Pérez VI, Song W et al (2009) Overexpression of Mn superoxide dismutase does not increase life span in mice. J Gerontol A Biol Sci Med Sci 64A(11):1114–1125
99. Martin GM, Oshima J (2000) Lessons from human progeroid syndromes. Nature 408(6809):263–266
100. Postiglione A, Soricelli A, Covelli EM et al (1996) Premature aging in Werner's syndrome spares the central nervous system. Neurobiol Aging 17(3):325–330
101. James SE, Faragher RG, Burke JF et al (2000) Werner's syndrome T lymphocytes display a normal in vitro life-span. Mech Ageing Dev 121(1-3):139–149
102. Ori A, Toyama Brandon H, Harris Michael S et al (2015) Integrated Transcriptome and proteome analyses reveal organ-specific proteome deterioration in old rats. Mech Ageing Dev 1(3):224–237
103. Rahal A, Kumar A, Singh V et al (2014) Oxidative stress, prooxidants, and antioxidants: the interplay. Biomed Res Int 2014:761264
104. Osburn WO, Kensler TW (2008) Nrf2 signaling: an adaptive response pathway for protection against environmental toxic insults. Mutat Res 659(1-2):31–39
105. Ji L, Li H, Gao P et al (2013) Nrf2 pathway regulates multidrug-resistance-associated protein 1 in small cell lung cancer. PLoS One 8(5):e63404
106. Andrews NC, Kotkow KJ, Ney PA et al (1993) The ubiquitous subunit of erythroid transcription factor NF-E2 is a small basic-leucine zipper protein related to the v-maf oncogene. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 90(24):11488–11492
107. Katsuoka F, Motohashi H, Ishii T et al (2005) Genetic evidence that small maf proteins are essential for the activation of antioxidant response element-dependent genes. Mol Cell Biol 25(18):8044–8051
108. Motohashi H, Katsuoka F, Engel JD et al (2004) Small Maf proteins serve as transcriptional cofactors for keratinocyte differentiation in the Keap1–Nrf2 regulatory pathway. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101(17):6379–6384
109. Kim J, Cha YN, Surh YJ (2010) A protective role of nuclear factor-erythroid 2-related factor-2 (Nrf2) in inflammatory disorders. Mutat Res 690(1-2):12–23

110. Jain A, Lamark T, Sjøttem E et al (2010) p62/SQSTM1 is a target gene for transcription factor NRF2 and creates a positive feedback loop by inducing antioxidant response element-driven gene transcription. J Biol Chem 285(29):22576–22591
111. Pickering AM, Linder RA, Zhang H et al (2012) Nrf2-dependent induction of proteasome and Pa28alphabeta regulator are required for adaptation to oxidative stress. J Biol Chem 287(13):10021–10031
112. Cullinan SB, Gordan JD, Jin J et al (2004) The Keap1-BTB protein is an adaptor that bridges Nrf2 to a Cul3-based E3 ligase: oxidative stress sensing by a Cul3-Keap1 ligase. Mol Cell Biol 24(19):8477–8486
113. Furukawa M, Xiong Y (2005) BTB protein Keap1 targets antioxidant transcription factor Nrf2 for ubiquitination by the Cullin 3-Roc1 ligase. Mol Cell Biol 25(1):162–171
114. Kobayashi A, Kang MI, Okawa H et al (2004) Oxidative stress sensor Keap1 functions as an adaptor for Cul3-based E3 ligase to regulate proteasomal degradation of Nrf2. Mol Cell Biol 24(16):7130–7139
115. Tong KI, Katoh Y, Kusunoki H et al (2006) Keap1 recruits Neh2 through binding to ETGE and DLG motifs: characterization of the two-site molecular recognition model. Mol Cell Biol 26(8):2887–2900
116. Rada P, Rojo AI, Chowdhry S et al (2011) SCF/{beta}-TrCP promotes glycogen synthase kinase 3-dependent degradation of the Nrf2 transcription factor in a Keap1-independent manner. Mol Cell Biol 31(6):1121–1133
117. Cullinan SB, Diehl JA (2006) Coordination of ER and oxidative stress signaling: the PERK/Nrf2 signaling pathway. Int J Biochem Cell Biol 38(3):317–332
118. Kensler TW, Wakabayashi N, Biswal S (2007) Cell survival responses to environmental stresses via the Keap1-Nrf2-ARE pathway. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 47:89–116
119. Kwak MK, Itoh K, Yamamoto M et al (2002) Enhanced expression of the transcription factor Nrf2 by cancer chemopreventive agents: role of antioxidant response element-like sequences in the nrf2 promoter. Mol Cell Biol 22(9):2883–2892
120. Narasimhan M, Hong J, Atieno N et al (2014) Nrf2 deficiency promotes apoptosis and impairs PAX7/MyoD expression in aging skeletal muscle cells. Free Radic Biol Med 71:402–414
121. Narasimhan M, Mahimainathan L, Rathinam ML et al (2011) Overexpression of Nrf2 protects cerebral cortical neurons from ethanol-induced apoptotic death. Mol Pharmacol 80(6):988–999
122. Mukaigasa K, Nguyen LTP, Li L et al (2012) Genetic evidence of an evolutionarily conserved role for Nrf2 in the protection against oxidative stress. Mol Cell Biol 32(21):4455–4461
123. Kunapuli S, Rosanio S, Schwarz ER (2006) "How do cardiomyocytes die?" apoptosis and autophagic cell death in cardiac myocytes. J Card Fail 12(5):381–391
124. Hamacher-Brady A, Brady NR, Gottlieb RA (2006) The interplay between pro-death and pro-survival signaling pathways in myocardial ischemia/reperfusion injury: apoptosis meets autophagy. Cardiovasc Drugs Ther 20(6):445–462
125. Terman A, Gustafsson B, Brunk UT (2007) Autophagy, organelles and ageing. J Pathol 211(2):134–143
126. Warabi E, Takabe W, Minami T et al (2007) Shear stress stabilizes NF-E2-related factor 2 and induces antioxidant genes in endothelial cells: role of reactive oxygen/nitrogen species. Free Radic Biol Med 42(2):260–269
127. Tan Y, Ichikawa T, Li J et al (2011) Diabetic downregulation of Nrf2 activity via ERK contributes to oxidative stress-induced insulin resistance in cardiac cells in vitro and in vivo. Diabetes 60(2):625–633
128. Suh JH, Shenvi SV, Dixon BM et al (2004) Decline in transcriptional activity of Nrf2 causes age-related loss of glutathione synthesis, which is reversible with lipoic acid. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101(10):3381–3386
129. Lewis KN, Mele J, Hornsby PJ et al (2012) Stress resistance in the naked mole-rat: the bare essentials - a mini-review. Gerontology 58(5):453–462

130. Lewis KN, Wason E, Edrey YH et al (2015) Regulation of Nrf2 signaling and longevity in naturally long-lived rodents. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 112(12):3722–3727
131. Leiser SF, Miller RA (2010) Nrf2 signaling, a mechanism for cellular stress resistance in long-lived mice. Mol Cell Biol 30(3):871–884
132. Sykiotis GP, Bohmann D (2010) Stress-activated cap'n'collar transcription factors in aging and human disease. Sci Signal 3(112):re3
133. Ungvari Z, Bailey-Downs L, Sosnowska D et al (2011) Vascular oxidative stress in aging: a homeostatic failure due to dysregulation of NRF2-mediated antioxidant response. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 301(2):H363–H372
134. Valcarcel-Ares MN, Gautam T, Warrington JP et al (2012) Disruption of Nrf2 signaling impairs angiogenic capacity of endothelial cells: implications for microvascular aging. J Gerontol A Biol Sci Med Sci 67(8):821–829
135. Radak Z, Taylor AW, Ohno H et al (2001) Adaptation to exercise-induced oxidative stress: from muscle to brain. Exerc Immunol Rev 7:90–107
136. Katzmarzyk PT, Janssen I (2004) The economic costs associated with physical inactivity and obesity in Canada: an update. Can J Appl Physiol 29(1):90–115
137. Halestrap AP, Clarke SJ, Khaliulin I (2007) The role of mitochondria in protection of the heart by preconditioning. Biochim Biophys Acta 1767(8):1007–1031
138. Tremblay MS, Shephard RJ, Brawley LR et al (2007) Physical activity guidelines and guides for Canadians: facts and future. Can J Public Health 98(Suppl 2):S218–S224
139. van Praag H (2008) Neurogenesis and exercise: past and future directions. Neuro Mol Med 10(2):128–140
140. Radak Z, Atalay M, Jakus J et al (2009) Exercise improves import of 8-oxoguanine DNA glycosylase into the mitochondrial matrix of skeletal muscle and enhances the relative activity. Free Radic Biol Med 46(2):238–243
141. Myers J (2003) Exercise and cardiovascular health. Circulation 107(1):2e–25
142. Eaton CB (1992) Relation of physical activity and cardiovascular fitness to coronary heart disease, part II: cardiovascular fitness and the safety and efficacy of physical activity prescription. J Am Board Fam Pract 5(2):157–165
143. Berzosa C, Cebrián I, Fuentes-Broto L et al (2011) Acute exercise increases plasma Total antioxidant status and antioxidant enzyme activities in untrained men. J Biomed Biotechnol 2011:540458
144. van Empel VP, Bertrand AT, Hofstra L et al (2005) Myocyte apoptosis in heart failure. Cardiovasc Res 67(1):21–29
145. Wonders KY, Hydock DS, Schneider CM et al (2008) Acute exercise protects against doxorubicin Cardiotoxicity. Integr Cancer Ther 7(3):147–154
146. Ludlow AT, Gratidão L, Ludlow LW et al (2017) Acute exercise activates p38 MAPK and increases the expression of telomere-protective genes in cardiac muscle. Exp Physiol 102(4):397–410
147. Li J, Ichikawa T, Villacorta L et al (2009) Nrf2 protects against maladaptive cardiac responses to hemodynamic stress. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 29(11):1843–1850
148. Fleg JL, Morrell CH, Bos AG et al (2005) Accelerated longitudinal decline of aerobic capacity in healthy older adults. Circulation 112(5):674–682
149. Fleg JL, Schulman SP, O'Connor FC et al (1994) Cardiovascular responses to exhaustive upright cycle exercise in highly trained older men. J Appl Physiol (1985) 77(3):1500–1506
150. Hollenberg M, Yang J, Haight TJ et al (2006) Longitudinal changes in aerobic capacity: implications for concepts of aging. J Gerontol A Biol Sci Med Sci 61(8):851–858
151. Jackson AS, Sui X, Hebert JR et al (2009) Role of lifestyle and aging on the longitudinal change in cardiorespiratory fitness. Arch Intern Med 169(19):1781–1787
152. FB H, Stampfer MJ, Solomon C et al (2001) Physical activity and risk for cardiovascular events in diabetic women. Ann Intern Med 134(2):96–105
153. Sharma S, Merghani A, Mont L (2015) Exercise and the heart: the good, the bad, and the ugly. Eur Heart J 36(23):1445–1453

154. Safdar A, de Beer J, Tarnopolsky MA (2010) Dysfunctional Nrf2-Keap1 redox signaling in skeletal muscle of the sedentary old. Free Radic Biol Med 49(10):1487–1493
155. Kumar RR, Narasimhan M, Shanmugam G et al (2016) Abrogation of Nrf2 impairs antioxidant signaling and promotes atrial hypertrophy in response to high-intensity exercise stress. J Transl Med 14(1):86
156. Narasimhan M, Rajasekaran NS (2016) Exercise, Nrf2 and antioxidant signaling in cardiac aging. Front Physiol 7:241
157. Stratton JR, Levy WC, Cerqueira MD et al (1994) Cardiovascular responses to exercise. Effects of aging and exercise training in healthy men. Circulation 89(4):1648–1655
158. Wang S, Li Y, Song X et al (2015) Febuxostat pretreatment attenuates myocardial ischemia/reperfusion injury via mitochondrial apoptosis. J Transl Med 13:209
159. Belardinelli R, Georgiou D, Cianci G et al (1999) Randomized, controlled trial of long-term moderate exercise training in chronic heart failure. Circulation 99(9):1173–1182
160. Barboza CA, Rocha LY, Mostarda CT et al (2013) Ventricular and autonomic benefits of exercise training persist after detraining in infarcted rats. Eur J Appl Physiol 113(5):1137–1146
161. Chicco AJ, Hydock DS, Schneider CM et al (2006) Low-intensity exercise training during doxorubicin treatment protects against cardiotoxicity. J Appl Physiol (1985) 100(2):519–527
162. Bocalini DS, Beutel A, Bergamaschi CT et al (2014) Treadmill exercise training prevents myocardial mechanical dysfunction induced by androgenic-anabolic steroid treatment in rats. PLoS One 9(2):e87106
163. Gregg EW, Gerzoff RB, Caspersen CJ et al (2003) Relationship of walking to mortality among US adults with diabetes. Arch Intern Med 163(12):1440–1447
164. Brassard P, Legault S, Garneau C et al (2007) Normalization of diastolic dysfunction in type 2 diabetics after exercise training. Med Sci Sports Exerc 39(11):1896–1901
165. Tanasescu M, Leitzmann MF, Rimm EB et al (2003) Physical activity in relation to cardiovascular disease and total mortality among men with type 2 diabetes. Circulation 107(19):2435–2439
166. Xu X, Zhao W, Wan W et al (2010) Exercise training combined with angiotensin II receptor blockade reduces oxidative stress after myocardial infarction in rats. Exp Physiol 95(10):1008–1015
167. Bean JF, Vora A, Frontera WR (2004) Benefits of exercise for community-dwelling older adults. Arch Phys Med Rehabil 85(3):31–42
168. Laughlin MH, McAllister RM (1992) Exercise training-induced coronary vascular adaptation. J Appl Physiol (1985) 73(6):2209–2225
169. Deschenes MR, Ogilvie RW (1999) Exercise stimulates neovascularization in occluded muscle without affecting bFGF content. Med Sci Sports Exerc 31(11):1599–1604
170. Whyte JJ, Laughlin MH (2010) The effects of acute and chronic exercise on the vasculature. Acta Physiol 199(4):441–450
171. Padilla J, Simmons GH, Bender SB et al (2011) Vascular effects of exercise: endothelial adaptations beyond active muscle beds. Physiology 26(3):132–145
172. Kim TH, Hur EG, Kang SJ et al (2011) NRF2 blockade suppresses colon tumor angiogenesis by inhibiting hypoxia-induced activation of HIF-1alpha. Cancer Res 71(6):2260–2275
173. Zhang Z, Wang Q, Ma J et al (2013) Reactive oxygen species regulate FSH-induced expression of vascular endothelial growth factor via Nrf2 and HIF1alpha signaling in human epithelial ovarian cancer. Oncol Rep 29(4):1429–1434
174. Lupien SJ, de Leon M, de Santi S et al (1998) Cortisol levels during human aging predict hippocampal atrophy and memory deficits. Nat Neurosci 1(1):69–73
175. Safdar A, Bourgeois JM, Ogborn DI et al (2011) Endurance exercise rescues progeroid aging and induces systemic mitochondrial rejuvenation in mtDNA mutator mice. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 108(10):4135–4140
176. Seals DR, Hagberg JM, Hurley BF et al (1984) Effects of endurance training on glucose tolerance and plasma lipid levels in older men and women. JAMA 252(5):645–649

177. Conraads VM, Beckers P, Bosmans J et al (2002) Combined endurance/resistance training reduces plasma TNF-alpha receptor levels in patients with chronic heart failure and coronary artery disease. Eur Heart J 23(23):1854–1860
178. Conraads VM, Beckers P, Vaes J et al (2004) Combined endurance/resistance training reduces NT-proBNP levels in patients with chronic heart failure. Eur Heart J 25(20):1797–1805
179. Singh MA, Ding W, Manfredi TJ et al (1999) Insulin-like growth factor I in skeletal muscle after weight-lifting exercise in frail elders. Am J Physiol 277(1 Pt 1):E135–E143
180. Tyni-Lenne R, Gordon A, Jansson E et al (1997) Skeletal muscle endurance training improves peripheral oxidative capacity, exercise tolerance, and health-related quality of life in women with chronic congestive heart failure secondary to either ischemic cardiomyopathy or idiopathic dilated cardiomyopathy. Am J Cardiol 80(8):1025–1029
181. Tyni-Lenne R, Gordon A, Europe E et al (1998) Exercise-based rehabilitation improves skeletal muscle capacity, exercise tolerance, and quality of life in both women and men with chronic heart failure. J Card Fail 4(1):9–17
182. Kitzman DW, Brubaker PH, Herrington DM et al (2013) Effect of endurance exercise training on endothelial function and arterial stiffness in older patients with heart failure and preserved ejection fraction: a randomized, controlled, single-blind trial. J Am Coll Cardiol 62(7):584–592
183. Johnson ML, Irving BA, Lanza IR et al (2015) Differential effect of endurance training on mitochondrial protein damage, degradation, and acetylation in the context of aging. J Gerontol A Biol Sci Med Sci 70(11):1386–1393
184. Haykowsky MJ, Brubaker PH, Stewart KP et al (2012) Effect of endurance training on the determinants of peak exercise oxygen consumption in elderly patients with stable compensated heart failure and preserved ejection fraction. J Am Coll Cardiol 60(2):120–128
185. Bartlo P (2007) Evidence-based application of aerobic and resistance training in patients with congestive heart failure. J Cardiopulm Rehabil Prev 27(6):368–375
186. Lanza IR, Short DK, Short KR et al (2008) Endurance exercise as a countermeasure for aging. Diabetes 57(11):2933–2942
187. Middleton N, Shave R, George K et al (2006) Left ventricular function immediately following prolonged exercise: a meta-analysis. Med Sci Sports Exerc 38(4):681–687
188. Zoccali C, Benedetto FA, Mallamaci F et al (2004) Prognostic value of echocardiographic indicators of left ventricular systolic function in asymptomatic dialysis patients. J Am Soc Nephrol 15(4):1029–1037
189. La Gerche A, Connelly KA, Mooney DJ et al (2008) Biochemical and functional abnormalities of left and right ventricular function after ultra-endurance exercise. Heart 94(7):860–866
190. Benito B, Gay-Jordi G, Serrano-Mollar A et al (2011) Cardiac arrhythmogenic remodeling in a rat model of long-term intensive exercise training. Circulation 123(1):13–22
191. Arbab-Zadeh A, Perhonen M, Howden E et al (2014) Cardiac remodeling in response to 1 year of intensive endurance training. Circulation 130(24):2152–2161
192. Chandra N, Bastiaenen R, Papadakis M et al (2013) Sudden cardiac death in young athletes: practical challenges and diagnostic dilemmas. J Am Coll Cardiol 61(10):1027–1040
193. Kadaja L, Eimre M, Paju K et al (2010) Impaired oxidative phosphorylation in overtrained rat myocardium. Exp Clin Cardiol 15(4):e116–e127
194. Hoffman MD, Wegelin JA (2009) The western states 100-mile endurance run: participation and performance trends. Med Sci Sports Exerc 41(12):2191–2198
195. Knechtle B, Knechtle P, Lepers R (2011) Participation and performance trends in ultra-triathlons from 1985 to 2009. Scand J Med Sci Sports 21(6):e82–e90
196. Vitiello D, Boissiere J, Doucende G et al (2011) Beta-adrenergic receptors desensitization is not involved in exercise-induced cardiac fatigue: NADPH oxidase-induced oxidative stress as a new trigger. J Appl Physiol (1985) 111(5):1242–1248
197. Eijsvogels TM, Fernandez AB, Thompson PD (2016) Are there deleterious cardiac effects of acute and chronic endurance exercise? Physiol Rev 96(1):99–125

Chapter 14
Cardiac Fibrosis: The Beneficial Effects of Exercise in Cardiac Fibrosis

Jan Kyselovič and John J. Leddy

Abstract Numerous scientific findings have concluded that individuals who are active tend to develop less cardiovascular disease than those who enjoy more sedentary lifestyles. Animal models have further demonstrated that the beneficial effects of training on the heart effects of training are related to the signaling pathways of myocardial hypertrophy and fibrosis. As such, fibroblasts represent a very important population of cells within the myocardium as they play a crucial role in both cardiac development and response to injury. Fibroblasts establish and maintain the biochemical, electrical and mechanical environment of the heart through their complex interactions with cardiomyocytes. Cardiac injury disrupts the balance between fibroblasts and cardiomyocytes and creates a state favouring inflammation and fibrosis. Although this adaptive response initially serves to increase wound healing, it may eventually lead to increased cardiac damage and cardiac failure if homeostasis is not restored. Myofibroblasts are mediators of both the adaptive and maladaptive components of this reaction. This review focuses on the beneficial effects of exercise in cardiac fibrosis as demonstrated in basic research studies. Attention will be given to the characterisation of the relationship between exercise and cardiac remodelling, including the cellular and molecular adaptations of the heart in response to exercise as well as benefits of exercise in preventing or reversing the pathological remodelling of the fibrotic heart. By furthering our understanding of the beneficial and deleterious roles of cardiac fibroblasts and myofibroblasts and how these roles are related to each other in cardiac development and in heart disease, we may be able to design interventions to prevent the progression of cardiac fibrosis.

Keywords Cardiac fibrosis • Effects of exercise • Molecular pathways

J. Kyselovič (✉)
Department of Pharmacology and Toxicology, Faculty of Pharmacy, Comenius University Bratislava, Bratislava, Slovak Republic
e-mail: kyselovic@gmail.com

J.J. Leddy
Department of Cellular and Molecular Medicine, Faculty of Medicine, University of Ottawa, Ottawa, Canada

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*,
Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_14

1 Introduction

Over the last half-century, numerous scientific and clinical reports have examined the relationship between cardiovascular health and physical fitness. The prevailing findings of these studies have concluded that more active individuals tend to develop less cardiovascular disease than their less active counterparts [1]. All types of exercise training have been shown to foster the health and performance of the cardiovascular system. The beneficial effects of exercise can best be explained by the reduction of cardiovascular risk factors as well as the modification of molecular and cellular remodelling pathways in the heart [2]. This review focuses on the beneficial effects of exercise in cardiac fibrosis as demonstrated in basic research studies. Attention will be given to the characterisation of the relationship between exercise and cardiac remodelling, including the molecular and cellular adaptations of the heart in response to exercise as well as benefits of exercise in preventing or reversing the pathological remodelling of the heart [3].

Cardiomyocytes, fibroblasts, and vascular cells in the heart are connected by a complex matrix principally composed of fibrillary collagen. This collagen is instrumental in preserving the structural integrity and plasticity of the cardiac tissue. A cardiac fibroblast is typically described as a cell that synthesizes and secretes proteins that contribute to connective tissue. The heart's matrix, unlike the highly organized connective tissue of bone and tendon, is dense, irregular, and composed of collagens, proteoglycans and glycoproteins. Collagen types I, III, V and VI, as well as fibronectin, periostin and vimentin are some of the structural molecules that are synthesized by cardiac fibroblasts [19]. In the diseased heart, the matrix undergoes structural and subcellular changes that progressively impair cardiac function. Under physiological conditions, fibroblasts secrete extracellular procollagen chains that assemble into cross-linked fibrils in the interstitium. Under pathological conditions, changes in the matrix environment, increased release of cytokines and growth factors, as well as increases in mechanical stress dynamically modulate fibroblast transdifferentiation into myofibroblasts. Higher levels of cross-linking of collagen ensue, leading to increases in myocardial tensile strength [4].

Thus, cardiac fibrosis is characterized by the systolic or diastolic dysfunction that results from the accumulation of extracellular connective tissue proteins in the heart's interstitium. Both clinical evidence and experimental studies have suggested that fibrotic changes in the heart are reversible [5]. Animal models have shown that the beneficial cardiac effects of training are related to signaling pathways involved in hypertrophy and fibrosis. Given our understanding of these signaling pathways, the selection of the animal model that is most appropriate for the proposed research project is of crucial importance to the quality and the eventual translational applications of the research outcomes. From this perspective, this review will focus on providing better insight into the current state of basic research relating to the beneficial effects of exercise in cardiac fibrosis.

2 Cardiac Remodelling and Fibrosis

Cardiomyocytes, fibroblasts, and vascular cells in the heart are connected by an elaborate matrix composed mostly of fibrillary collagen which is instrumental in preserving the plasticity and structural integrity of the heart. Cardiac fibroblasts, which are the most abundant cells in the mammalian heart, have a dynamic but balanced interaction with cardiomyocytes. Historically, the most recognized role of fibroblasts has been their contribution to secretion, maintenance and remodelling of the extracellular matrix. However, fibroblasts have been proposed to participate in many other aspects of myocardial function and dysfunction. For example, the mechanical and electrical contributions of myofibroblasts to the heart before and after injury could be critical [8].

All aspects of these homeostatic interactions are affected in any cardiac injury. Under pathophysiological conditions, the heart's matrix displays significant restructuring and subcellular modification that result in progressively decreased cardiac function. It is now accepted that alterations of the cardiac extracellular matrix and cardiac remodelling play a major role in the development and evolution of cardiac diseases leading to heart failure [6]. Fibrosis is a commonly observed pathological feature of most chronic inflammatory diseases. It normally involves three overlapping inflammatory phases: proliferation, granulation, and maturation. Each of these phases involves the participation of cardiac fibroblasts. The process is characterised by the accumulation of excessive extracellular matrix components, whereby increased synthesis predominates over unchanged or decreased degradation of collagens resulting in excessive, diffuse collagen accumulation in the interstitial and perivascular tissues [4]. Fibrotic remodelling of the heart involves several cell types that participate either directly by producing matrix proteins (fibroblasts), or indirectly by secreting mediators of fibrogenic activity. Part of the secretome that triggers and maintains fibrosis includes myocytes, myofibroblasts, and macrophages/leucocytes/mast cells [4, 11, 12]. This dysregulation of collagen turnover takes place mainly in phenotypically transformed fibroblasts, termed myofibroblasts. In advanced disease, the fibrotic process eventually leads to severe organ dysfunction and death.

In the initial pathophysiology, a significant increase in the release of pro-inflammatory cytokines can be detected from injured cardiac fibroblasts. These cytokines are involved in a feed-forward loop that results in accelerated proliferation, re-expression and upregulation of many of the markers initially expressed within the embryonic and homeostatic stages (see Table 14.1). Eventually, the transformation culminates with the differentiation of fibroblasts into highly proliferative migratory activated myofibroblasts [6, 8].

Myofibroblasts are not only derived from cardiac fibroblasts but can also originate from epithelial cells, endothelial cells, bone marrow-derived cells (fibrocytes), pericytes, and smooth muscle cells [9, 10]. Myofibroblasts have been shown to have important structural, paracrine, and electrical interactions with cardiomyocytes in both development and disease. Acute focal fibrotic scarring follows myocardial

Table 14.1 The relative expression of fibroblast markers in cardiac fibroblast and myofibroblast

Fibroblast marker	Adult cardiac fibroblast	Myofibroblast
Thymus cell antigen-1/CD90	++	++
Vimentin	++	++
Periostin	+/−	++
Discoidin domain receptor 2	+	++
Fibroblast specific protein-1	+/−	+++
α-smooth muscle actin	+/−	+++
Platelet derived growth receptor β	++	++
Fibroblast activation protein	++	++
Stem cells antigen-1	++	++
ADAM metallopeptidase domain 12	+	++
Lysine 6-oxidase	+	+++
Wnt-1-induced secreted protein	++	+++

Adapted from Refs. [8, 19]

infarctions, and due to the limited regenerative capacity of the heart muscle, represents myocardial healing. In contrast, persistent increases in preload or afterload attributable to hypertension, metabolic disorders, valvular disease, ischaemic injury and cardiomyopathies result in chronic diffuse or focal reactive myocardial fibrosis [4, 7]. The dysregulation of distinct pro- and anti- fibrotic factors (i.e. hormones, growth factors, cytokines, chemokines, proteases and reactive oxygen species) is responsible for the alteration of the collagen matrix [13]. The conversion of fibroblasts into active myofibroblasts involves the expression of different cellular markers (see Table 14.1). The conversion of phenotype begins with changes in the subcellular structure such as the onset of expression of α-smooth muscle actin and the increased secretion and assembly of extracellular procollagen chains into collagen type I and type III fibrils that become cross-linked to form the final fibres. The cross-linking of collagen represents a significant post-translational modification as it results in increased myocardial tensile strength and increased resistance of collagen fibres to degradation by matrix metalloproteinases [12, 14]. Fibrosis of cardiac tissue disrupts the myocardial architecture, contributes to myofibrils disarray, and determines mechanical, electrical, and vasomotor dysfunction, thus promoting the progression of cardiac diseases to heart failure [15]. Clinical studies have shown that the severity of histologically-confirmed myocardial fibrosis is associated with higher long-term mortality in patients with cardiac diseases, particularly those with heart failure. From this perspective, detecting, preventing, and reversing myocardial fibrosis have emerged as important novel strategies in the approach to heart failure therapy. Of note, fibrosis persists in the myocardium of heart failure patients under the current treatment regimens recommended by the official guidelines. Thus, the current treatment of heart failure patients, although improving clinical symptoms, does not appear to reverse the underlying fibrosis. In aortic stenosis patients, aortic valve replacements result in regression of left hypertrophy, providing further evidence that hypertrophy and fibrosis appear to be reversible for many cardiovascular diseases [4, 15–18].

3 Molecular Biology of Cardiac Remodelling and Fibrosis

Fibroblasts represent an essential and dynamic cell population in the heart in that they play critical roles in both physiology (development) and pathology (injury). A broad range of molecular signal cascades regulate/modulate the triggering, progression and regression of the fibrotic response. The complexity of the interactions between these signaling cascades greatly complicate the elucidation and understanding of fibrosis at the molecular level, especially given that the relative significance of each pathway varies according to the underlying cause of the fibrotic reaction [25]. The innate and adaptive immune responses of white blood cells and mast cells, along with hormones and growth factors, as well as para/ autocrine (myo)fibroblast and cardiomyocytes signaling all contribute to the intrinsic cellular changes in myocardium. These changes can sustain fibrosis by differentiating, recruiting, activating and stimulating the proliferation of the extracellular matrix–producing myofibroblasts. Differentiating between myofibroblasts and fibroblasts is key to the development of effective therapeutic interventions. Cardiac myofibroblasts were first described in the literature in the 1970s [20]. Distinguishing features of these cells include expanded cytoplasm, microfilament bundles, serrated nuclei and highly defined Golgi complex and endoplasmic reticulum [21, 22]. Recent studies have further contributed by identifying transcription factors associated with various functions of activated cardiac fibroblasts. Two such proteins are sclerosis and myocardin-related transcription factors. Scleraxis plays a role downstream of transforming growth factor beta (TGFβ) and is involved in the synthesis of the extracellular matrix. Myocardin-related transcription factors initiate changes in the cytoskeleton and also upregulate expression of alpha-smooth muscle actin (αSMA) during fibroblast activation [19, 23]. In response to stress signals, the stimulation of gene expression associated with fibrosis requires the intervention of sequence-specific DNA-binding transcription factors. These factors include the transforming growth factor beta signaling proteins SMAD2/ SMAD3, nuclear factor of activated T cells (NFAT), myocardin-related transcription factors (MRTF) and serum response factor (SRF) [29]. To date, the strongest signature discovered in cardiac fibroblasts are the transcription factors the T-box transcription factor Tbx20 and the zinc finger transcription factor Gata4, as opposed to the heterogeneous expression found for the epicardial markers such as Wilms' tumor-1 (Wt1) and epicardin (or transcription factor 21, Tcf21). Other cardiac fibroblasts transcription factors that are shared with both cardiomyocytes and cardiac progenitor cells include members of the T-box family (Tbx2, Tbx5 and Tbx20), members of the GATA family (Gata4, Gata4, Gata6) the muscle marker Myocyte-specific enhancer factor 2C (Mef2c), and the more heart-specific marker Heart and neural crest derivatives-expressed protein-2 (Hand2) [24]. The considerable overlap of gene expression signatures that are shared between cardiac fibroblasts and cardiomyocytes (Table 14.2) are highly suggestive that both cell types could share similar pathways in fibrotic processes and/or that the cardiac fibroblasts could naturally be reprogrammed into cardiomyocytes, were it not for the likely presence of strong endogenous repressors of such transdifferentiation [28].

Table 14.2 Cardiogenic signature of transcription factors expressed in fibroblasts, cardiac progenitor cells and adult cardiomyocytes

Type of cardiac cells	Transcription factors	Overlap in cellular expression
Fibroblasts	Tbx2/5/20; Nkx2–5; Hand2; Gata4/5/6; Mef2c; Wt1; Tbx18	With cardiac progenitor cells and cardiomyocytes
	Tcf21	With cardiac progenitor cells only
	Lbh	With cardiomyocytes only
	Heyl	No overlap
Cardiac progenitor cells	Tbx2/5/20; Nkx2–5; Hand2; Gata4/5/6; Mef2c; Wt1; Tbx18	With fibroblasts and cardiomyocytes
	Tcf21	With fibroblasts only
	Hand1; Mesp1; Isl1; Tead1; Mef2a	With cardiomyocytes only
	Oct4; Nanog	No overlap
Adult cardiomyocytes	Tbx2/5/20; Nkx2–5; Hand2; Gata4/5/6; Mef2c; Wt1; Tbx18	With fibroblasts and cardiac progenitor cells
	Hand1; Mesp1; Isl1; Tead1; Mef2a;	With cardiac progenitor cells only
	Lbh	With fibroblasts only
	Tbx1/3; Srf; Elk1/3/4; Foxh1	No overlap

Adapted from Ref. [24]

Gene expression often requires the participation of specific transcription factors. Transcription factors are a wide variety of proteins that either stimulate or suppress the transcription of genomic DNA into messenger RNA (mRNA). MicroRNAs (miRNA) are small non coding RNA molecules that are of great importance in the regulation of gene expression. The important roles played by miRNAs in the pathological process of cardiac diseases have recently been elucidated and represent one of the most rapidly growing areas of research in cellular and molecular medicine [35, 36]. A growing body of research findings are suggesting that miRNAs regulate many processes observed in the development of cardiac fibrosis such as proliferation, cell death or changes in metabolism, structure, and function. It appears that multiple miRNAs (e.g. the muscle-specific miRNAs miR-1, miR-133 and miR-208, as well as other miRNAs including miR-18b, miR-21 and miR-195) play a role in cardiac fibrosis and that each one of them can determine pathological processes in an independent fashion [36, 37].

On the other hand, recent studies have also clearly suggested a pivotal role for the epigenetic control of gene expression in the pathogenesis of cardiac fibrosis although major knowledge gaps still exist. Epigenetics is a type of gene regulation that results in changes being imparted to DNA or proteins in nucleosomes, without modifications to the underlying sequence of nucleotides. A number of post-translational modification can target histone tails. These modifications can have drastic effects on the expression of genes and are central to the processes of epigenetic control [30–33]. The possibility of epigenetic involvement in the regulation of cardiac fibrosis - through histone deacetylases (HDACs), histone acetyltransferases (HATs), acetyl-

lysine readers, and histone methylation - are reviewed in Stratton and McKinsey (2016) [34]. It is worth noting that, to date, there are no relevant data regarding the effects of exercise in cardiac fibrosis occurring via interactions with epigenetic control mechanisms.

The molecular biology of cardiac remodelling and fibrosis is complicated by the fact that there exists no single signaling pathway specific to cardiac fibroblasts. Furthermore, a better understanding of the communication between cardiac fibroblasts and cardiomyocytes is further complicated by the complex nature of their interactions (not only paracrine signals but structural and electrical signals as well). Inflammatory signals appear to be more important in reparative and ischemic fibroses. These fibroses are associated with significant activation of cytokine and chemokine signaling cascades [26, 27]. The renin-angiotensin II-aldosterone system and fibrogenic growth factors (such as TGF-β and PDGF) appear to be involved in most fibrotic cardiac conditions regardless of aetiology. For a more thorough review of the molecular pathogenesis of cardiac fibrosis, please consult Kong et al. which describes the cellular effectors and molecular pathways contributing to cardiac fibrosis along with a detailed review of the various mediators involved in the fibrotic process: fibrogenic growth factors, matricellular proteins, mast cell-derived proteases, reactive oxygen species, inflammatory cytokines and chemokines, renin-angiotensin II-aldosterone signaling cascade and endothelin-1 [11].

The significant and close relationship that exists between cardiomyocytes and cardiac fibroblasts suggests that it would probably be beneficial to consider both of these cell populations when designing therapeutic interventions that seek to activate regenerative processes. Targeted signals that modulate the activity of myofibroblasts or that seek to activate the survival pathways of cardiomyocytes should be developed in combination to promote better cardiac regeneration and avoid the potential clinical complications of current therapeutic approaches. It is important to underline that both clinical and experimental evidence support the notion that changes resulting from cardiac fibrosis may be reversible.

4 The Beneficial Effects of Exercise in Cardiac Fibrosis

Historically, the treatment of heart disease included rest and strict limitations of physical activity. The past 20 years have seen an almost complete reversal in this way of thinking. It is now commonplace for moderate to vigorous exercise to be highly recommended not only for the prevention but also for the treatment of ischaemic heart disease. Focusing on myocardial fibrosis may potentially improve patient care through the targeted diagnosis and treatment of emerging fibrotic pathways [3]. It is therefore of utmost importance to better comprehend the mechanisms involved in the initial changes, subsequent progression, and eventual resolution of cardiac fibrosis in order to devise the most effective therapeutic approaches. Animal models have allowed researchers to make significant inroads in studying the impact of physical activity on cardiovascular and overall health. In such studies, exercise

has been demonstrated to make important improvements in skeletal muscle function, glucose homeostasis, respiratory muscle strength, locomotor coordination, bone stability and psychological well-being among many others findings. The intensity-controlled treadmill exercise in adult rats produces improved cardiac function and increased myocardial mass through cardiomyocyte hypertrophy as well as new cardiomyocyte and capillary formation. In models of systolic heart failure, endurance training has been shown to promote the reversal of remodeling accompanied by marked improvements in both systolic and diastolic left ventricle functions as well as decreases in diameters measured at the of end of diastole. The reversal of the negative remodeling is attributed to the effects of endurance exercise These exercise-induced improvements include reductions in cardiomyocyte apoptosis and cardiac fibrosis, increases in phosphoinositide 3-kinase (PI3K) activity, improvements in the cardiac handling of calcium, improvements in endothelial function resulting from increases in nitric oxide (NO) production, increases in parasympathetic tone and marked improvements in the antioxidative protection mechanisms of the cardiac muscle [38–40]. Reductions in cardiomyocyte apoptosis can be explained by the activation and subsequent differentiation of cardiac stem cells and progenitors [43]. The signaling cascade most often characterized as mediating physiological cardiac growth is the insulin-like growth factor-1 (IGF-1)-PI3K(p110α)-Akt pathway. The activity of this pathway and ensuing downstream phosphorylation of Akt substrates were increased in the hypertrophic hearts of transgenic mice overexpressing the IGF-1 receptor (IGF-1R). Akt, (also known as protein kinase B), is a well-characterized serine/threonine kinase that is targeted by PI3K. Of the three Akt isoforms, Akt1 and Akt2 are expressed at high levels in cardiac tissue [45–47]. Moreover, in mice that had undergone endurance swim training, cardiomyocyte hypertrophy and renewal were observed. These beneficial changes were dependent on decreased expression of the transcription factor CCAAT/enhancer-binding protein beta (CEBPβ). Interestingly, expression of Akt that was specifically targeted to the nucleus of cardiac tissue of transgenic mice resulted in prolonged cycling of postnatal cardiomyocytes and expansion of the c-kit^{pos}-Nkx-2.5^{pos} cardiac progenitor cell population [44].

Clearly, animal models have provided researchers with solid evidence that supports a direct link between the beneficial effects of training and intracellular signaling pathways responsible for hypertrophy and fibrosis in the heart. At the molecular level, recent studies in animals have suggested that activation of the PI3K (p110) pathway could be implicated in exercise-induced cardioprotection. In one study, levels of interstitial fibrosis were significantly reduced thereby improving survival by approximately 20% [41]. In a rat model of ischemic heart failure, exercise training resulted in a marked decrease in the expression of angiotensin-converting enzyme mRNA as well as angiotensin II-1 receptors (AT1) in myocardial tissue after a 2 month training regimen with a treadmill. Given that almost all of the angiotensin II found in the heart (>90%) is produced locally within the cardiac muscle, this particularly important finding implies that angiotensin II levels are significantly reduced locally, in the heart, as a consequence of exercise training. This local decrease in angiotensin II activity also results in decreased fibrosis. The evidence

supporting their conclusion of reduced fibrogenesis included decreased expression of tissue inhibitor of metalloproteinase-1 (TIMP-1) with unchanged expression of matrix metalloproteinase-1 (MMP-1) as well as reduction of the collagen volume fraction in the exercised animals [42].

One of the most significant advancements in the study of gene expression regulation has been the recent elucidation of the important roles of miRNAs. A compilation of studies has concluded that a single miRNA can target hundreds of different mRNA species, each with a varying degree of efficacy. Since an individual mRNA can be affected by many different miRNAs, one can only imagine the very elaborate and complex nature of the regulatory control systems that miRNA could impose on gene expression programs. A number of miRNAs have also been shown to modulate intracellular events such as hypertrophy, muscle recovery, the metabolism of mitochondria as well as inflammatory processes. They are therefore an interesting and relevant way of evaluating the body's response to physical exercise. The characterization of patterns of miRNA expression that are most associated with the effects of exercise and training could prove useful in the estimation of physical performance capacity and the tracking of muscle fatigue and recovery [52]. Two miRNAs, miR-1 and miR-133, were found to be decreased in two models of physiological cardiac hypertrophy. One model used transgenic mice with the selective cardiac overexpression of a constitutively-active Akt kinase and the other model displayed cardiac hypertrophy that was induced in exercised trained rats [48, 49]. In rats undergoing a training program of aerobic swimming, the expression of miR-29c was increased. Furthermore, downregulation of miR-29 increased the accumulation of collagen and worsened fibrosis in the heart whereas the overexpression of miR-29 resulted in the opposite effects [50, 51]. Some newly described microRNA molecules such as miR-17-3p might serve as a novel therapy in association with exercise for enhancing cardiac survival and regeneration [53].

5 Conclusion

Fibroblasts are essential and dynamic cells in the mammalian heart. They are crucial to cardiac development and to the response to injury. Fibroblasts establish and maintain the mechanical, biochemical, and electrical environment of the heart through their intricate interactions with cardiomyocytes. Cardiac injury disrupts the balance between fibroblasts and cardiomyocytes and creates a state favouring inflammation and fibrosis. This adaptive response initially serves to increase wound healing. If homeostasis is not regained, however, the heart may be damaged and heart failure may ensue.

Myofibroblasts are mediators of both the adaptive and maladaptive components of this reaction. By furthering our understanding of the beneficial and deleterious roles of cardiac fibroblasts and myofibroblasts and how these roles are related to each other in cardiac development and in heart disease, we may be able to design interventions to prevent the progression of cardiac fibrosis.

Exercise is a potent stimulator that activates numerous downstream cascades at the molecular and cellular levels. When exercise is sufficiently intensive and sustained, it results in cardiac remodeling. This remodeling increases cardiac functional capacity in both healthy and diseased individuals.

Aerobic exercise capacity is a prognostic marker of heart disease. Clinicians should promote the benefits of exercise for patients with all levels of cardiac fitness including those who exercise casually, sedentary individuals and patients with established cardiovascular disease.

Acknowledgment We would like to thank Dr. Anne Gravelle (University of Ottawa) for the careful review and thoughtful editing of this manuscript.

References

1. Pate RR, Pratt MP, Blair SN et al (1995) Physical activity and public health: a recommendation from the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention and the American College of Sports Medicine. JAMA 273:402–407
2. Ellison GM, Waring CD, Vicinanza C et al (2012) Physiological cardiac remodelling in response to endurance exercise training: cellular and molecular mechanisms. Heart 98:5–10
3. Gielen S, Schuler G, Adams V (2010) Cardiovascular effects of exercise training molecular mechanisms. Circulation 122:1221–1238
4. Gyöngyösi M, Winkler J, Ramos I (2017) Myocardial fibrosis. Biomedical research from bench to bedside. Eur J Heart Fail 19:177–191
5. Rai V, Sharma P, Agrawal S et al (2017) Relevance of mouse models of cardiac fibrosis and hypertrophy in cardiac research. Mol Cell Biochem 424(1-2):123–145
6. Weber KT, Sun Y, Bhattacharya SK et al (2013) Myofibroblast mediated mechanisms of pathological remodelling of the heart. Nat Rev Cardiol 10:15–26
7. Wynn TA, Ramalingam TR (2012) Mechanisms of fibrosis: therapeutic translation for fibrotic disease. Nat Med 18:1028–1040
8. Lajiness JD, Conway SJ (2014) Origin, development, and differentiation of cardiac fibroblasts. J Mol Cell Cardiol 70:2–8
9. Krenning G, Zeisberg EM, Kalluri R (2010) The origin of fibroblasts and mechanism of cardiac fibrosis. J Cell Physiol 225(3):631–637
10. Zeisberg EM, Kalluri R (2010) Origins of cardiac fibroblasts. Circ Res 107(11):1304–1312
11. Kong P, Christia P, Frangogiannis N (2014) The pathogenesis of cardiac fibrosis. Cell Mol Life Sci 71:549–574
12. Li AH, Liu PP, Villarreal FJ et al (2014) Dynamic changes in myocardial matrix and relevance to disease: translational perspectives. Circ Res 114:916–927
13. Heymans S, González A, Pizard A et al (2015) Searching for new mechanisms of myocardial fibrosis with diagnostic and/or therapeutic potential. Eur J Heart Fail 17:764–771
14. Watson CJ, Phelan D, Collier P et al (2014) Extracellular matrix sub-types and mechanical stretch impact human cardiac fibroblast responses to transforming growth factor beta. Connect Tissue Res 55:248–256
15. Segura A, Frazier OH, Buja LM (2014) Fibrosis and heart failure. Heart Fail Rev 19:173–185
16. Olivey H, Mundell N, Austin A et al (2006) Transforming growth factor-beta stimulates epithelial-mesenchymal transformation in the proepicardium. Dev Dyn 235(1):50–59
17. Kakkar R (2010) Lee RT (2010) Intramyocardial fibroblast myocyte communication. Circ Res 106(1):47–57

18. Smith CL, Baek ST, Sung CY et al (2011) Epicardial-derived cell epithelial-tomesenchymal transition and fate specification require PDGF receptor signaling. Circ Res 108(12):e15–e26
19. Ivey MJ, Tallquist MD (2016) Defining the cardiac fibroblast. Circ J 80:2269–2276
20. Gabbiani G, Ryan G, Majno G (1971) Presence of modified fibroblasts in granulation tissue and their possible role in wound contraction. Experientia 27:549–550
21. Lagace R, Delage C, Boutet M (1974) Light and electron microscopic study of cellular proliferation in carcinoid heart disease. Recent Adv Stud Card Struct Metabol 10:605–616
22. Kischer C, Shetlar M (1978) Electron microscopic studies of connective tissue repair after myocardial injury. Tex Rep Biol Med 39:357–369
23. van Putten S, Shafieyan Y, Hinz B (2016) Mechanical control of cardiac myofibroblasts. J Mol Cell Cardiol 93:133–142
24. Furtado MB, Nim HT, Boyd SE et al (2016) View from the heart: cardiac fibroblasts in development, scarring and regeneration. Development 143:387–397
25. Mehal WZ, Iredale J, Friedman SL (2011) Scraping fibrosis: expressway to the core of fibrosis. Nat Med 17:552–553
26. Frangogiannis NG (2004) Chemokines in the ischemic myocardium: from inflammation to fibrosis. Inflamm Res 53:585–595
27. Frangogiannis NG (2012) Regulation of the inflammatory response in cardiac repair. Circ Res 110:159–173
28. Furtado MB, Costa MW, Pranoto EA et al (2014) Cardiogenic genes expressed in cardiac fibroblasts contribute to heart development and repair. Circ Res 114:1422–1434
29. Davis J, Molkentin JD (2014) Myofibroblasts: trust your heart and let fate decide. J Mol Cell Cardiol 70:9–18
30. Tan M, Luo H, Lee S et al (2011) Identification of 67 histone marks and histone lysine crotonylation as a new type of histone modification. Cell 146:1016–1028
31. Bradbury EM (1992) Reversible histone modifications and the chromosome cell cycle. Bio Essays 14:9–16
32. Shiio Y, Eisenman RN (2003) Histone sumoylation is associated with transcriptional repression. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:13225–13230
33. Xie Z, Dai J, Dai L et al (2012) Lysine succinylation and lysine malonylation in histones. Mol Cell Proteomics 11:100–107
34. Stratton MS, McKinsey TA (2016) Epigenetic regulation of cardiac fibrosis. Mol Cell Cardiol 92:206–213
35. Neubauer S (2007) The failing heart — an engine out of fuel. NEJM 356:1140–1151
36. Ono K, Kuwabara Y, Han Y (2011) MicroRNAs and cardiovascular diseases. FEBS J 278(10):1619–1633
37. Latronico MVG, Catalucci D, Condorelli G (2007) Emerging role of microRNAs in cardiovascular biology. Circ Res 101:1225–1236
38. Sullivan MJ, Higginbotham MB, Cobb FR (1988) Exercise training in patients with severe left ventricular dysfunction: hemodynamic and metabolic effects. Circulation 78:506–515
39. Hambrecht R, Gielen S, Linke A et al (2000) Effects of exercise training on left ventricular function and peripheral resistance in patients with chronic heart failure: a randomised trial. JAMA 283:3095–3101
40. Giannuzzi P, Temporelli PL, Corra U et al (2003) Antiremodeling effect of long-term exercise training in patients with stable chronic heart failure: results of the exercise in left ventricular dysfunction and chronic heart failure (ELVD-CHF) trial. Circulation 108:554–559
41. McMullen JR, Amirahmadi F, Woodcock EA et al (2007) Protective effects of exercise and phosphoinositide 3-kinase(p110) signaling in dilated and hypertrophic cardiomyopathy. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:612–617
42. Xu X, Wan W, Powers AS et al (2008) Effects of exercise training on cardiac function and myocardial remodeling in post myocardial infarction rats. J Mol Cell Cardiol 44:114–122
43. Wilson MG, Ellison GM, Cable NT (2015) Basic science behind the cardiovascular benefits of exercise. Heart 101:758–765

44. Bostrom P, Mann N, Wu J et al (2010) C/EBPbeta controls exercise-induced cardiac growth and protects against pathological cardiac remodeling. Cell 143:1072–1083
45. McMullen JR, Shioi T, Huang WY et al (2004) The insulin-like growth factor 1 receptor induces physiological heart growth via the phosphoinositide 3-kinase (p110alpha) pathway. J Biol Chem 279:4782–4793
46. Luo J, McMullen JR, Sobkiw CL et al (2005) Class IA phosphoinositide 3-kinase regulates heart size and physiological cardiac hypertrophy. Mol Cell Biol 25:9491–9502
47. Kim J, Wende AR, Sena S et al (2008) Insulin-like growth factor I receptor signaling is required for exercise-induced cardiac hypertrophy. Mol Endocrinol 22:2531–2543
48. Catalucci D, Latronico MV, Condorelli G (2008) MicroRNAs control gene expression: importance for cardiac development and pathophysiology. Ann N Y Acad Sci 1123:20–29
49. Care A, Catalucci D, Felicetti F et al (2007) MicroRNA-133 controls cardiac hypertrophy. Nat Med 13:613–618
50. Soci UP, Fernandes T, Hashimoto NY et al (2011) MicroRNAs 29 are involved in the improvement of ventricular compliance promoted by aerobic exercise training in rats. Physiol Genomics 43:665–673
51. van Rooij E, Sutherland LB, Thatcher JE et al (2008) Dysregulation of microRNAs after myocardial infarction reveals a role of miR-29 in cardiac fibrosis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:13027–13032
52. Gilad S, Lithwick-Yanai G, Barshack I et al (2012) Classification of the four main types of lung cancer using a microRNA-based diagnostic assay. J Mol Diagn 14:510–517
53. Shi J, Bei Y, Kong X et al (2017) miR-17-3p contributes to exercise-induced cardiac growth and protects against myocardial ischemia-reperfusion injury. Theranostics 7:664–676

Chapter 15
Physical Exercise Is a Potential "Medicine" for Atherosclerosis

Jian Yang, Richard Y. Cao, Rongrong Gao, Qiongyao Mi, Qiying Dai, and Fu Zhu

Abstract Cardiovascular disease (CVD) has been recognized as the number one killer for decades. The most well-known risk factor is atherosclerosis. Unlike the acuity of CVD, atherosclerosis is a chronic, progressive pathological change. This process involves inflammatory response, oxidative reaction, macrophage activity, and different interaction of inflammatory factors. Physical exercise has long been known as good for health in general. In recent studies, physical exercise has been demonstrated to be a therapeutic tool for atherosclerosis. However, its therapeutic effect has dosage-dependent effect. Un-proper over exercise might also cause damage to the heart. Here we summarize the mechanism of Physical exercise's beneficial effects and its potential clinical use.

Keywords Exercise • Cardiovascular disease • Atherosclerosis

J. Yang • R.Y. Cao • F. Zhu (✉)
Department of Rehabilitation, Shanghai Xuhui Central Hospital/Shanghai Zhongshan-Xuhui Hospital, Fudan University/Shanghai Clinical Research Center, Chinese Academy of Sciences, 996 Middle Huaihai Road, Shanghai 200031, China
e-mail: fuzhush@163.com

R. Gao
Department of Cardiology, First Affiliated Hospital of Nanjing Medical University, Nanjing 210029, China

Q. Mi
Department of Rehabilitation, Shanghai Xuhui Central Hospital/Shanghai Zhongshan-Xuhui Hospital, Fudan University/Shanghai Clinical Research Center, Chinese Academy of Sciences, 996 Middle Huaihai Road, Shanghai 200031, China

School of Life Science, Shanghai University, Shanghai 200444, China

Q. Dai
Department of Cardiology, First Affiliated Hospital of Nanjing Medical University, Nanjing 210029, China

Metrowest Medical Center, Framingham, MA 01702, USA

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*, Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_15

1 Introduction

Cardiovascular disease (CVD) remains the leading cause of death in the world. The dramatic clinical events, such as unstable angina (UA), myocardial infarction (MI) and stroke are all caused by atherosclerotic process. Atherosclerosis can start to form as early as childhood, and progress to adulthood [1]. Over the last several decades, people have become more obese and less physically active. Thus, the incidence of disease related to metabolic dysfunction, such as diabetes, hypertension and hyperlipidemuia, has been increased dramatically. In addition, according to the WHO database, about 80% of CVD related mortalities are caused by unhealthy behaviors, such as high fat diets, physical inactivity, alcohol abuse and so on. It has been accepted that changing lifestyle could reduce the incidence of these disease. One of the most cost-effective intervention is physical exercise [2, 3]. Recent studies have revealed that physical exercise decreases CVD related morbidity and mortality through systemic and cardiac-specific adaptations. Furthermore, physical exercise has been proven to be a very promising tool in both primary and secondary prevention of CVD [4–6].

Atherosclerosis has been considered as a chronic inflammatory artery disease, which is responsible for approximate 50% of deaths worldwide. Risk factors to atherosclerotic diseases include smoking, diabetes, hypertension, hyperlipidemia and lack of physical activity [7]. This process is initiated by circulating plasma low-density lipoprotein (LDL) entering the sub-endothelial space in the blood vessel. In artery with normal endothelial function, LDL would be cleared. However, if endothelial malfunction exists, the balance of entering and clearance would be broken and LDL would keep accumulating. With time goes by, the accumulated LDL would build up plaque inside the arterial wall, which could result in narrowing of the lumen. Consequently, the narrowed lumen reduces blood supply to the end organs. In some circumstances, the plaque could become vulnerable and finally ruptures. The ruptured plaque could lead to thrombus formation, which critically obstructs the blood flow.

To date, it has been well established that atherosclerosis is the result of interactions of increased oxidative stress, inflammation, macrophage dysfunction, endothelial injury, lipid deposition, and genetic predisposition [8, 9]. Physical inactivity has been widely believed to be an independent risk factor for atherosclerosis and cardiovascular complications [10]. It contributes to the accumulation of visceral fat and the activation of inflammatory pathways that promote the development of metabolic disorders [11–13]. Nevertheless, evidence suggested that physical exercise was able to reverse this pathological changes [14, 15].

2 Physical Activity and Atherosclerosis

Atherosclerosis is a complicated process involving various reactions. It is started from LDL entering the sub-endothelial space in the blood vessel, which is later oxidized by reactive oxygen species (ROS). Oxidized LDL upregulates adhesion molecules and induces the expression of chemotactic agents in endothelial cells

[16]. These factors are able to recruit inflammatory cells to the vessel wall, which in turn can induce cascade expression of inflammatory factors, such as MCP-1, and cytokines including interferon Gamma (IFN-y), tumor necrosis factor-α (TNF-α) and interleukin-6 (IL-6) [17, 18]. Later on, smooth muscle cells (SMC) migrate from the tunica media into the intimal or sub-endothelial space and participate in the reaction. Finally, a fibrous cap would be built [19].

Recent studies demonstrated that physical inactivity can lead to the accumulation of visceral fat and consequently result in the activation of oxidative stress and inflammation cascade, which eventually enhances the progression of atherosclerosis [20]. Regular physical exercise confers plentiful effects in restraining the atherogenic process, which involved arterial wall remodeling, plaque size modulation, macrophage function regulation and inflammatory reaction control [21]. In animal study, regular physical exercise corrects cardiovascular and metabolic risk factors to baseline level in obese rats that were fed on a high-fat diet [22]. On the other hand, exercise can prevent the conversion of plaques into a vulnerable phenotype [23], which is the main trigger of acute coronary syndrome. Randomized clinical trials have validated the role of physical exercise in primary and secondary prevention of atherosclerosis, CVD, and decrease mortality among adults [24, 25].

2.1 Physical Exercise Reduces Atherosclerosis Process

Physical exercise prevents atherosclerotic plaque development and induces the regression of coronary stenosis possibly by preventing and reducing inflammatory reaction, oxidative stress and regulating endothelial function. Besides, physical exercise can normalize blood pressure, insulin resistance, serum lipid level [15], which all are crucial factors during atherosclerosis development.

2.2 Physical Exercise Exerts Anti-inflammatory Effects

Chronic inflammation is one of the most important features of atherosclerosis and persists throughout the whole process. It starts with the release of pro-inflammatory factors including cytokines and nuclear factor-κB (NF-κB). NF-κB, a pro-inflammatory transcription factor, can upregulate the transcription of other pro-inflammatory molecules, such as tumor necrosis factor-α (TNF-α), interleukins (IL-1β, and IL-6), cyclo-oxygenase-2 (COX-2), and nitric oxide synthase (iNOS). Apart from this, it is also associated with oxidative stress production and disease related to aging [26–28]. One study showed that combination of exercise and Korean red ginseng supplement or exercise alone could decrease serum CRP, NF-kB, TNF-α, COX-2, IL-6, ICAM-1 and VCAM-1 in aorta of D-gal induced aging atherosclerotic rats [29]. Another report showed that higher intensity exercise enhanced NF-κB activation, which consequently bring adverse effect to CVD [30, 31].

Being able to regulate the activity of cytokines may contribute to the protective effect of physical exercise [32, 33]. TNF-α levels are found to be increased in patients with atherosclerosis [34–36]. It activates and accelerates atherogenesis process by promoting thrombosis, vascular remodeling, inflammation, endothelium apoptosis, oxidative stress and impairing NO bioavailability [35, 37, 38]. Apart from that, TNF-α precipitates in the secretion of adhesive molecules, thus encouraging recruitment of inflammatory cells [36]. Overexpression of TNF-α is implicated in damaged arterial wall and unstable plaque [39]. The reduction of TNF-α could be achieved by lipopolysaccharide-stimulated monocytes in whole blood from healthy subjects [40]. Further study looking into physical exercise and TNF-α found that physical exercise could prevent the elevation of circulating TNF-α [41]. Other studies also showed that physical exercise decreases cytokines, in particular TNF-α [42–44], which is a crucial risk actor in atherosclerosis development and vascular function. TNF-α plays a central role in vascular inflammation, involved in oxidative stress, apoptosis and also thrombogenesis [45–47].

IL-6 has received increasing attention as it interprets the anti-inflammatory effect of physical exercise in patients with CVD [48, 49]. In contrast to TNF-α, IL-6 inhibits the endotoxin-induced increase of TNF-α [41], induces concentrations of two other anti-inflammatory cytokines: IL-1Ra (IL-1 receptor antagonist) and IL-10, and has a central role in exercise-induced leukocyte trafficking [50]. Furthermore, IL-6 has vital effect on atherosclerosis by producing CRP. CRP can increase the levels of reactive oxygen species (ROS) and NF-κB. Both of them can precipitate inflammation [32, 51]. Also, CRP is associated with higher cardiovascular risks [32, 52]. A recent review has summarized that physical exercise could lower the effects of CRP on inflammation of atherosclerosis [53]. Increasing evidence has clarified that physical activity ameliorated activation of inflammation, by decreasing level of TNF-α, IL-1β, and IL-6. In addition, it activates matrix metalloproteinase 9, thus in turn attenuates fibrosis, in an MI animal model [50, 54].

IL-18 is another pleiotropic inflammatory cytokine, which was found to be increased in the serum of type II diabetes patients. It revealed itself a predictor of cardiovascular death and future CVD [55]. Besides, it worsens the plaque burden and is related to left ventricular myocardial dysfunction [56]. IL-18 can be reduced by an exercise intervention without weight change [57, 58].

In summary, physical exercise is an effective way to decrease the key inflammatory factors like TNF-α, CRP, IL-6 and IL-18, suppressing atherosclerosis from a molecular level.

2.3 Physical Exercise Exerts Antioxidant Effects

Oxidative stress is another important pathology change in atherosclerosis. It has been well established that physical exercise has a strong negative effect on oxidative stress [59–62]. Oxidative stress is defined as an imbalance between the excessive production of oxidant compounds plus the insufficient anti-oxidant defense

systems, which may cause tissue injury. It can produce endothelial dysfunction and accelerate atherosclerosis in patients with CVD.

Oxidized LDL (OxLDL), formed under oxidative stimulation, can enhance local inflammatory response. Lots of factors contributing to the formation of OxLDL. Systemic diseases like diabetes, chronic kidney disease are well known to induce OxLDL [63]. Air pollution, which is usually neglected, is also a strong inducer for systemic oxidative stress [64]. Physical exercise has been proven to ameliorate systemic inflammation and oxidative burden via acting on NO [65, 66].

It has been well studied that NO is involved in the oxidation of LDL-cholesterol [67, 68]. Decreased endothelial NO bioavailability may be the earliest indication of atherosclerosis [69]. Reduction of endothelial NO bioavailability is closely related to vasoconstriction, platelet adherence and aggregation, leukocytes adherence, and increased proliferation of SMC [70]. These effects all contribute to the pathogenesis of atherosclerosis. Decreased expression of endothelial NO synthase (eNOS), loss of eNOS activity, and accelerated NO degradation by ROS are associated with suppressed NO bioactivity [71, 72]. Exercise readjusts the balance between NO generation and NO inactivation [73]. Among many enzymatic systems that are able to produce ROS, NADPH oxidase appears to be the most significant one [74, 75]. Physical inactivity increases the activity of NADPH oxidase, followed by enhanced O2− and ROS production. It finally will lead to endothelial dysfunction and atherosclerotic lesion progression [76]. To sum up, the mechanism of exercise modulating oxidative stress are as follows: (1) increases eNOS expression and/or eNOS Ser1177 phosphorylation [mediated by an increase in Akt expression and/or phosphorylation]; (2) increases antioxidant superoxide dismutase (SOD) expression; (3) decreases NADPH oxidase activity and expression of its subunits (gp91phox, p22phox and nox4), leading to reduced ROS generation [77–82].

Last but not the least, hyperhomocysteinemia(HHcy) is an unneglectable risk factor for atherosclerosis and oxidative stress. HHcy also involved in vascular responses and endothelial injury [83]. It could enhance propensity for plaque rupture and promote vascular SMCs proliferation [84–87]. Studies have elucidated that HHcy induces oxidative stress/ROS through induction of thrombin and activation of PAR-4 and NADPH oxidase 1, or oxidation of reactive sulfhydryl groups in the presence of molecular oxygen [83, 88, 89]. Exercise is found to be effective in suppressing HHcy induced destruction. Firstly, exercise can reduce HHcy-mediated oxidative stress and atherogenesis, either directly by reducing Hcy levels or indirectly by enhancing PON1 levels. PON1 is a calcium-dependent esterase belonging to the PON family of proteins and is strongly associated with HDL level. PON1 can reduce cellular oxidative stress as well as the rate of cholesterol biosynthesis after entry into the macrophages [90–92]. Secondly, exercise can upregulate kidney betaine homocysteine S-methyltransferase level, which removes Hcy through the nonclassical remethylation pathway [93]. In turn, HHcy can also restrict the physical activity capacity. Therefore, it is inevitable to correct the HHcy before the exercise regimen to exert its full potential [94–96].

Physical Exercise Regulates Endothelial Function

Endothelial cell integrity is crucial for preserving vascular homeostasis. It allows the continuous adjustment of vascular tone, regulation of leukocyte traffic, and also maintenance of blood fluidity [97]. Endothelial dysfunction refers to an injury of endothelium-dependent vasorelaxation. Vulnerable plaques are sites of active inflammation and oxidative stress. They are most likely to locate where there is impaired endothelial function. Endothelial dysfunction presents in all stages of atherosclerosis process. The impaired endothelial cells release lower levels of NO, thrombomodulin, prostacyclin and tissue plasminogen activator but increase the release of endothelin-1, angiotensin II, plasminogen activator inhibitor (PAI)-1 [98, 99]. However, clinical and experimental findings clearly demonstrate that physical exercise can counteract these destructive effects [100, 101]. Researchers found that a primary target of the physical exercise intervention appears to be the impaired endothelial function [102, 103].

Inflammatory factors like NO and CRP are crucial in endothelial homeostasis. Loss of NO bioactivity seems as an early event in the pathogenesis of atherosclerosis [69]. CRP is produced in response to IL-6, and its pro-atherogenic effects are applied through damaging the endothelial function. Both of them could be downregulated by physical exercise.

Interestingly, researchers also found that endothelial impairment is accompanied by increased blood pressure, insulin resistance and dyslipidemia [104, 105]. This suggests that the concurrent appearance of these risk factors might share a common mechanism. Given this information, physical exercise preserves endothelial function by controlling blood pressure through regulation of AII receptor (type I) and increasing skeletal muscle endothelial nitric oxide synthase content [106, 107]. By controlling one factor, physical exercise helps to decrease the risk for all other chronic metabolic disease. Besides, another study demonstrated that acute dynamic resistance exercise can decrease resting blood pressure and reactivity to phenylephrine and increased endothelium-dependent relaxation [108].

In patients with CVD, physical exercise reverses endothelial dysfunction and increases CBF [109–111]. While in patients with Type 2 diabetes and obesity, similar results have been observed [112, 113] but without concomitant changes in traditional risk factors. All these results encourage physical exercise for both treatment and prevention of these endothelial function-centered disease [114–117].

2.4 Physical Exercise Reduces Endothelial Adhesiveness

Endothelial adhesiveness plays important role in the development of atherosclerosis. Within a week after the initiation of a high-cholesterol diet, monocytes adherence to the endothelium and starts to migrate. It leads to the development of intimal lesions, which contain sub-endothelial macrophage-derived foam cells, small numbers of non-lipid-filled macrophages and T lymphocytes [118, 119]. Under normal physiologic conditions, endothelial cell does not secrete factors that induce the adhesion molecules. Once activated by cytokines, oxLDL, or ROS, endothelial cells

will start to express cell adhesion molecules (CAMs), such as ICAM-1, VCAM-1, E-selectin, and P-selectin. They are all essential to the recruitment of inflammatory cells [120]. While physical exercise has a positive effect in the circulating CAMs. Circulating ICAM-1, VCAM-1, and P-selectin are found to be significantly decreased after 2 weeks of exercise training [121–123]. Similarly, physical exercise performed 5 times per week for 6–8 weeks decreases circulating P-selectin andV-CAM-1 levels [124]. Shear stress induced during physical exercise could probably contribute to these effects [125]. Besides, apart from the direct impact on CAMs expression, physical exercise might also have indirect beneficial effects throughout the reduction of agonists of CAM synthesis [43, 126, 127].

Endothelin-1 (ET-1), which is expressed by vascular endothelial cells, has strong constrictor and proliferative activity on SMCs. Because of this, it has been implicated in modulation of vascular contraction and progression of atherosclerosis. Its production has been found to be elevated in human atherosclerotic lesions [128–130]. It was found that in healthy adults, physical exercise is able to suppress its level [131, 132].

In all, by reducing the soluble adhesion molecules which may represent the interaction between activated monocytes/macrophages and endothelial cells and ET-1 concentration, physical exercise might be considered as an effective non-pharmacological intervention to reduce endothelial adhesiveness.

2.5 Physical Exercise Regulates Macrophages Function

Macrophage has been studied for centuries for its role in inflammatory response. In addition to modulating immune reaction, it is also noticed to take great part in the atherosclerotic process. Macrophage is able to modulate lipid metabolism. During the early phase of plaque formation, macrophages become foam cells when it can not process OxLDL. Foam cells are the hallmarks of atherosclerotic lesions and vulnerability [133, 134]. Macrophages have been parsed into at least two subtypes(M1 and M2), each of which have specific roles in atherosclerosis [135–138]. M1 macrophages produce high levels of pro-inflammatory factors like CD40, CD80, IL-6, TNF-α, iNOS [139]. While M2 macrophages leads to more foam cell formation with higher phagocytic nature and greater ability to import OxLDL. Foam cell–prone M2 macrophages level is higher than pro-inflammatory M1 macrophages in the early atherosclerotic lesions; but the ratio reverses as the lesion progresses [140]. In addition, macrophages express MMPs to stable plaques during atherogenesis [141–143]. Additionally, HHcy may be a primary cause for the macrophages dysfunction that leads to the effect on atherosclerosis [142, 144].

Physical exercise prevents foam cell formation. It accelerates the transportation of cholesterol from macrophages to the liver which has been considered as the initial step of atherosclerosis [145]. Moreover, physical exercise encourages accumulation of collagen and elastin by modulating serum level of MMPs and TIMP-1. This greatly keep the plaque stability and reduce in lesion incidence and arterial stenosis [146–148].

2.6 *Physical Exercise Preserves Atherosclerotic Plaque Stability*

Most of the acute coronary syndrome (ACS) occurs because of plaque rupture. Plaque rupture exposes sub-endothelial to various of thrombogenic factors in the blood. Thrombus forms immediately after the exposure, leading to acute myocardial infarction or stroke [16, 18]. The vulnerability renders plaques to rupture. A vulnerable atherosclerotic plaque has thin fibrous cap, large lipid core (>50% total plaque surface), high inflammatory cell burden but low volume of SMCs [149].

Physical exercise has shown its capacity to slow the progression of atherosclerosis via promoting plaque stability and preventing plaque rupture in animal studies [76, 106, 150, 151]. ApoE −/− mouse model has been commonly used in atherosclerosis studies. Using this model, swimming training was applied to study its effect on the plaque. After swimming training, it is observed that the plaques are more stable by thicker fibrous cap, less adventitia inflammation, decreased media degeneration and inflammatory macrophage plaque content [106]. Physical exercise regulates plaque size and its rupturing potential through regulation of matrix content and matrix regulators [151]. Physical exercise decreases MMP-2, MMP-3, and MMP-8 levels as well as IL-6. Besides, collagen, elastin, and TIMP-2 (inhibitor of MMP-2 and MMP-9) were also found to be increased in parallel with the change of fibrous cap thickness [147, 151]. In other studies, MMPs, TIMP-1 are also found to be modulated by physical exercise [152].

Apart from the ability to modifying lipoproteins, macrophages can worsen the plaque status by producing MMPs, which is known to degrade collagen in plaque [153]. Collagen is the basic structure to keep the atherosclerotic plaque well-formed. Destruction of the collagen would lead to thrombogenic disasters as mentioned above. Physical exercise could prevent this from happening by modifying macrophage function.

Pro-inflammatory enzyme lipoprotein-associated phospholipase A2 (Lp-PLA2) is a novel marker for plaque inflammation and rupture-prone plaques [154]. Lp-PLA2 binds to ApoB-containing lipoproteins and degrades oxidized phospholipids in LDL-cholesterol. Elevated level of Lp-PLA2 can be detected within the necrotic core and macrophages of vulnerable plaques, but not in early stable plaques [154]. Furthermore, Lp-PLA2 predicts mortality in MI and post-MI patients [155]. Physical exercise has negative effects on this new biomarker, however, clinical evidence remains insufficient [156, 157]. In one clinical study, patients with dyslipidemia have suppressed level of Lp-PLA2 after strict lifestyle modification [158].

High plasma Hcy concentration is associated with atherosclerotic plaque rupture and morbidity in type 2 diabetes patients, and is considered as an independent risk factor for CVD [84–86, 159–161]. It encourages plaque maturation by activating SMCs and promoting macrophage differentiation. While physical exercise can potentially reduce the detrimental effects of HHcy on macrophages. It should be noted that this effect has not be tested in vivo so far.

3 Physical Exercise, Can One Overdose?

With all the evidence above, the agreement that physical exercise can be applied to treat atherosclerosis can be reached. Like regular medicine, physical exercise also has dosage effect. Different dosage of physical exercise refers to the time and strength spent on exercise. Regular intense exercise brings cardiac adaptations which comprises the clinical constellation of findings known as the athlete's heart [162–165]. However, increasing studied found that these adaptations may also have deleterious effects. For example, some reports have claimed that atherosclerotic plaques are present in the carotid or peripheral arteries of 90% of marathon runners at the age of 50–75 [166, 167].

Regular and moderate-intensity exercise, on the other hand, reduces cardiovascular morbidity and mortality. It could be served as primary and secondary prevention of CVD [165, 168–171]. Vigorous exercise training will cause sport-specific hemodynamic alterations, leading to profitable structural and functional adaptations in athletes [172–174]. Chronic exposure to high levels of exercise training, which is equivalent to "exercise overdose", may bring some adverse effects. Long term stress on the heart will cause cardiac remodeling. The clinical presentation could be atrial fibrillation and cardiomyopathy [175, 176]. "Overdosed" exercise does more harm than good. To testify this, 40 elite endurance athletes were included in one study. A decreased right ventricular systolic function and increased cardiac injury biomarkers were detected right after completion of an ultra-endurance exercise. Although in this study short-term recovery appears complete, chronic structural changes and reduced RV function have been observed in some athletes [176, 177].

4 Summary

In summary, regular physical exercise is highly beneficial in reducing the risk of atherosclerosis development, and the underlying mechanism could be concluded as followings: (1) reducing of pro-inflammatory cytokines; (2) counteracting oxidative stress via decreasing ROS production, Hcy level, NADPH oxidase activity and increasing NO availability; (3) improving endothelial function; (4) decreasing endothelial adhesiveness by modulating the expression of ICAM-1, VCAM-1, E-selectin, P-selectin and ET-1; (5) regulating macrophage function and suppressing the foam cell formation; (6) lowering LDL and triglyceride levels. (7) preserving atherosclerotic plaque stability. Similar to medicine, the beneficial effect of PE has dosage effect. Overdosing would also bring "toxicity". Vigorous exercise training could adversely affect cardiac function and ameliorate all these beneficial effects. More clinical trials regarding to the proper exercise training are needed to establish a more mature physical exercising treatment system.

Acknowledgements This work was supported by the grants from Shanghai Key Discipline Construction Grant (ZK2012A40) and National Natural Science Foundation of China (81672260).

Competing Financial Interests The authors declare no competing financial interests.

References

1. Nakashima Y, Fujii H, Sumiyoshi S et al (2007) Early human atherosclerosis: accumulation of lipid and proteoglycans in intimal thickenings followed by macrophage infiltration. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 27(5):1159–1165
2. Bruning RS, Sturek M (2015) Benefits of exercise training on coronary blood flow in coronary artery disease patients. Prog Cardiovasc Dis 57(5):443–453
3. Fletcher GF, Balady G, Blair SN et al (1996) Statement on exercise: benefits and recommendations for physical activity programs for all Americans. A statement for health professionals by the Committee on Exercise and Cardiac Rehabilitation of the Council on Clinical Cardiology, American Heart Association. Circulation 94(4):857–862
4. Lavie CJ, Thomas RJ, Squires RW et al (2009) Exercise training and cardiac rehabilitation in primary and secondary prevention of coronary heart disease. Mayo Clin Proc 84(4):373–383
5. Coyan GN, Reeder KM, Vacek JL et al (2014) Diet and exercise interventions following coronary artery bypass graft surgery: a review and call to action. Phys Sportsmed 42(2):119–129
6. La Favor JD, Anderson EJ, Dawkins JT et al (2013) Exercise prevents western diet-associated erectile dysfunction and coronary artery endothelial dysfunction: response to acute apocynin and sepiapterin treatment. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 305(4):R423–R434
7. Anand SS, Islam S, Rosengren A et al (2008) Risk factors for myocardial infarction in women and men: insights from the INTERHEART study. Eur Heart J 29(7):932–940
8. Lusis AJ (2012) Genetics of atherosclerosis. Trends Genet 28(6):267–275
9. Herzberg GR (2004) Aerobic exercise, lipoproteins, and cardiovascular disease: benefits and possible risks. Can J Appl Physiol 29(6):800–807
10. Booth FW, Laye MJ, Lees SJ et al (2008) Reduced physical activity and risk of chronic disease: the biology behind the consequences. Eur J Appl Physiol 102(4):381–390
11. Safdar A, Hamadeh MJ, Kaczor JJ et al (2010) Aberrant mitochondrial homeostasis in the skeletal muscle of sedentary older adults. PLoS One 5(5):e10778
12. Froelicher VF, Oberman A (1972) Analysis of epidemiologic studies of physical inactivity as risk factor for coronary artery disease. Prog Cardiovasc Dis 15(1):41–65
13. Gromnatskii NI, Siniichuk KV (1967) Immunogenesis in Fisgher-Evans syndrome. Probl Gematol Pereliv Krovi 12(9):56–57
14. Joyner MJ, Green DJ (2009) Exercise protects the cardiovascular system: effects beyond traditional risk factors. J Physiol 587(Pt 23):5551–5558
15. Thompson PD (2003) Exercise and physical activity in the prevention and treatment of atherosclerotic cardiovascular disease. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 23(8):1319–1321
16. Swirski FK, Nahrendorf M (2013) Leukocyte behavior in atherosclerosis, myocardial infarction, and heart failure. Science 339(6116):161–166
17. Steffens S, Mach F (2004) Inflammation and atherosclerosis. Herz 29(8):741–748
18. Hansson GK, Libby P (2006) The immune response in atherosclerosis: a double-edged sword. Nat Rev Immunol 6(7):508–519
19. Daniel JM, Sedding DG (2011) Circulating smooth muscle progenitor cells in arterial remodeling. J Mol Cell Cardiol 50(2):273–279
20. Pedersen BK (2009) The diseasome of physical inactivity--and the role of myokines in muscle--fat cross talk. J Physiol 587(Pt 23):5559–5568

21. Chernyavskiy I, Veeranki S, Sen U et al (2016) Atherogenesis: hyperhomocysteinemia interactions with LDL, macrophage function, paraoxonase 1, and exercise. Ann N Y Acad Sci 1363:138–154
22. Touati S, Meziri F, Devaux S et al (2011) Exercise reverses metabolic syndrome in high-fat diet-induced obese rats. Med Sci Sports Exerc 43(3):398–407
23. Szostak J, Laurant P (2011) The forgotten face of regular physical exercise: a ‘natural’ anti-atherogenic activity. Clin Sci (Lond) 121(3):91–106
24. Hambrecht R, Walther C, Mobius-Winkler S et al (2004) Percutaneous coronary angioplasty compared with exercise training in patients with stable coronary artery disease: a randomized trial. Circulation 109(11):1371–1378
25. O'Connor GT, Buring JE, Yusuf S et al (1989) An overview of randomized trials of rehabilitation with exercise after myocardial infarction. Circulation 80(2):234–244
26. Chung HY, Lee EK, Choi YJ et al (2011) Molecular inflammation as an underlying mechanism of the aging process and age-related diseases. J Dent Res 90(7):830–840
27. Lesniewski LA, Durrant JR, Connell ML et al (2011) Aerobic exercise reverses arterial inflammation with aging in mice. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 301(3):H1025–H1032
28. Gomes MJ, Martinez PF, Campos DH et al (2016) Beneficial effects of physical exercise on functional capacity and skeletal muscle oxidative stress in rats with aortic stenosis-induced heart failure. Oxidative Med Cell Longev 2016:8695716
29. Lee J, Cho JY, Kim WK (2014) Anti-inflammation effect of exercise and Korean red ginseng in aging model rats with diet-induced atherosclerosis. Nutr Res Pract 8(3):284–291
30. Balan M, Locke M (2011) Acute exercise activates myocardial nuclear factor kappa B. Cell Stress Chaperones 16(1):105–111
31. Parker L, Stepto NK, Shaw CS et al (2016) Acute high-intensity interval exercise-induced redox signaling is associated with enhanced insulin sensitivity in obese middle-aged men. Front Physiol 7:411
32. Fujii H, Li SH et al (2006) C-reactive protein alters antioxidant defenses and promotes apoptosis in endothelial progenitor cells. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 26(11):2476–2482
33. Olson TP, Dengel DR, Leon AS et al (2007) Changes in inflammatory biomarkers following one-year of moderate resistance training in overweight women. Int J Obes 31(6):996–1003
34. Hotamisligil GS, Shargill NS, Spiegelman BM (1993) Adipose expression of tumor necrosis factor-alpha: direct role in obesity-linked insulin resistance. Science 259(5091):87–91
35. Olson NC, Callas PW, Hanley AJ et al (2012) Circulating levels of TNF-alpha are associated with impaired glucose tolerance, increased insulin resistance, and ethnicity: the Insulin Resistance Atherosclerosis Study. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 97(3):1032–1040
36. Haddy N, Sass C, Droesch S et al (2003) IL-6, TNF-alpha and atherosclerosis risk indicators in a healthy family population: the STANISLAS cohort. Atherosclerosis 170(2):277–283
37. Zhang H, Park Y, Wu J et al (2009) Role of TNF-alpha in vascular dysfunction. Clin Sci (Lond) 116(3):219–230
38. Roitenberg GE, Sharkhun OO, Ushakova TI et al (2010) Impact of TNF-alpha gene polymorphism, development of atherogenic dyslipidemia and risk of atherosclerosis. Vestn Ross Akad Med Nauk (3):3–6
39. Uzui H, Harpf A, Liu M et al (2002) Increased expression of membrane type 3-matrix metalloproteinase in human atherosclerotic plaque: role of activated macrophages and inflammatory cytokines. Circulation 106(24):3024–3030
40. Sloan RP, Shapiro PA, Demeersman RE et al (2007) Aerobic exercise attenuates inducible TNF production in humans. J Appl Physiol (1985) 103(3):1007–1011
41. Starkie R, Ostrowski SR, Jauffred S et al (2003) Exercise and IL-6 infusion inhibit endotoxin-induced TNF-alpha production in humans. FASEB J 17(8):884–886
42. Schumacher A, Peersen K, Sommervoll L et al (2006) Physical performance is associated with markers of vascular inflammation in patients with coronary heart disease. Eur J Cardiovasc Prev Rehabil 13(3):356–362

43. Goldhammer E, Tanchilevitch A, Maor I et al (2005) Exercise training modulates cytokines activity in coronary heart disease patients. Int J Cardiol 100(1):93–99
44. Cesari F, Sofi F, Caporale R et al (2009) Relationship between exercise capacity, endothelial progenitor cells and cytochemokines in patients undergoing cardiac rehabilitation. Thromb Haemost 101(3):521–526
45. Zhang H, Zhang C (2012) Vasoprotection by dietary supplements and exercise: role of TNFalpha signaling. Exp Diabetes Res 2012:972679
46. Halle M, Berg A, Northoff H et al (1998) Importance of TNF-alpha and leptin in obesity and insulin resistance: a hypothesis on the impact of physical exercise. Exerc Immunol Rev 4:77–94
47. Capria A, De Nardo D, Baffetti FR et al (2010) Long-term anti-TNF-alpha treatments reverse the endothelial dysfunction in rheumatoid arthritis: the biological coherence between synovial and endothelial inflammation. Int J Immunopathol Pharmacol 23(1):255–262
48. Febbraio MA, Pedersen BK (2002) Muscle-derived interleukin-6: mechanisms for activation and possible biological roles. FASEB J 16(11):1335–1347
49. Danesh J, Kaptoge S, Mann AG et al (2008) Long-term interleukin-6 levels and subsequent risk of coronary heart disease: two new prospective studies and a systematic review. PLoS Med 5(4):e78
50. Steensberg A, Fischer CP, Keller C et al (2003) IL-6 enhances plasma IL-1ra, IL-10, and cortisol in humans. Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab 285(2):E433–E437
51. Rahmani M, Cruz RP, Granville DJ et al (2006) Allograft vasculopathy versus atherosclerosis. Circ Res 99(8):801–815
52. Yokoe T, Minoguchi K, Matsuo H et al (2003) Elevated levels of C-reactive protein and interleukin-6 in patients with obstructive sleep apnea syndrome are decreased by nasal continuous positive airway pressure. Circulation 107(8):1129–1134
53. Palmefors H, DuttaRoy S, Rundqvist B et al (2014) The effect of physical activity or exercise on key biomarkers in atherosclerosis – a systematic review. Atherosclerosis 235(1):150–161
54. Novaes RD, Goncalves RV, Penitente AR et al (2016) Modulation of inflammatory and oxidative status by exercise attenuates cardiac morphofunctional remodeling in experimental Chagas cardiomyopathy. Life Sci 152:210–219
55. Blankenberg S, Luc G, Ducimetiere P et al (2003) Interleukin-18 and the risk of coronary heart disease in European men: the Prospective Epidemiological Study of Myocardial Infarction (PRIME). Circulation 108(20):2453–2459
56. Tenger C, Sundborger A, Jawien J et al (2005) IL-18 accelerates atherosclerosis accompanied by elevation of IFN-gamma and CXCL16 expression independently of T cells. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 25(4):791–796
57. Kohut ML, McCann DA, Russell DW et al (2006) Aerobic exercise, but not flexibility/resistance exercise, reduces serum IL-18, CRP, and IL-6 independent of beta-blockers, BMI, and psychosocial factors in older adults. Brain Behav Immun 20(3):201–209
58. Pinto A, Di Raimondo D, Tuttolomondo A et al (2012) Effects of physical exercise on inflammatory markers of atherosclerosis. Curr Pharm Des 18(28):4326–4349
59. Nojima H, Watanabe H, Yamane K et al (2008) Effect of aerobic exercise training on oxidative stress in patients with type 2 diabetes mellitus. Metabolism 57(2):170–176
60. Leung FP, Yung LM, Laher I et al (2008) Exercise, vascular wall and cardiovascular diseases: an update (Part 1). Sports Med 38(12):1009–1024
61. Yung LM, Laher I, Yao X et al (2009) Exercise, vascular wall and cardiovascular diseases: an update (Part 2). Sports Med 39(1):45–63
62. Gordon L, McGrowder DA, Pena YT et al (2013) Effect of yoga exercise therapy on oxidative stress indicators with end-stage renal disease on hemodialysis. Int J Yoga 6(1):31–38
63. Yoshida H, Kisugi R (2010) Mechanisms of LDL oxidation. Clin Chim Acta 411(23–24):1875–1882
64. Araujo JA (2010) Particulate air pollution, systemic oxidative stress, inflammation, and atherosclerosis. Air Qual Atmos Health 4(1):79–93

65. Rector RS, Warner SO, Liu Y et al (2007) Exercise and diet induced weight loss improves measures of oxidative stress and insulin sensitivity in adults with characteristics of the metabolic syndrome. Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab 293(2):E500–E506
66. Jorde UP, Colombo PC, Ahuja K et al (2007) Exercise-induced increases in oxidized low-density lipoprotein are associated with adverse outcomes in chronic heart failure. J Card Fail 13(9):759–764
67. Anderson TJ (2003) Nitric oxide, atherosclerosis and the clinical relevance of endothelial dysfunction. Heart Fail Rev 8(1):71–86
68. Ignarro LJ, Buga GM, Wood KS et al (1987) Endothelium-derived relaxing factor produced and released from artery and vein is nitric oxide. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 84(24):9265–9269
69. Davignon J, Ganz P (2004) Role of endothelial dysfunction in atherosclerosis. Circulation 109(23 Suppl 1):III27–III32
70. Cooke JP, Dzau VJ (1997) Nitric oxide synthase: role in the genesis of vascular disease. Annu Rev Med 48:489–509
71. Cai H, Harrison DG (2000) Endothelial dysfunction in cardiovascular diseases: the role of oxidant stress. Circ Res 87(10):840–844
72. Harrison D, Griendling KK, Landmesser U et al (2003) Role of oxidative stress in atherosclerosis. Am J Cardiol 91(3A):7A–11A
73. Linke A, Erbs S, Hambrecht R (2006) Exercise and the coronary circulation-alterations and adaptations in coronary artery disease. Prog Cardiovasc Dis 48(4):270–284
74. Silver AE, Beske SD, Christou DD et al (2007) Overweight and obese humans demonstrate increased vascular endothelial NAD(P)H oxidase-p47(phox) expression and evidence of endothelial oxidative stress. Circulation 115(5):627–637
75. Warnholtz A, Nickenig G, Schulz E et al (1999) Increased NADH-oxidase-mediated superoxide production in the early stages of atherosclerosis: evidence for involvement of the renin-angiotensin system. Circulation 99(15):2027–2033
76. Laufs U, Wassmann S, Czech T et al (2005) Physical inactivity increases oxidative stress, endothelial dysfunction, and atherosclerosis. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 25(4):809–814
77. de Moraes C, Davel AP, Rossoni LV et al (2008) Exercise training improves relaxation response and SOD-1 expression in aortic and mesenteric rings from high caloric diet-fed rats. BMC Physiol 8:12
78. Adams V, Linke A, Krankel N et al (2005) Impact of regular physical activity on the NAD(P)H oxidase and angiotensin receptor system in patients with coronary artery disease. Circulation 111(5):555–562
79. Hambrecht R, Adams V, Erbs S et al (2003) Regular physical activity improves endothelial function in patients with coronary artery disease by increasing phosphorylation of endothelial nitric oxide synthase. Circulation 107(25):3152–3158
80. Guizoni DM, Dorighello GG, Oliveira HC et al (2016) Aerobic exercise training protects against endothelial dysfunction by increasing nitric oxide and hydrogen peroxide production in LDL receptor-deficient mice. J Transl Med 14(1):213
81. Roberts CK, Chen AK, Barnard RJ (2007) Effect of a short-term diet and exercise intervention in youth on atherosclerotic risk factors. Atherosclerosis 191(1):98–106
82. Roberts CK, Vaziri ND, Barnard RJ (2002) Effect of diet and exercise intervention on blood pressure, insulin, oxidative stress, and nitric oxide availability. Circulation 106(20):2530–2532
83. Tyagi SC, Lominadze D, Roberts AM (2005) Homocysteine in microvascular endothelial cell barrier permeability. Cell Biochem Biophys 43(1):37–44
84. Tehlivets O (2011) Homocysteine as a risk factor for atherosclerosis: is its conversion to s-adenosyl-L-homocysteine the key to deregulated lipid metabolism? J Lipids 2011:702853
85. Naess H, Nyland H, Idicula T et al (2013) C-reactive protein and homocysteine predict long-term mortality in young ischemic stroke patients. J Stroke Cerebrovasc Dis 22(8):e435–e440
86. Signorello MG, Viviani GL, Armani U et al (2007) Homocysteine, reactive oxygen species and nitric oxide in type 2 diabetes mellitus. Thromb Res 120(4):607–613

87. Tsai JC, Perrella MA, Yoshizumi M et al (1994) Promotion of vascular smooth muscle cell growth by homocysteine: a link to atherosclerosis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 91(14):6369–6373
88. Sen U, Mishra PK, Tyagi N et al (2010) Homocysteine to hydrogen sulfide or hypertension. Cell Biochem Biophys 57(2–3):49–58
89. Tyagi N, Sedoris KC, Steed M et al (2005) Mechanisms of homocysteine-induced oxidative stress. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 289(6):H2649–H2656
90. Rozenberg O, Rosenblat M, Coleman R et al (2003) Paraoxonase (PON1) deficiency is associated with increased macrophage oxidative stress: studies in PON1-knockout mice. Free Radic Biol Med 34(6):774–784
91. Rozenberg O, Shih DM, Aviram M (2005) Paraoxonase 1 (PON1) attenuates macrophage oxidative status: studies in PON1 transfected cells and in PON1 transgenic mice. Atherosclerosis 181(1):9–18
92. Rozenberg O, Shih DM, Aviram M (2003) Human serum paraoxonase 1 decreases macrophage cholesterol biosynthesis: possible role for its phospholipase-A2-like activity and lysophosphatidylcholine formation. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 23(3):461–467
93. Neuman JC, Albright KA, Schalinske KL (2013) Exercise prevents hyperhomocysteinemia in a dietary folate-restricted mouse model. Nutr Res 33(6):487–493
94. Veeranki S, Tyagi SC (2013) Defective homocysteine metabolism: potential implications for skeletal muscle malfunction. Int J Mol Sci 14(7):15074–15091
95. Veeranki S, Lominadze D, Tyagi SC (2015) Hyperhomocysteinemia inhibits satellite cell regenerative capacity through p38 alpha/beta MAPK signaling. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 309(2):H325–H334
96. Veeranki S, Winchester LJ, Tyagi SC (2015) Hyperhomocysteinemia associated skeletal muscle weakness involves mitochondrial dysfunction and epigenetic modifications. Biochim Biophys Acta 1852(5):732–741
97. Pearson JD (2000) Normal endothelial cell function. Lupus 9(3):183–188
98. Corti R, Hutter R, Badimon JJ et al (2004) Evolving concepts in the triad of atherosclerosis, inflammation and thrombosis. J Thromb Thrombolysis 17(1):35–44
99. Dod HS, Bhardwaj R, Sajja V et al (2010) Effect of intensive lifestyle changes on endothelial function and on inflammatory markers of atherosclerosis. Am J Cardiol 105(3):362–367
100. Galetta F, Franzoni F, Plantinga Y et al (2006) Ambulatory blood pressure monitoring and endothelium-dependent vasodilation in the elderly athletes. Biomed Pharmacother 60(8):443–447
101. Luk TH, Dai YL, Siu CW et al (2009) Habitual physical activity is associated with endothelial function and endothelial progenitor cells in patients with stable coronary artery disease. Eur J Cardiovasc Prev Rehabil 16(4):464–471
102. Gielen S, Schuler G, Hambrecht R (2001) Exercise training in coronary artery disease and coronary vasomotion. Circulation 103(1):e1–e6
103. Ribeiro F, Alves AJ, Duarte JA et al (2010) Is exercise training an effective therapy targeting endothelial dysfunction and vascular wall inflammation? Int J Cardiol 141(3):214–221
104. Hamburg NM, McMackin CJ, Huang AL et al (2007) Physical inactivity rapidly induces insulin resistance and microvascular dysfunction in healthy volunteers. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 27(12):2650–2656
105. Gonzalez A, Silva E, Villasmil J et al (2015) 3b.04: impaired endothelial vasodilator function in normotensive adolescents with exaggerated exercise blood pressure response. J Hypertens 33(Suppl 1):e35
106. Pellegrin M, Alonso F, Aubert JF et al (2009) Swimming prevents vulnerable atherosclerotic plaque development in hypertensive 2-kidney, 1-clip mice by modulating angiotensin II type 1 receptor expression independently from hemodynamic changes. Hypertension 53(5):782–789
107. Lambert BS, Greene NP, Carradine AT et al (2014) Aquatic treadmill training reduces blood pressure reactivity to physical stress. Med Sci Sports Exerc 46(4):809–816
108. Faria Tde O, Targueta GP, Angeli JK et al (2010) Acute resistance exercise reduces blood pressure and vascular reactivity, and increases endothelium-dependent relaxation in spontaneously hypertensive rats. Eur J Appl Physiol 110(2):359–366

109. Gielen S, Erbs S, Linke A et al (2003) Home-based versus hospital-based exercise programs in patients with coronary artery disease: effects on coronary vasomotion. Am Heart J 145(1):E3
110. Luk TH, Dai YL, Siu CW et al (2012) Effect of exercise training on vascular endothelial function in patients with stable coronary artery disease: a randomized controlled trial. Eur J Prev Cardiol 19(4):830–839
111. Sixt S, Beer S, Bluher M et al (2010) Long- but not short-term multifactorial intervention with focus on exercise training improves coronary endothelial dysfunction in diabetes mellitus type 2 and coronary artery disease. Eur Heart J 31(1):112–119
112. Maiorana A, O'Driscoll G, Cheetham C et al (2001) The effect of combined aerobic and resistance exercise training on vascular function in type 2 diabetes. J Am Coll Cardiol 38(3):860–866
113. Schjerve IE, Tyldum GA, Tjonna AE et al (2008) Both aerobic endurance and strength training programmes improve cardiovascular health in obese adults. Clin Sci (Lond) 115(9):283–293
114. Woo KS, Chook P, CW Y et al (2004) Effects of diet and exercise on obesity-related vascular dysfunction in children. Circulation 109(16):1981–1986
115. Green DJ, Walsh JH, Maiorana A et al (2003) Exercise-induced improvement in endothelial dysfunction is not mediated by changes in CV risk factors: pooled analysis of diverse patient populations. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 285(6):H2679–H2687
116. Green DJ, O'Driscoll G, Joyner MJ et al (2008) Exercise and cardiovascular risk reduction: time to update the rationale for exercise? J Appl Physiol (1985) 105(2):766–768
117. Lewis TV, Dart AM, Chin-Dusting JP et al (1999) Exercise training increases basal nitric oxide production from the forearm in hypercholesterolemic patients. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 19(11):2782–2787
118. Faggiotto A, Ross R, Harker L (1984) Studies of hypercholesterolemia in the nonhuman primate. I. Changes that lead to fatty streak formation. Arteriosclerosis 4(4):323–340
119. Masuda J, Ross R (1990) Atherogenesis during low level hypercholesterolemia in the nonhuman primate. I. Fatty streak formation. Arteriosclerosis 10(2):164–177
120. Bevilacqua MP, Nelson RM, Mannori G et al (1994) Endothelial-leukocyte adhesion molecules in human disease. Annu Rev Med 45:361–378
121. Wegge JK, Roberts CK, Ngo TH et al (2004) Effect of diet and exercise intervention on inflammatory and adhesion molecules in postmenopausal women on hormone replacement therapy and at risk for coronary artery disease. Metabolism 53(3):377–381
122. Adamopoulos S, Parissis J, Kroupis C et al (2001) Physical training reduces peripheral markers of inflammation in patients with chronic heart failure. Eur Heart J 22(9):791–797
123. Bjornstad HH, Bruvik J, Bjornstad AB et al (2008) Exercise training decreases plasma levels of soluble CD40 ligand and P-selectin in patients with chronic heart failure. Eur J Cardiovasc Prev Rehabil 15(1):43–48
124. Yang AL, Chen HI (2003) Chronic exercise reduces adhesion molecules/iNOS expression and partially reverses vascular responsiveness in hypercholesterolemic rabbit aortae. Atherosclerosis 169(1):11–17
125. Ando J, Tsuboi H, Korenaga R et al (1994) Shear stress inhibits adhesion of cultured mouse endothelial cells to lymphocytes by downregulating VCAM-1 expression. Am J Physiol 267(3 Pt 1):C679–C687
126. Dimmeler S, Haendeler J, Rippmann V et al (1996) Shear stress inhibits apoptosis of human endothelial cells. FEBS Lett 399(1-2):71–74
127. Inoue N, Ramasamy S, Fukai T et al (1996) Shear stress modulates expression of Cu/Zn superoxide dismutase in human aortic endothelial cells. Circ Res 79(1):32–37
128. Stitt AW, He C, Friedman S et al (1997) Elevated AGE-modified ApoB in sera of euglycemic, normolipidemic patients with atherosclerosis: relationship to tissue AGEs. Mol Med 3(9):617–627
129. Winkles JA, Alberts GF, Brogi E et al (1993) Endothelin-1 and endothelin receptor mRNA expression in normal and atherosclerotic human arteries. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 191(3):1081–1088

130. Zeiher AM, Goebel H, Schachinger V et al (1995) Tissue endothelin-1 immunoreactivity in the active coronary atherosclerotic plaque. A clue to the mechanism of increased vasoreactivity of the culprit lesion in unstable angina. Circulation 91(4):941–947
131. Maeda S, Miyauchi T, Iemitsu M et al (2004) Resistance exercise training reduces plasma endothelin-1 concentration in healthy young humans. J Cardiovasc Pharmacol 44(Suppl 1):S443–S446
132. Maeda S, Tanabe T, Miyauchi T et al (2003) Aerobic exercise training reduces plasma endothelin-1 concentration in older women. J Appl Physiol (1985) 95(1):336–341
133. Aqel NM, Ball RY, Waldmann H et al (1985) Identification of macrophages and smooth muscle cells in human atherosclerosis using monoclonal antibodies. J Pathol 146(3):197–204
134. Jonasson L, Holm J, Skalli O et al (1986) Regional accumulations of T cells, macrophages, and smooth muscle cells in the human atherosclerotic plaque. Arteriosclerosis 6(2):131–138
135. Chinetti-Gbaguidi G, Baron M, Bouhlel MA et al (2011) Human atherosclerotic plaque alternative macrophages display low cholesterol handling but high phagocytosis because of distinct activities of the PPARgamma and LXRalpha pathways. Circ Res 108(8):985–995
136. Martinez FO, Helming L, Gordon S (2009) Alternative activation of macrophages: an immunologic functional perspective. Annu Rev Immunol 27:451–483
137. Colin S, Chinetti-Gbaguidi G, Staels B (2014) Macrophage phenotypes in atherosclerosis. Immunol Rev 262(1):153–166
138. Hirata Y, Tabata M, Kurobe H et al (2011) Coronary atherosclerosis is associated with macrophage polarization in epicardial adipose tissue. J Am Coll Cardiol 58(3):248–255
139. Mantovani A, Biswas SK, Galdiero MR et al (2013) Macrophage plasticity and polarization in tissue repair and remodelling. J Pathol 229(2):176–185
140. Khallou-Laschet J, Varthaman A, Fornasa G et al (2010) Macrophage plasticity in experimental atherosclerosis. PLoS One 5(1):e8852
141. Lee SJ, Lee YS, Seo KW et al (2012) Homocysteine enhances MMP-9 production in murine macrophages via ERK and Akt signaling pathways. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 260(1):89–94
142. Winchester LJ, Veeranki S, Givvimani S et al (2015) Homocysteine elicits an M1 phenotype in murine macrophages through an EMMPRIN-mediated pathway. Can J Physiol Pharmacol 93(7):577–584
143. Yasmin MECM, Wallace S et al (2005) Matrix metalloproteinase-9 (MMP-9), MMP-2, and serum elastase activity are associated with systolic hypertension and arterial stiffness. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 25(2):372
144. Bescond A, Augier T, Chareyre C et al (1999) Influence of homocysteine on matrix metalloproteinase-2: activation and activity. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 263(2):498–503
145. Pinto PR, Rocco DD, Okuda LS et al (2015) Aerobic exercise training enhances the in vivo cholesterol trafficking from macrophages to the liver independently of changes in the expression of genes involved in lipid flux in macrophages and aorta. Lipids Health Dis 14:109
146. Kadoglou NP, Kostomitsopoulos N, Kapelouzou A et al (2011) Effects of exercise training on the severity and composition of atherosclerotic plaque in apoE-deficient mice. J Vasc Res 48(4):347–356
147. Kadoglou NP, Moustardas P, Kapelouzou A et al (2013) The anti-inflammatory effects of exercise training promote atherosclerotic plaque stabilization in apolipoprotein E knockout mice with diabetic atherosclerosis. Eur J Histochem 57(1):e3
148. Moustardas P, Kadoglou NP, Katsimpoulas M et al (2013) The complementary effects of atorvastatin and exercise treatment on the composition and stability of the atherosclerotic plaques in ApoE knockout mice. PLoS One 9(9):e108240
149. Naghavi M, Libby P, Falk E et al (2003) From vulnerable plaque to vulnerable patient: a call for new definitions and risk assessment strategies: Part I. Circulation 108(14):1664–1672
150. Napoli C, Williams-Ignarro S, de Nigris F et al (2006) Physical training and metabolic supplementation reduce spontaneous atherosclerotic plaque rupture and prolong survival in hypercholesterolemic mice. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 103(27):10479–10484
151. Pellegrin M, Miguet-Alfonsi C, Bouzourene K et al (2009) Long-term exercise stabilizes atherosclerotic plaque in ApoE knockout mice. Med Sci Sports Exerc 41(12):2128–2135

152. Moustardas P, Kadoglou NP, Katsimpoulas M et al (2014) The complementary effects of atorvastatin and exercise treatment on the composition and stability of the atherosclerotic plaques in ApoE knockout mice. PLoS One 9(9):e108240
153. Lusis AJ (2000) Atherosclerosis. Nature 407(6801):233–241
154. Kolodgie FD, Burke AP, Skorija KS et al (2006) Lipoprotein-associated phospholipase A2 protein expression in the natural progression of human coronary atherosclerosis. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 26(11):2523–2529
155. Lind L, Simon T, Johansson L et al (2012) Circulating levels of secretory- and lipoprotein-associated phospholipase A2 activities: relation to atherosclerotic plaques and future all-cause mortality. Eur Heart J 33(23):2946–2954
156. Verona J, Gilligan LE, Gimenez C et al (2013) Physical activity and cardiometabolic risk in male children and adolescents: the Balcarce study. Life Sci 93(2–3):64–68
157. Wooten JS, Nambi P, Gillard BK et al (2013) Intensive lifestyle modification reduces Lp-PLA2 in dyslipidemic HIV/HAART patients. Med Sci Sports Exerc 45(6):1043–1050
158. Reddy KJ, Singh M, Batsell RR et al (2010) Lipoprotein-associated phospholipase A2 mass is significantly reduced in dyslipidemic patients treated with lifestyle modification and combination lipid-modifying drug therapy. Prev Cardiol 13(3):130–134
159. Alpert MA (1999) Homocyst(e)ine, atherosclerosis, and thrombosis. South Med J 92(9):858–865
160. Konecky N, Malinow MR, Tunick PA et al (1997) Correlation between plasma homocyst(e)ine and aortic atherosclerosis. Am Heart J 133(5):534–540
161. XQ W, Ding J, Ge AY et al (2014) Acute phase homocysteine related to severity and outcome of atherothrombotic stroke – reply. Eur J Intern Med 25(1):e15
162. Davies EJ, Moxham T, Rees K et al (2010) Exercise training for systolic heart failure: Cochrane systematic review and meta-analysis. Eur J Heart Fail 12(7):706–715
163. Piepoli MF, Davos C, Francis DP et al (2004) Exercise training meta-analysis of trials in patients with chronic heart failure (ExTraMATCH). BMJ 328(7433):189
164. Taylor RS, Brown A, Ebrahim S et al (2004) Exercise-based rehabilitation for patients with coronary heart disease: systematic review and meta-analysis of randomized controlled trials. Am J Med 116(10):682–692
165. Lee DC, Pate RR, Lavie CJ et al (2014) Leisure-time running reduces all-cause and cardiovascular mortality risk. J Am Coll Cardiol 64(5):472–481
166. Kroger K, Lehmann N, Rappaport L et al (2011) Carotid and peripheral atherosclerosis in male marathon runners. Med Sci Sports Exerc 43(7):1142–1147
167. Taylor BA, Zaleski AL, Capizzi JA et al (2014) Influence of chronic exercise on carotid atherosclerosis in marathon runners. BMJ Open 4(2):e004498
168. Wen CP, Wai JP, Tsai MK et al (2011) Minimum amount of physical activity for reduced mortality and extended life expectancy: a prospective cohort study. Lancet 378(9798):1244–1253
169. Paffenbarger RS Jr, Hyde RT, Wing AL et al (1993) The association of changes in physical-activity level and other lifestyle characteristics with mortality among men. N Engl J Med 328(8):538–545
170. Sofi F, Capalbo A, Cesari F et al (2008) Physical activity during leisure time and primary prevention of coronary heart disease: an updated meta-analysis of cohort studies. Eur J Cardiovasc Prev Rehabil 15(3):247–257
171. Sattelmair J, Pertman J, Ding EL et al (2011) Dose response between physical activity and risk of coronary heart disease: a meta-analysis. Circulation 124(7):789–795
172. Baggish AL, Wang F, Weiner RB et al (2008) Training-specific changes in cardiac structure and function: a prospective and longitudinal assessment of competitive athletes. J Appl Physiol (1985) 104(4):1121–1128
173. Kim JH, Baggish AL (2016) Differentiating exercise-induced cardiac adaptations from cardiac pathology: the "Grey zone" of clinical uncertainty. Can J Cardiol 32(4):429–437
174. Schnohr P, O'Keefe JH, Marott JL et al (2015) Dose of jogging and long-term mortality: the Copenhagen City Heart Study. J Am Coll Cardiol 65(5):411–419

175. Andersen K, Farahmand B, Ahlbom A et al (2013) Risk of arrhythmias in 52 755 long-distance cross-country skiers: a cohort study. Eur Heart J 34(47):3624–3631
176. La Gerche A, Burns AT, Mooney DJ et al (2012) Exercise-induced right ventricular dysfunction and structural remodelling in endurance athletes. Eur Heart J 33(8):998–1006
177. James CA, Bhonsale A, Tichnell C et al (2013) Exercise increases age-related penetrance and arrhythmic risk in arrhythmogenic right ventricular dysplasia/cardiomyopathy-associated desmosomal mutation carriers. J Am Coll Cardiol 62(14):1290–1297

Chapter 16
Experimental Evidences Supporting Training-Induced Benefits in Spontaneously Hypertensive Rats

Gustavo S. Masson and Lisete C. Michelini

Abstract It is well known that chronic hypertension is accompanied by several functional deficits in the central nervous system and peripheral tissues, most of which are corrected by exercise training. However, the biological mechanisms underlying these effects are not yet well understood. In the present chapter we summarize recent experimental evidence on cellular/molecular mechanisms supporting not only the deleterious effects of hypertension on autonomic control and peripheral circulatory deficits, but also their reversion by low to moderate aerobic exercise training. Interestingly, both hypertension and aerobic training exert their effects by acting exactly on the same pathways/mechanisms but in opposed directions.

Keywords Training-induced • Spontaneously hypertensive rats • Exercise

1 Introduction

The development of experimental models of hypertension allowed researchers to reveal several pathophysiological mechanisms and to discover new therapeutic strategies. Several pharmacological as well as life style modifications have been extensively used to overcome many of the deleterious effects caused by the maintenance of elevated pressure levels. Hypertensive animals submitted to aerobic exercise training, an important life style change, developed numerous cardiovascular

G.S. Masson
Department of Physiology & Biophysics, Institute of Biomedical Sciences, University of Sao Paulo, Sao Paulo, Brazil

L.C. Michelini (✉)
Department of Physiology & Biophysics, Institute of Biomedical Sciences, University of Sao Paulo, Sao Paulo, Brazil

National Institute for Science & Technology – INCT (In)activity & Exercise, CNPq, São Paulo, Brazil
e-mail: michelin@usp.br

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*, Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_16

benefits opening the possibility for its usage in the clinical practice. For instance, clinical studies demonstrated that central autonomic adaptations induced by aerobic training are the main cause of baroreflex sensitivity improvement in hypertensive patients [1]. Indeed, experimental studies in spontaneously hypertensive rats (SHR) identified that normalization of baroreflex function and improvement of cardiac vagal activity are timely correlated with both the downregulation of brain renin-angiotensin system and the reduction of oxidative stress and inflammatory profile in autonomic control areas [2, 3]. The present chapter, reviewing these data and others focused in the cross-talking between tissue dysfunction and molecular/cellular responses, allows the physical training prescribers to understand the physiological mechanisms that attenuate autonomic dysfunction and how the improvement of autonomic regulation contributes to a better circulatory control in hypertension.

2 Central Nervous System and Autonomic Dysfunction in Hypertension

Directly coupled to cardiovascular system, central nervous system drives both acute and chronic hemodynamic adjustments during distinct environmental conditions. For this purpose, the brain continuously monitors the cardiovascular parameters and integrates these signals in order to reflexly codify cardiovascular and metabolic parameters through the sympathetic and parasympathetic divisions of the autonomic nervous system. There are three major sets for afferent signaling of cardiovascular parameters: arterial baroreceptors, peripheral chemoreceptors and cardiopulmonary receptors. These intrinsic receptors of the cardiovascular system codify pressure levels, circulating blood gases and cardiac function, respectively, whose signals are integrated in central autonomic areas, triggering appropriate parasympathetic and sympathetic outflow to heart and vessels [4, 5]. In hypertension, peripheral signaling mainly by baroreceptors and chemoreceptors are dysfunctional and central integrative autonomic mechanisms are abnormal, contributing to increased sympathetic nerve activity and suppressed parasympathetic nerve activity, which characterizes the concept of autonomic dysfunction [6–8].

Baroreflex is recognized as the most important beat-to-beat regulatory mechanism of arterial pressure. Baroreceptors are located in the adventitial and media tunica of aortic arch and carotid sinus. These mechanoreceptors present channels of Degenerin/Epithelial Na + channel, Acid sensing ion channel 2 [9], and transient receptor potential cations channels superfamilies, as the transient receptor potential channel 5 [10]. Once the pressure wave strains the vascular wall in the aortic arch and carotid sinus, the baroreceptors are stretched and the mechanosensitive channels induce a cationic influx, which depolarizes Na + channels and increases aortic depressor nerve activity. In the brainstem, second order neurons located at nucleus tractus solitarii (NTS) are stimulated, activating parasympathetic areas, as the nucleus ambiguus (NA) and the dorsal nucleus of vagus nerve (DMV) [4]. Also, these

glutamatergic second order neurons activate caudal ventrolateral medulla's (CVLM) neurons, which are gabaergic and inhibit the sympathetic premotor neurons within the rostral ventrolateral medulla (RVLM). These neuronal connections activate parasympathetic preganglionic neurons and restrain sympathetic outflow to produce acute cardiovascular adjustments as cardiac output reduction, peripheral vasodilation and decrease in circulating catecholamines, renin and vasopressin, which contribute to reduce and stabilize arterial pressure. On the other hand, during blood pressure reduction, baroreceptors' depolarization is attenuated and, consequently, NTS stimulation. Then, parasympathetic pre-ganglionic neurons of the NA and DMV are not activated, as well as the sympathetic premotor neurons of the RVLM (which received continuous stimulation from higher integrative centers) are not inhibited. Therefore, the arterial pressure fall reflexly leads to unload of parasympathetic and increase of sympathetic activity to bring pressure back to control levels. It is also known that brainstem integrative autonomic areas are continuously modulated by hypothalamic neuronal circuitries within the paraventricular nucleus (PVN) and other supramedullary pathways [5, 7, 11]. Vasopressinergic and oxytocinergic projections from the PVN to the NTS/DMV area are shown to decrease and increase baroreflex sensitivity, respectively [12–16].

Baroreflex sensitivity is attenuated in both pre-hypertensive and hypertensive animals [17, 18]. In other words, the magnitude of cardiovascular adjustments, as changes in heart rate and peripheral vascular resistance, evoked by arterial pressure oscillations are depressed. Stiffening of the arterial wall, oxidative stress and inflammation in autonomic areas are the main mechanisms that generate baroreflex dysfunction [6, 8, 19, 20]. As described in the following sections, hypertensive subjects exhibit several morphological alterations in the wall of arteries resulting in a stiff vascular wall. As a direct consequence, each pressure wave reduces its mechanical deformation leading to an attenuated activation of NTS' second order neurons, reduced reflex responses to load/unload of baroreceptors and elevated pressure variability [21, 22]. The increased pressure variability augments hydrostatic pressure oscillations in the capillaries, exposing tissues to short periods of hypoxia and hyperoxia. These repetitive ischemia-reperfusion episodes activate local renin-angiotensin system, increase reactive oxygen species availability and pro-inflammatory cytokines production facilitating the development of end-organ injuries in several tissues [20, 23–26]. In addition to increased pressure variability, autonomic dysfunction promotes end-organ damage through elevated adrenergic signaling. Beta-adrenergic signaling in the myocardium induces cardiac hypertrophy, augments matrix metalloproteinase-2 activity and enhances TGF-β expression and collagen I and III synthesis. Increased cardiac sympathetic signaling has been shown to intensify reactive oxygen species production and infiltration of hematopoietic mononuclear cells [27–29]. Adrenergic hyperactivation also modifies renin secretion and sodium/water reabsorption determining abnormal renal function [30]. Indirectly, renal adrenergic signaling elevates renin release and, consequently, increases plasma angiotensin II, which, as described subsequently, promotes several tissue injuries through activated oxidative stress and inflammation.

Peripheral chemoreflex, one of the most important regulatory mechanisms for respiratory responses [31], is also crucial for the regulation of autonomic control. Chemoreceptors are located bilaterally in the carotid body, at the bifurcation of common carotid artery. Within the carotid body chemosensitive type I cells are responsible for the transduction of PO2 (most important), PCO2 and pH levels in action potentials' frequency. Acute reduction of PO2 increases AMP/ATP ratio leading to AMP-activated protein kinase (AMPK) activation, which inhibits oxygen-sensitivity potassium channels inducing the chemoreceptor depolarization [32]. The hypoxic environment also attenuates nitric oxide and carbon monoxide production and intensifies reactive oxygen species formation, which promotes further type 1 cell depolarization [33, 34]. From the carotid body's cells, afferents fibers stimulate chemosensitive second order neurons located in the NTS, which project and activate rostral ventrolateral medulla sympathetic pre-motor neurons [35] producing reflex cardiovascular adjustment to hypoxia, as the elevation of peripheral vascular resistance, cardiac contractility, cardiac output and arterial pressure.

Chemoreflex dysfunction in hypertension was described since early 80's in SHRs [36]. In the last years, the role of chronic chemoreceptor activation in the establishment and maintenance of autonomic dysfunction and elevated arterial pressure was demonstrated in experimental studies. Juvenile SHRs in the pre-hypertensive phase already exhibit hyperactivity of carotid body cells [37–39]. Interesting, selective denervation of the carotid bodies in SHRs decreases both sympathetic activity and arterial pressure [37, 40].

2.1 Brain Cellular/Molecular Mechanisms Generating Autonomic Dysfunction

Besides the previously mentioned vascular abnormalities, hyperactivity of the renin-angiotensin system, increased availability of reactive oxygen species and pro-inflammatory cytokines were described in the brain of hypertensive individuals. In angiotensin II-induced hypertension, angiotensinergic and inflammatory signaling are shown to increase NADPH oxidase activation, superoxide anion release and neuronal calcium influx in circumventricular areas as the subfornical organ. Since the subfornical neurons project and activate sympathetic pre-motor neurons located in the PVN, increased neuronal activity in the subfornical organ leads to baroreflex dysfunction, increased sympathetic outflow and elevated blood pressure [41–45]. In several models of hypertension, such as the SHR [2, 3, 46], angiotensin II-induced [44, 47–51], renovascular [52–54] and high salt diet hypertension [55], in addition to areas outside the blood-brain barrier, angiotensinergic, oxidative and inflammatory signaling were also observed in autonomic brain areas inside the blood brain barrier as the PVN, RVLM and NTS.

There are many cellular/molecular mechanisms by which RAS hyperactivity and oxidative stress promote neural inflammation and autonomic unbalance. Increased gene and protein expression of different components of the vasoconstrictor axis of the renin-angiotensin system as the angiotensinogen, angiotensin converting enzyme and AT1 receptor were described in the brain of hypertensive animals [49, 53, 56, 57]. Both angiotensin II, via AT1 receptor, and the availability of pro-inflammatory cytokines increase cytosolic calcium concentration through the activation of phospholipase A2, which leads to inositol 3-phosphate production and, subsequently, calcium release from the endoplasmatic reticulum. Elevated cytosolic calcium concentration induces protein kinase C activation that phosphorylates serine 303, 304 and 328 autoinhibitory domains of p47phox, a regulatory subunit of NADPH oxidase. These post-translational modifications allow p47phox migration from cytosol to cell membrane, where it is assembled to others NADPH oxidase's subunits, as the catalytic subunit gp91phox, releasing superoxide anions [44, 50, 58, 59] and causing neuronal activation.

In addition to increase the neuronal activity, reactive oxygen species also stimulate redox-sensitive signaling pathways, the mitogen-activated protein kinases (MAPK). In the PVN and RVLM angiotensin II induces p42/44 MAPK phosphorylation therefore increasing the activity of several transcriptional factors, such as CREB, AP-1 and NF-kB. Upregulation of these transcriptional factors trigger a positive feedback mechanism between oxidative stress, inflammation and angiotensin II, since it increases gene expression of NADPH oxidase's subunits, pro-inflammatory cytokines (Tumor necrosis factor-alpha, Interleukine-6 and Interleukine-1beta) as well as the gene expression of RAS's components (angiotensinogen, angiotensin converting enzyme and AT1 receptor), amplifying the deleterious effect on autonomic areas.

In the NTS, reactive oxygen species are shown to attenuate NA' stimulation, since these neural connections are positively modulated by nitric oxide and the reactive oxygen species reduce nitric oxide availability by nitric oxide synthase uncoupling (see sections below). Within the PVN preautonomic neurons, reactive oxygen species reduce nitric oxide availability and, consequently, NR1 subunit of NMDA receptor nitrosylation, an important mechanism for the inactivation of local glutamatergic signaling. Thus, reactive oxygen species increase neuronal activity, leading to baroreflex dysfunction and sympathetic hyperactivity [45, 48, 60–62].

Directly related to the angiotensin II-induced neuronal inflammation, microglia activation was shown to be an important source for pro-inflammatory cytokines and reactive oxygen species in the brain of hypertensive individuals [63, 64]. In the neurogenic hypertension induced by chronic angiotensin II infusion or systemic inflammation, Shi et al. [64] and Wu et al. [65] have shown microglial activation within the PVN and RVLM, marked generation of pro-inflammatory cytokines and augmentation of both plasma norepinephrine content and blood pressure levels. In the PVN of the adult SHR we recently showed robust microglia activation and marked increase in the local synthesis of pro-inflammatory cytokines, which are

accompanied by reduced baroreflex sensitivity, increased sympathetic and reduced parasympathetic activity and increased blood pressure variability, important markers of autonomic dysfunction [66].

2.2 *Correction of Autonomic Dysfunction by Exercise Training*

Aerobic exercise training is recognized as one of the most efficient non-pharmacological therapeutic strategies, producing in hypertensive patients an arterial pressure reduction in the range of 8–5 mmHg [67, 68]. In the 3-months old SHR, 6–8 weeks of moderate aerobic exercise training (5 sessions per week, 1 h per session and 50–60% of maximum exercise capacity) are able to significantly decrease mean arterial pressure by approximately 5–15% [3, 46, 69, 70]. However, pressure fall is partial and pressure levels are still higher in the trained SHR when compared to sedentary age-matched normotensive controls. Similar data were observed in the renovascular model of hypertension [71, 72].

Besides the beneficial remodeling of the microcirculation in exercised tissues (capillary angiogenesis, wall/lumen ratio normalization of the hypertrophied arterioles, increased conductance of small venules, [73–77]), training-induced regression of autonomic dysfunction is considered one of the most important mechanism for the correction of hypertension-induced deleterious adjustments, in addition to the partial blood pressure fall. In the adult SHR only 1–2 weeks of aerobic training are able to downregulate brain RAS [2] and to reduce oxidative stress and inflammatory profile in brain autonomic areas [3, 66], therefore normalizing baroreflex control of the heart simultaneously with the reduction of pressure variability and augmentation of heart rate variability [2, 3, 66]. These autonomic benefits of exercise training occur before the appearance of resting bradycardia and pressure fall (~5–8%, usually around the 4th week of training) and are significantly correlated with the reduction of angiotensinogen expression in the PVN [2, 3, 66]. Normalization of baroreflex function associated to increased vagal cardiac activity contributes to resting bradycardia in hypertensive-trained rats. As a consequence, 2-weeks trained SHRs present a near normal autonomic control, reduced sympathetic and elevated cardiac vagal activity, even exhibiting high-pressure levels [2, 3]. Improvement of reflex bradycardia and decreased level of both oxidative stress and pressure were also observed in the left ventricle and kidney of renovascular hypertensive rats submitted to 4 weeks of swimming training [71].

Previous experiments from our and other laboratories have shown that aerobic training in SHR increases the sensitivity of aortic baroreceptors [78], augments the density of noradrenergic ascending projections from NTS to preautonomic neurons in the PVN [79], induces plastic changes and increases the density of oxytocinergic neurons within autonomic PVN subnuclei [80, 81], augments the intrinsic excitability of these preautonomic neurons projecting to brainstem areas involved in the

primary integration of baroreceptors reflex [82], increases density of oxytocinergic projections to the NTS/DMV area and the local synaptic release of oxytocin [7, 15], thus facilitating the vagal outflow and the appearance of resting bradycardia [7, 80] as well as the slowdown of the heart of trained rats during submaximal exercise [83]. These effects were abolished by sinoaortic denervation or oxytocin receptor blockage in the NTS [84–86]. Taken together, these data demonstrate that increased pressure during repeated daily exercise sessions activates baroreceptors and the supramedullary modulatory oxytocinergic pathway that increases the parasympathetic control of the heart.

Together with this effect, data from our laboratory also showed marked reduction of sympathetic vasomotor activity in the trained SHR, a response completely blocked by sinoaortic denervation [85]. Knowing that the generation of sympathetic activity involves the activation of excitatory glutamatergic neurons in autonomic areas and that oxidative stress and inflammation are potent activators of neuronal discharge [41–46, 50, 87], next we evaluate the effects of exercise training on the availability of reactive oxygen species and pro-inflammatory cytokines within the PVN. We observed in the trained SHR a prompt (2 weeks) and marked reduction in the expression of different NADPH oxidase subunits, normalization of the oxidative stress, decrease of p42/44 MAPK phosphorylation and NF-kB transcriptional activity, with a great reduction of interleukin-6 (IL-6) and tumor necrosis factor-alpha (TNFα) expression in the PVN [3]. These responses were accompanied by decreased neuronal activity within this area as documented by Stern et al. [88]. Again, trained-induced changes in the PVN occurred simultaneously with normalization of baroreceptor reflex control of heart rate and preceded the appearance of resting bradycardia and pressure fall [3]. Training-induced blockade of oxidative stress, attenuation of the inflammatory profile accompanied by reduction of sympathetic nerve activity and a partial blood pressure fall are also observed in other autonomic areas, such as the RVLM [46, 89].

Besides the direct effect on pro-inflammatory cytokines expression, aerobic exercise training is also able to normalize high mobility group box protein 1 (HMGB1) availability in the PVN of the trained SHR. HMGB1, a damage-associated molecular pattern, acts through toll-like receptor 4 (TLR4) or CXCR4, a chemokine receptor type 4 in microglial cells, promoting pro-inflammatory cytokines expression and autonomic dysfunction [66]. Interestingly, 2-weeks of exercise training reduces the expression of both HMGB1 and CXCR4, normalizes the elevated translocation of NF-kB to the nucleus, restores the activated microglia to the inactive state, normalizes protein expression of TNFα and IL-6 in the PVN of the SHR, reduces pressure variability and corrects the autonomic dysfunction without any change in pressure levels [66].

Since the most important factor to avoid end-organ damage and mortality in hypertensive individuals is the reduction of pressure variability, the above-mentioned findings revealing a close relationship between training-induced cellular/molecular mechanisms and autonomic benefits show that training is able to interrupt the deleterious positive feedback between hyperactive brain RAS, oxidative stress and

inflammation observed in autonomic areas. Indeed, several experimental studies revealed reduced end-organ injuries in trained hypertensive animals. For instance, 8 weeks of aerobic training attenuate myocardial collagen accumulation and fibrosis in adult [69, 90] and aged SHR [22], contributing to restore the depressed diastolic function. Also, training decreases cytosolic calcium concentration, attenuates calcineurin-NFAT pathway and decreases left ventricle wall thickness, therefore correcting the deleterious hypertension-induced cardiac remodeling [69, 90]. The functional benefits of exercise training are also associated to the decrease of either NADPH oxidase-generated superoxide, NF-kB activity and pro-inflammatory cytokines expression in the heart, kidney and brain, thus contributing to reduce the local end-organ damage in hypertensive animals [46, 69, 91].

3 Mechanisms Contributing to Deleterious Remodeling of Peripheral Circulation

Drawing up the pathophysiological picture of hypertension, vascular deleterious remodeling contributes to establishment and maintenance of essential or primary hypertension [92, 93]. Vessels' adaptations in hypertensive subjects occur in different segments of the vascular tree: stiffness in conducting and muscular arteries, marked hypertrophy in small arteries and arterioles and capillary/small veins rarefaction in the microcirculation. Experimental studies demonstrated that increased arterial stiffness (defined as the decreased capacity of the vascular wall to convert kinetic energy in elastic potential energy) precedes the onset of blood pressure elevation in salt-sensitive [94], essential [95] and high fat diet hypertension [96]. Two well-characterized mechanisms promote arterial stiffness in hypertension: reduction of fenestrae's density in the internal elastic lamina and disorganization of the vascular tissue. Juvenile pre-hypertensive SHRs (30 days-old) already exhibit decreased fenestrae area and elastin deposition when compared to age-matched Wistar-Kyoto rats. These two structural factors promote a left shift of stress x strain curve, a mechanical abnormality that increases wall stiffness in conductance vessels of the juvenile SHRs [97, 98].

Vascular tissue disorganization results from cellular/molecular dysfunctions in endothelial and smooth muscle cells. In hypertensive subjects, endothelium presents marked imbalances between vasodilator and vasoconstrictor factors, antioxidant enzymes and pro-inflammatory agents. The major endothelial molecular mediator, the nitric oxide (NO), is produced in a reaction catalyzed by endothelial NO synthase (eNOS). This reaction converts L-arginine into L-citrulline, releasing nitric oxide, NADP+ and a water molecule. Tetrahydrobiopterin (BH4) is a important co-factor for nitric oxide production. In a hypertensive endothelial environment, BH4 is oxidized to dihydrobiopterin (BH2, a biologically inactive form) by the abundant reactive oxygen species, such as superoxide and hydrogen peroxide. In the absence of BH4, eNOS still releases NO, but also superoxide, which reacts with NO producing the peroxynitrite (eNOS uncoupling). In addition to BH4 oxidation,

endothelial cells from hypertensive subjects exhibit increased expression of inducible NO synthase (iNOS), which is calcium independent and, consequently, presents a higher activity when compared to eNOS. Therefore, iNOS reacts with BH4 and reduces its bioavailability for eNOS, increasing its uncoupled state [99].

Similar to the effects observed in the brain, the presence of reactive oxygen species, pro-inflammatory cytokines and activated tissue renin-angiotensin system triggers a positive feedback mechanism in the vessel wall. Elevated reactive oxygen species inactivate protein tyrosine phosphatases through irreversible catalytic cysteine oxidation [100, 101]. This post-translational modification increases MAPK signaling pathway and the transcriptional activity of several factors [NF-kB, cAMP response element-binding protein (CREB) and activator protein-1 (AP-1)] that intensify gene expression of many pro-inflammatory cytokines, NADPH oxidase subunits and several RAS components amplifying both endothelial dysfunction and vascular remodeling.

In the smooth muscle cells of the arteriolar wall, Angiotensin II exerts direct vasoconstrictor and trophic effects. In smooth muscle cells isolated from rat arteries, angiotensin II modulates several types of ionic channels, activates protein kinase C and inhibits protein kinase A [102–104]. These effects inhibit voltage-gated K+, delayed rectifier K+ and ATP-sensitive K+ channels causing a subsequent vasoconstriction, which increase vasomotor tonus and the total peripheral vascular resistance [102–104].

In the conductance arteries, angiotensin II, via AT1 receptor signaling, also promotes monocyte chemotactic protein-1 (MCP-1) and transforming growing factor-β1 (TGF-β1) gene expression in smooth muscle cells, which act autocrinally through C-C chemokine receptor type 2 (CCR2) and type II TGFβ receptor (TβRII), respectively. These molecular signaling pathways increase MCP-1, matrix metalloproteinase-2 (MMP2), fibronectin and collagen [105–107]. Although collagen accumulation is identified in adult hypertensive animals, it is not observed in pre-hypertensive SHRs that already demonstrate increased arterial stiffness, excluding the causative role of collagen in arterial stiffness [97, 98]. MMP2 cleaves the latent TGF-β1 form (TGF-β1 associated with Latency Associated Protein) releasing TGF-β1 active form. MMP2 also cleaves pro-endothelin-1 to endothelin-1 active form, which mimics angiotensin II's molecular effects. Additionally to activating peptides, MMP2 is able to digest elastin and, consequently, induces internal elastic lamina fragmentation, all these effects contributing to increase arterial stiffness.

In hypertensive individuals, augmented arterial stiffness increases pulse wave velocity, facilitating the return of reflective waves to left ventricle during the systole, which increase the systolic pressure. Then, the myocardium has to increase ventricular pressure to overcome the higher resistance to left ventricle ejection. As a result, left ventricle hypertrophies [108], compromising its perfusion and leading to myocardium ischemia especially during elevated metabolic demand, as the submaximal exercise. Arterial stiffness-induced increased pulsatility also promotes smooth muscle cells hypertrophy in arterioles and a further increase in total peripheral resistance and the consequent elevation of diastolic arterial pressure [108].

3.1 Exercise Training in the Amelioration of Peripheral Circulatory Deficits

The peripheral vascular adaptations are the best well-documented exercise training benefits. Old experimental studies have already identified the improvement of both endothelial function in conductance vessels and capillary density in a variety of tissues [109, 110]. The main mechanism suggested to explain training-induced vascular benefits is the shear stress [111, 112]. During an acute bout of exercise, cardiac output raises in order to achieve the increased metabolic demand. As a consequence, the augmented frictional force generated by the increased blood flow triggers calcium influx from extracellular into the cytosol of endothelial cells through mechanosensing ion channels. Mechanical deformation of endothelial cells also increases the calcium flux from endoplasmatic reticulum to cytosol. Calcium not only is a required cofactor for eNOS catalytic effect, but also triggers calcium-calmodulin kinase activity, which phosphorylates eNOS and causes NO release. A further increase in cytosolic calcium is mediated through integrins' activation by the shear stress, which activates phosphatidylinositide 3-kinases/protein kinase B (PI3K/Akt) signaling pathway [113]. This signaling pathway directly phosphorylates eNOS, increasing NO production.

NO exhibits a wide variety of cellular/molecular actions, many of them modulating the benefic vascular remodeling induced by exercise training. NO diffuses from the endothelial membrane to smooth muscle cells, where it activates soluble guanylate cyclase increasing local cGMP levels. cGMP activates cGMP-dependent kinases that decrease cytosolic calcium, inducing the vasodilation. In addition to the direct vasodilator effect, NO attenuates NADPH oxidase activity through S-nitrosylation of p47phox. NO, via S-nitrosylation, also elicits the inhibition of the highly reversible protein tyrosine phosphatases protecting them from the irreversible cysteine oxidation and inactivation [114]. Taken together, these data indicate that NO inhibits the production of reactive oxygen species by the NADPH oxidase and induces potent vasodilation.

During the acute bout of exercise, endothelial cells produce reactive oxygen species, which oxidize a critical cysteine of Keap-1 (a Nrf2 repressor protein) causing the translocation of Nrf2 to the cellular nucleus where it binds to ARE (antioxidant responsive element) inducing gene expression of several antioxidant enzymes, such as heme oxygenase-1 and thioredoxin reductase-1 [115–117]. In the thoracic aorta and small mesenteric arteries training attenuates thromboxane A2-induced vasoconstriction and increased the vasodilation to acetylcholine in SHRs [118, 119] and obesity-induced hypertension [120]. Together, these mechanisms improve endothelial-induced reduction of the vasomotor tonus in arteries. Exercise intensity is shown to affect vascular response to training. Battault and colleagues [121] compared moderate vs. high intensity (55% vs. 80% of maximal exercise capacity) showing that high intensity induces oxidative stress (and the consequent eNOS

uncoupling), the endothelial function in SHR aortas being improved only by moderate exercise intensity. Similar results were observed in health individuals [122].

Both high NO bioavailability and increased antioxidant enzymatic system are proposed as the main mechanisms to reduce the expression of the vasoconstrictor RAS axis and attenuate angiotensin II effects in vessel wall. In fact, gene and protein expression of angiotensinogen, angiotensin converting enzyme and AT1 receptor are decreased in the aorta of trained SHR [118], training also attenuated angiotensin II's vasoconstrictor effects in aorta of ovariectomized spontaneously hypertensive rats independently of estrogen therapy [123]. Sequential measurements of angiotensinogen expression (western blotting) and of the content of angiotensin II and angiotensin (1–7) in the renal, femoral, carotid and thoracic aorta (high performance liquid chomatrography) in adult SHR submitted to aerobic training revealed that only 1–2 weeks are able to normalize the elevated angiotensinogen content in the renal artery, which is accompanied by a parallel robust reduction of angiotensin II concentration and a mild decrease in angiotensin-(1–7) content in renal artery [70]. The differential responses of the vasoconstrictor and vasodilator RAS axes result in a complete normalization of the angiotensin II/angiotensin-(1–7) ratio in the renal arteries of the SHR at the 4th week of training, coinciding with the partial but significant decrease in arterial pressure (5–6%). These vascular changes are accompanied by similar responses of the intra-renal RAS axes [70]. In the other SHR arteries, RAS expression is also depressed but training-induced decreases are smaller and similar for both angiotensin II and angiotensin-(1-7) with unchanged vasoconstrictor/vasodilator ratio within the femoral, carotid and thoracic aortas [70]. Together these results showing similar training-induced time course RAS changes for peripheral tissues and brain (previous section) indicate a broad and prompt response to exercise in order to overcome the deleterious circulatory and autonomic responses triggered by hypertension; they also suggest a wide effect of aerobic training to downregulate both RAS axes, in order to maintain its equilibrium in a lower level. The higher expression of angiotensin II and angiotensin-(1-7) in renal arteries of sedentary SHR (over 30-fold when compared to other territories, [70]) and the its marked reduction in trained rats confirm the important role of kidney RAS changes in both the development as well as the regression of deleterious hypertension-induced changes. Exercise training is also able to correct in the vasculature the cellular responses associated with RAS hyperactivity as the oxidative stress and pro-inflammatory profile [70, 118, 119].

Long-term exercise training (12 weeks) is effective in normalizing collagen accumulation, MMP9 expression and fenestrae density therefore correcting the stress x strain relationship in coronary and mesenteric arteries from SHR [119]. Also, trained SHRs present intact internal elastic lamina and attenuated collagen gene expression in the aorta [124]. Although based on associative data, normalization of mechanical properties (which reduces pulse wave velocity and pulsatility in hypertensive arteries, [119]) seems to be related with cardiovascular benefits observed in trained rats.

Aerobic training is also able to reduce total peripheral resistance by normalizing the vascular resistance of exercised tissues. A complete regression of increased arteriolar wall/lumen ratio in skeletal muscles, myocardium and diaphragm is observed in trained SHRs, the decrease in arterioles wall/lumen ratio being positively correlated with the reduction in both skeletal muscle vascular resistance and blood pressure [73–75, 77, 125]. Data from these studies showing unchanged arterioles wall/lumen ratio in tissues that respond with vasoconstriction to acute bouts of exercise thus maintained elevated local vascular resistance [73, 77] highlighted why training reduce but does not normalize blood pressure levels. These vascular adaptations combined with improved autonomic control and decreased sympathetic outflow, contribute to decrease the vascular response during lumbar nerve stimulation, muscle contraction and dynamic submaximal exercise in trained hypertensive rats [75, 126, 127]. Indeed, exercised-muscles in old trained rats exhibit attenuated angiotensin II-induced vasoconstriction when compared to age-matched sedentary controls [128].

Besides arterial and arteriolar adaptations, exercise training also increases the density of small venules (cross-sectional area < 300 μm) in skeletal muscles [74, 76] and causes robust capillary angiogenesis in trained hypertensive animals [73–77, 109, 129–132]. VEGF is recognized as the main molecular player in training-induced angiogenesis and is rapidly (~3 days) activated by exercise training [129, 130]. Post-transcriptional regulation by miRNAs is also involved in the vascular response to training: compared to sedentary hypertensive controls swimming-training reduced the increased expression of miRNAs-16 and -21, and increased that of miRNA-126 [130]. miRNA-16 and -126 interact directly and regulate the activity of VEGF and PI3KR2 (a negative regulator of PI3K/Akt/eNOS pathway), respectively [133, 134]. In agreement with miRNAs' changes, swimming-trained hypertensive rats exhibit increased VEGF and eNOS protein levels, inhibiting capillary apoptosis and restoring its density [130]. In fact, additional rise of capillary/fiber ratio contributes to hypotensive additive effect in angiotensin-converting enzyme inhibitor treated and trained hypertensive rats [131, 132].

4 Conclusions

Development of hypertension in different experimental models is accompanied by unbalance of the renin-angiotensin system, oxidative stress and inflammation that trigger several autonomic and peripheral deficits. These deleterious hypertension-induced cardiovascular deficits condition end-organ damage being important risk factors for increased morbimortality in hypertensive subjects. As summarized in Fig. 16.1, experimental studies provided extensive data demonstrating that moderate-intensity exercise training is a crucial therapeutic tool to overcome most of the deleterious hypertension-induced effects. It has potent and wide effects counteracting/normalizing the cellular/molecular pathological mechanisms induced by

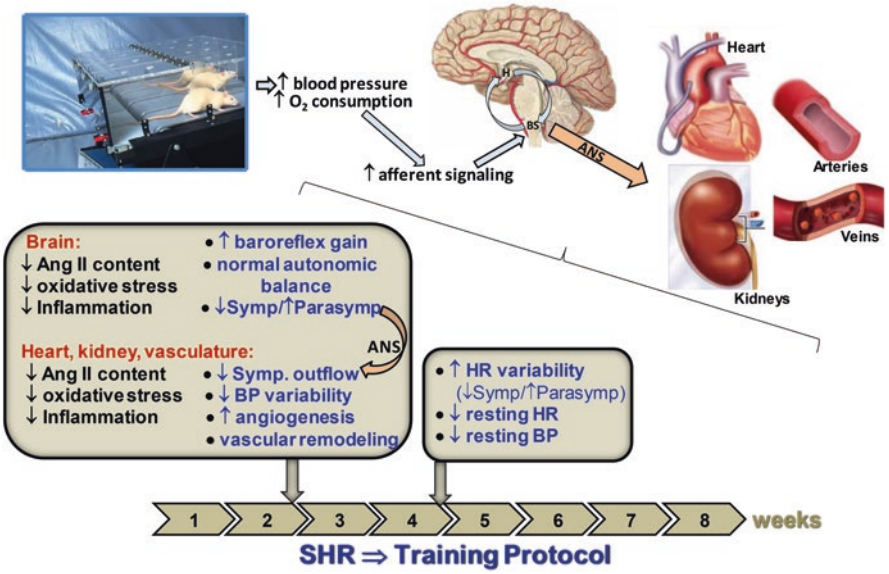


Fig. 16.1 Scheme depicting beneficial training-induced effects on brain and peripheral tissues. Repetitive acute bouts of exercise (aerobic training) increases blood pressure (*BP*) and oxygen (O_2) consumption, activating arterial baroreceptors and chemoreceptors. Increased afferent signaling activates NTS barosensitive and chemosensitive neurons in the brainstem (*BS*), which project to preganglionic parasympathetic and premotor sympathetic neurons within the BS, besides projecting to integrative areas within the hypothalamus (*H*) that continuously modulate primary BS integration of the afferent signaling. As a result, autonomic nerve system (*ANS*) firing pattern changes increasing the parasympathetic and decreasing the sympathetic outflow to the periphery, therefore correcting the autonomic deficits exhibited by spontaneously hypertensive rats (*SHR*). Functional and neurohormonal time course changes within the brain, heart, kidneys and vasculature during the training protocol as well as the main cellular mechanisms conditioning the benefic responses induced by aerobic exercise training are depicted in the *bottom part* of the figure

hypertension not only in the brain, but also in peripheral tissues. Trained hypertensive individuals show a normal autonomic balance, improved control of the circulation and reduced both end-organ injuries and cardiovascular mortality.

References

1. Deley G, Picard G, Taylor JA (2009) Arterial baroreflex control of cardiac vagal outflow in older individuals can be enhanced by aerobic exercise training. Hypertension 53(5):826–832
2. Chaar LJ, Alves TP, Batista Junior AM et al (2015) Early training-induced reduction of angiotensinogen in autonomic areas-the main effect of exercise on brain renin-angiotensin system in hypertensive rats. PLoS One 10(9):e0137395
3. Masson GS, Costa TS, Yshii L et al (2014) Time-dependent effects of training on cardiovascular control in spontaneously hypertensive rats: role for brain oxidative stress and inflammation and baroreflex sensitivity. PLoS One 9(5):e94927

4. Michelini LC (2007) The NTS and integration of cardiovascular control during exercise in normotensive and hypertensive individuals. Curr Hypertens 9(3):214–221
5. Michelini LC, O'Leary DS, Raven PB et al (2015) Neural control of circulation and exercise: a translational approach disclosing interactions between central command, arterial baroreflex, and muscle metaboreflex. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 309(3):H381–H392
6. Abboud FM, Harwani SC, Chapleau MW (2012) Autonomic neural regulation of the immune system: implications for hypertension and cardiovascular disease. Hypertension 59(4):755–762
7. Michelini LC, Stern JE (2009) Exercise-induced neuronal plasticity in central autonomic networks: role in cardiovascular control. Exp Physiol 94(9):947–960
8. Zubcevic J, Waki H, Raizada MK et al (2011) Autonomic-immune-vascular interaction: an emerging concept for neurogenic hypertension. Hypertension 57(6):1026–1033
9. Lu Y, Ma X, Sabharwal R et al (2009) The ion channel ASIC2 is required for baroreceptor and autonomic control of the circulation. Neuron 64(6):885–897
10. Lau OC, Shen B, Wong CO et al (2016) TRPC5 channels participate in pressure-sensing in aortic baroreceptors. Nat Commun 7:11947
11. Sladek CD, Michelini LC, Stachenfeld NS et al (2015) Endocrine-autonomic linkages. Compr Physiol 5(3):1281–1323
12. Bailey TW, Jin YH, Doyle MW et al (2006) Vasopressin inhibits glutamate release via two distinct modes in the brainstem. J Neurosci 26(23):6131–6142
13. Dufloth DL, Morris M, Michelini LC (1997) Modulation of exercise tachycardia by vasopressin in the nucleus tractus solitarii. Am J Physiol 273(4 Pt 2):R1271–R1282
14. Higa KT, Mori E, Viana FF et al (2002) Baroreflex control of heart rate by oxytocin in the solitary-vagal complex. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 282(2):R537–R545
15. Michelini LC (2007) Differential effects of vasopressinergic and oxytocinergic pre-autonomic neurons on circulatory control: reflex mechanisms and changes during exercise. Clin Exp Pharmacol Physiol 34(4):369–376
16. Peters JH, McDougall SJ, Kellet DO et al (2008) Oxytocin enhances cranial visceral afferent synaptic transmission to the solitary tract nucleus. J Neurosci 28(45):11731–11740
17. Minami N, Imai Y, Munakata M et al (1989) Age-related changes in blood pressure, heart rate and baroreflex sensitivity in SHR. Clin Exp Pharmacol Physiol Suppl 15(s15):85–87
18. Sun Z (2015) Aging, arterial stiffness, and hypertension. Hypertension 65(2):252–256
19. Santisteban MM, Kim S, Pepine CJ (2016) Brain-gut-bone marrow Axis: implications for hypertension and related therapeutics. Circ Res 118(8):1327–1336
20. Sun Y, Fan J, Chai D et al (2016) Oxidative stress is involved in the renal dysfunction induced by Sinoaortic denervation in rats. Chem Pharm Bull (Tokyo) 64(10):1458–1465
21. Mitchell GF (2014) Arterial stiffness and hypertension. Hypertension 64(1):13–18
22. Okada Y, Galbreath MM, Shibata S (2012) Relationship between sympathetic baroreflex sensitivity and arterial stiffness in elderly men and women. Hypertension 59(1):98–104
23. Kai H, Kudo H, Takayama N et al (2009) Large blood pressure variability and hypertensive cardiac remodeling--role of cardiac inflammation. Circ J 73(12):2198–2203
24. Kudo H, Kai H, Kajimoto H et al (2009) Exaggerated blood pressure variability superimposed on hypertension aggravates cardiac remodeling in rats via angiotensin II system-mediated chronic inflammation. Hypertension 54(4):832–838
25. Lu L, Guo L, Xie TT et al (2015) Angiotensin converting enzyme is involved in the cardiac hypertrophy induced by sinoaortic denervation in rats. Cardiovasc Pathol 24(1):41–48
26. Zhang L, Li F, Zhi G et al (2015) NADPH oxidase contributes to the left ventricular dysfunction induced by sinoaortic denervation in rats. Free Radic Res 49(1):57–66
27. Briest W, Homagk L, Rassier B et al (2004) Norepinephrine-induced changes in cardiac transforming growth factor-beta isoform expression pattern of female and male rats. Hypertension 44(4):410–418
28. Levick SP, Murray DB, Janicki JS et al (2010) Sympathetic nervous system modulation of inflammation and remodeling in the hypertensive heart. Hypertension 55(2):270–276

29. Masson S, Arosio B, Luvarà G et al (1998) Remodelling of cardiac extracellular matrix during beta-adrenergic stimulation: upregulation of SPARC in the myocardium of adult rats. J Mol Cell Cardiol 3(8):1505–1514
30. Hesse IF, Johns EJ (1985) The role of alpha-adrenoceptors in the regulation of renal tubular sodium reabsorption and renin secretion in the rabbit. Br J Pharmacol 84(3):715–724
31. Wade JG, Larson CP, Hickey RF et al (1970) Effect of carotid endarterectomy on carotid chemoreceptor and baroreceptor function in man. N Engl J Med 282(15):823–829
32. Wyatt CN, Mustard KJ, Pearson SA et al (2007) AMP-activated protein kinase mediates carotid body excitation by hypoxia. J Biol Chem 282(11):8092–8098
33. Prabhakar NR (2006) O2 sensing at the mammalian carotid body: why multiple O2 sensors and multiple transmitters? Exp Physiol 91(1):17–23
34. Wong-Riley MT, Liu Q, Gao XP (2013) Peripheral-central chemoreceptor interaction and the significance of a critical period in the development of respiratory control. Respir Physiol Neurobiol 185(1):156–169
35. Shell B, Faulk K, Cunningham JT (2016) Neural control of blood pressure in chronic intermittent hypoxia. Curr Hypertens Rep 18(3):19
36. Przybylski J, Trzebski A, Przybyszewski A (1980) Circulatory responses to acute hypoxia in spontaneously hypertensive and normotensive rats. Acta Physiol Pol 31(5):463–468
37. Abdala AP, McBryde FD, Marina N et al (2012) Hypertension is critically dependent on the carotid body input in the spontaneously hypertensive rat. J Physiol 590(17):4269–4277
38. Simms AE, Paton JF, Pickering AE et al (2009) Amplified respiratory-sympathetic coupling in the spontaneously hypertensive rat: does it contribute to hypertension? J Physiol 587(3):597–610
39. Tan ZY, Lu Y, Whiteis CA et al (2010) Chemoreceptor hypersensitivity, sympathetic excitation, and overexpression of ASIC and TASK channels before the onset of hypertension in SHR. Circ Res 106(3):536–545
40. McBryde FD, Abdala AP, Hendy EB et al (2013) The carotid body as a putative therapeutic target for the treatment of neurogenic hypertension. Nat Commun 4:2395
41. Cao X, Peterson JR, Wang G et al (2012) Angiotensin II-dependent hypertension requires cyclooxygenase 1-derived prostaglandin E2 and EP1 receptor signaling in the subfornical organ of the brain. Hypertension 59(4):869–876
42. Capone C, Faraco G, Peterson JR et al (2012) Central cardiovascular circuits contribute to the neurovascular dysfunction in angiotensin II hypertension. J Neurosci 32(14):4878–4886
43. Lob HE, Schultz D, Marvar PJ et al (2013) Role of the NADPH oxidases in the subfornical organ in angiotensin II-induced hypertension. Hypertension 61(2):382–387
44. Wang G, Coleman CG, Chan J et al (2013) Angiotensin II slow-pressor hypertension enhances NMDA currents and NOX2-dependent superoxide production in hypothalamic paraventricular neurons. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 304(12):R1096–R1106
45. Zimmerman MC, Sharma RV, Davisson RL (2005) Superoxide mediates angiotensin II-induced influx of extracellular calcium in neural cells. Hypertension 45(4):717–723
46. Agarwal D, Welsch MA, Keller JN et al (2011) Chronic exercise modulates RAS components and improves balance between pro- and anti-inflammatory cytokines in the brain of SHR. Basic Res Cardiol 106(6):1069–1085
47. Cardinale JP, Sriramula S, Mariappan N et al (2012) Angiotensin II-induced hypertension is modulated by nuclear factor-κBin the paraventricular nucleus. Hypertension 59(1):113–121
48. Coleman CG, Wang G, Faraco G et al (2013) Membrane trafficking of NADPH oxidase p47(phox) in paraventricular hypothalamic neurons parallels local free radical production in angiotensin II slow-pressor hypertension. J Neurosci 33(10):4308–4316
49. Kang YM, Ma Y, Zheng JP et al (2009) Brain nuclear factor-kappa B activation contributes to neurohumoral excitation in angiotensin II-induced hypertension. Cardiovasc Res 82(3):503–512
50. Wang G, Sarkar P, Peterson JR et al (2013) COX-1-derived PGE2 and PGE2 type 1 receptors are vital for angiotensin II-induced formation of reactive oxygen species and Ca(2+) influx in the subfornical organ. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 305(10):H1451–H1461

51. Yuan N, Zhang F, Zhang LL et al (2013) SOD1 gene transfer into paraventricular nucleus attenuates hypertension and sympathetic activity in spontaneously hypertensive rats. Pflugers Arch 465(2):261–270
52. Burmeister MA, Young CN, Braga VA et al (2011) In vivo bioluminescence imaging reveals redox-regulated activator protein-1 activation in paraventricular nucleus of mice with renovascular hypertension. Hypertension 57(2):289–297
53. Oliveira-Sales EB, Colombari DS, Davisson RL et al (2010) Kidney-induced hypertension depends on superoxide signaling in the rostral ventrolateral medulla. Hypertension 56(2):290–296
54. Oliveira-Sales EB, Nishi EE, Carillo BA et al (2009) Oxidative stress in the sympathetic premotor neurons contributes to sympathetic activation in renovascular hypertension. Am J Hypertens 22(5):484–492
55. Xue B, Beltz TG, Johnson RF et al (2012) PVN adenovirus-siRNA injections silencing either NOX2 or NOX4 attenuate aldosterone/NaCl-induced hypertension in mice. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 302(3):H733–H741
56. Chen QH, Andrade MA, Calderon AS et al (2010) Hypertension induced by angiotensin II and a high salt diet involves reduced SK current and increased excitability of RVLM projecting PVN neurons. J Neurophysiol 104(5):2329–2337
57. Yamazato M, Yamazato Y, Sun C et al (2007) Overexpression of angiotensin-converting enzyme 2 in the rostral ventrolateral medulla causes long-term decrease in blood pressure in the spontaneously hypertensive rats. Hypertension 49(4):926–931
58. Chan SH, Wang LL, Tseng HL et al (2007) Upregulation of AT1 receptor gene on activation of protein kinase Cbeta/nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide diphosphate oxidase/ERK1/2/c-fos signaling cascade mediates long-term pressor effect of angiotensin II in rostral ventrolateral medulla. J Hypertens 25(9):1845–1861
59. Wang M, Zhao D, Spinetti G et al (2006) Matrix metalloproteinase 2 activation of transforming growth factor-beta1 (TGF-beta1) and TGF-beta1-type II receptor signaling within the aged arterial wall. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 26(7):1503–1509
60. Glass MJ, Chan J, Frys KA et al (2007) Changes in the subcellular distribution of NADPH oxidase subunit p47phox in dendrites of rat dorsomedial nucleus tractus solitarius neurons in response to chronic administration of hypertensive agents. Exp Neurol 205(2):383–395
61. Glass MJ, Huang J, Oselkin M et al (2006) Subcellular localization of nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate oxidase subunits in neurons and astroglia of the rat medial nucleus tractus solitarius: relationship with tyrosine hydroxylase immunoreactive neurons. Neuroscience 143(2):547–564
62. Nakamura T, Lipton SA (2011) Redox modulation by S-nitrosylation contributes to protein misfolding, mitochondrial dynamics, and neuronal synaptic damage in neurodegenerative diseases. Cell Death Differ 18(9):1478–1486
63. Benicky J, Sánchez-Lemus E, Honda M et al (2011) Angiotensin II AT1 receptor blockade ameliorates brain inflammation. Neuropsychopharmacology 36(4):857–870
64. Shi P, Diez-Freire C, Jun JY et al (2010) Brain microglial cytokines in neurogenic hypertension. Hypertension 56(2):297–303
65. Wu KL, Chan SH, Chan JY (2012) Neuroinflammation and oxidative stress in rostral ventrolateral medulla contribute to neurogenic hypertension induced by systemic inflammation. J Neuroinflammation 9(1):212
66. Masson GS, Nair AR, Silva-Soares PP et al (2015) Aerobic training normalizes autonomic dysfunction, HMGB1 content, microglia activation and inflammation in hypothalamic paraventricular nucleus of SHR. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 309(7):H1115–H1122
67. Cornelissen VA, Smart NA (2013) Exercise training for blood pressure: a systematic review and meta-analysis. J Am Heart Assoc 2(1):e004473
68. Pescatello LS, Franklin BA, Fagard R et al (2004) American College of Sports Medicine position stand. Exercise and hypertension. Med Sci Sports Exerc 36(3):533–553

69. Agarwal D, Haque M, Sriramula S et al (2009) Role of proinflammatory cytokines and redox homeostasis in exercise-induced delayed progression of hypertension in spontaneously hypertensive rats. Hypertension 54(6):1393–1400
70. Silva SD Jr, Zampieri TT, Ruggeri A et al (2015) Downregulation of the vascular renin-angiotensin system by aerobic training – focus on the balance between vasoconstrictor and vasodilator axes. Circ J 79(6):1372–1380
71. Maia RC, Sousa LE, Santos RA et al (2015) Time-course effects of aerobic exercise training on cardiovascular and renal parameters in 2K1C renovascular hypertensive rats. Braz J Med Biol Res 48(11):1010–1022
72. Rossi NF, Chen H, Maliszewska-Scislo M (2013) Paraventricular nucleus control of blood pressure in two-kidney, one-clip rats: effects of exercise training and resting blood pressure. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 305(11):R1390–R1400
73. Amaral SL, Michelini LC (2011) Effect of gender on training-induced vascular remodeling in SHR. Braz J Med Biol Res 44(9):814–826
74. Amaral SL, Silveira NP, Zorn TM et al (2001) Exercise training causes skeletal muscle venular growth and alters hemodynamic responses in spontaneously hypertensive rats. J Hypertens 19(5):931–940
75. Amaral SL, Zorn TM, Michelini LC (2000) Exercise training normalizes wall-to-lumen ratio of the gracilis muscle arterioles and reduces pressure in spontaneously hypertensive rats. J Hypertens 18(11):1563–1572
76. Coimbra R, Sanchez LS, Potenza JM et al (2008) Is gender crucial for cardiovascular adjustments induced by exercise training in female spontaneously hypertensive rats? Hypertension 52(3):514–521
77. Melo RM, Martinho E Jr, Michelini LC (2003) Training-induced, pressure-lowering effect in SHR: wide effects on circulatory profile of exercised and nonexercised muscles. Hypertension 42(4):851–857
78. Brum PC, Da Silva GJ, Moreira ED et al (2000) Exercise training increases baroreceptor gain sensitivity in normal and hypertensive rats. Hypertension 36(6):1018–1022
79. Higa-Taniguchi KT, Silva FC, Silva HM et al (2007) Exercise training-induced remodeling of paraventricular nucleus (nor)adrenergic innervation in normotensive and hypertensive rats. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 292(4):R1717–R1727
80. Cavalleri MT, Burgi K, Cruz JC et al (2011) Afferent signaling drives oxytocinergic preautonomic neurons and mediates training-induced plasticity. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 301(4):R958–R966
81. Martins AS, Crescenzi A, Stern JE et al (2005) Hypertension and exercise training differentially affect oxytocin and oxytocin receptor expression in the brain. Hypertension 46(4):1004–1009
82. Jackson K, Silva HM, Zhang W et al (2005) Exercise training differentially affects intrinsic excitability of autonomic and neuroendocrine neurons in the hypothalamic paraventricular nucleus. J Neurophysiol 94(5):3211–3220
83. Higa-Taniguchi KT, Felix JV, Michelini LC (2009) Brainstem oxytocinergic modulation of heart rate control in rats: effects of hypertension and exercise training. Exp Physiol 94(11):1103–1113
84. Braga DC, Mori E, Higa KT et al (2000) Central oxytocin modulates exercise-induced tachycardia. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 278(6):R1474–R1482
85. Ceroni A, Chaar LJ, Bombein RL et al (2009) Chronic absence of baroreceptor inputs prevents training-induced cardiovascular adjustments in normotensive and spontaneously hypertensive rats. Exp Physiol 94(6):630–640
86. Michelini LC (2001) Oxytocin in the NTS. A new modulator of cardiovascular control during exercise. Ann N Y Acad Sci 940(1):206–220
87. Zha YP, Wang YK, Deng Y et al (2013) Exercise training lowers the enhanced tonically active glutamatergic input to the rostral ventrolateral medulla in hypertensive rats. CNS Neurosci Ther 19(4):244–251

88. Stern JE, Sonner PM, Son SJ et al (2012) Exercise training normalizes an increased neuronal excitability of NTS-projecting neurons of the hypothalamic paraventricular nucleus in hypertensive rats. J Neurophysiol 107(10):2912–2921
89. Kishi T, Hirooka Y, Katsuki M et al (2012) Exercise training causes sympathoinhibition through antioxidant effect in the rostral ventrolateral medulla of hypertensive rats. Clin Exp Hypertens 34(4):278–283
90. Garciarena CD, Pinilla OA, Nolly MB et al (2009) Endurance training in the spontaneously hypertensive rat: conversion of pathological into physiological cardiac hypertrophy. Hypertension 53(4):708–714
91. Agarwal D, Elks CM, Redd SD et al (2012) Chronic exercise preserves renal structure and hemodynamics in spontaneously hypertensive rats. Antioxid Redox Signal 16(2):139–152
92. Folkow B (2004) Pathogenesis of structural vascular changes in hypertension. J Hypertens 22(6):1231–1233
93. Mulvany MJ (2012) Small artery remodelling in hypertension. Basic Clin Pharmacol Toxicol 110(1):49–55
94. Herrera VL, Decano JL, Giordano N et al (2014) Aortic and carotid arterial stiffness and epigenetic regulator gene expression changes precede blood pressure rise in stroke-prone Dahl salt-sensitive hypertensive rats. PLoS One 9(9):e107888
95. Van Gorp AW, Schenau DS, Hoeks AP et al (2000) In spontaneously hypertensive rats alterations in aortic wall properties precede development of hypertension. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 278(4):H1241–H1247
96. Weisbrod RM, Shiang T, Al Sayah L et al (2013) Arterial stiffening precedes systolic hypertension in diet-induced obesity. Hypertension 62(6):1105–1110
97. Arribas SM, Briones AM, Bellingham C et al (2008) Heightened aberrant deposition of hard-wearing elastin in conduit arteries of prehypertensive SHR is associated with increased stiffness and inward remodeling. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 295(6):H2299–H2307
98. González JM, Briones AM, Somoza B et al (2006) Postnatal alterations in elastic fiber organization precede resistance artery narrowing in SHR. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 291(2):H804–H812
99. Mutchler SM, Straub AC (2015) Compartmentalized nitric oxide signaling in the resistance vasculature. Nitric Oxide 49:8–15
100. Takakura K, Beckman JS, MacMillan-Crow LA et al (1999) Rapid and irreversible inactivation of protein tyrosine phosphatases PTP1B, CD45, and LAR by peroxynitrite. Arch Biochem Biophys 369(2):197–207
101. Tanner JJ, Parsons ZD, Cummings AH et al (2011) Redox regulation of protein tyrosine phosphatases: structural and chemical aspects. Antioxid Redox Signal 15(1):77–97
102. Clément-Chomienne O, Walsh MP, Cole WC (1996) Angiotensin II activation of protein kinase C decreases delayed rectifier K+ current in rabbit vascular myocytes. J Physiol 495(Pt 3):689–700
103. Hayabuchi Y, Standen NB, Davies NW (2001) Angiotensin II inhibits and alters kinetics of voltage-gated K(+) channels of rat arterial smooth muscle. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 281(6):H2480–H2489
104. Kubo M, Quayle JM, Standen NB (1997) Angiotensin II inhibition of ATP-sensitive K+ currents in rat arterial smooth muscle cells through protein kinase C. J Physiol 503(Pt 3):489–496
105. Spinetti G, Wang M, Monticone R et al (2004) Rat aortic MCP-1 and its receptor CCR2 increase with age and alter vascular smooth muscle cell function. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 24(8):1397–1402
106. Wang G, Anrather J, Glass MJ et al (2006) Nox2, Ca2+, and protein kinase C play a role in angiotensin II-induced free radical production in nucleus tractus solitarius. Hypertension 48(3):482–489
107. Wang M, Zhang J, Spinetti G et al (2005) Angiotensin II activates matrix metalloproteinase type II and mimics age-associated carotid arterial remodeling in young rats. Am J Pathol 167(5):1429–1442

108. Scott D, Tan Y, Shandas R et al (2013) High pulsatility flow stimulates smooth muscle cell hypertrophy and contractile protein expression. Am J Physiol Lung Cell Mol Physiol 304(1):L70–L81
109. Crisman RP, Rittman B, Tomanek RJ (1985) Exercise-induced myocardial capillary growth in the spontaneously hypertensive rat. Microvasc Res 30(2):185–194
110. Higuchi M, Hashimoto I, Yamakawa K (1985) Effect of exercise training on aortic collagen content in spontaneously hypertensive rats (SHR). Eur J Appl Physiol Occup Physiol 53(4):330–333
111. Olver TD, Ferguson BS, Laughlin MH (2015) Molecular mechanisms for exercise training-induced changes in vascular structure and function: Skeletal Muscle, Cardiac Muscle, and the Brain. Prog Mol Biol Transl Sci 135:227–257
112. Simmons GH, Padilla J, Young CN et al (2011) Increased brachial artery retrograde shear rate at exercise onset is abolished during prolonged cycling: role of thermoregulatory vasodilation. J Appl Physiol (1985) 110(2):389–397
113. Fleming I (2010) Molecular mechanisms underlying the activation of eNOS. Pflugers Arch 459(6):793–806
114. Selemidis S, Dusting GJ, Peshavariya H et al (2007) Nitric oxide suppresses NADPH oxidase-dependent superoxide production by S-nitrosylation in human endothelial cells. Cardiovasc Res 75(2):349–358
115. Hsieh CY, Hsiao HY, WY W et al (2009) Regulation of shear-induced nuclear translocation of the Nrf2 transcription factor in endothelial cells. J Biomed Sci 16(1):12
116. Hsieh HJ, Cheng CC, ST W et al (1998) Increase of reactive oxygen species (ROS) in endothelial cells by shear flow and involvement of ROS in shear-induced c-fos expression. J Cell Physiol 175(2):156–162
117. Warabi E, Takabe W, Minami T et al (2007) Shear stress stabilizes NF-E2-related factor 2 and induces antioxidant genes in endothelial cells: role of reactive oxygen/nitrogen species. Free Radic Biol Med 42(2):260–269
118. Gu Q, Wang B, Zhang XF et al (2014) Contribution of renin-angiotensin system to exercise-induced attenuation of aortic remodeling and improvement of endothelial function in spontaneously hypertensive rats. Cardiovasc Pathol 23(5):298–305
119. Roque FR, Briones AM, García-Redondo AB et al (2013) Aerobic exercise reduces oxidative stress and improves vascular changes of small mesenteric and coronary arteries in hypertension. Br J Pharmacol 168(3):686–703
120. Arvola P, Wu X, Kähönen M et al (1999) Exercise enhances vasorelaxation in experimental obesity associated hypertension. Cardiovasc Res 43(4):992–1002
121. Battault S, Singh F, Gayrard S et al (2016) Endothelial function does not improve with high-intensity continuous exercise training in SHR: implications of eNOS uncoupling. Hypertens Res 39(2):70–78
122. Goto C, Higashi Y, Kimura M et al (2003) Effect of different intensities of exercise on endothelium-dependent vasodilation in humans: role of endothelium-dependent nitric oxide and oxidative stress. Circulation 108(5):530–535
123. Endlich PW, Claudio ER, Lima LC et al (2016) Exercise modulates the aortic renin-angiotensin system independently of estrogen therapy in ovariectomized hypertensive rats. Peptides 87:41–49
124. Jordão MT, Ladd FV, Coppi AA et al (2011) Exercise training restores hypertension-induced changes in the elastic tissue of the thoracic aorta. J Vasc Res 48(6):513–524
125. Rossoni LV, Oliveira RA, Caffaro RR et al (2011) Cardiac benefits of exercise training in aging spontaneously hypertensive rats. J Hypertens 29(12):2349–2358
126. Blanco-Rivero J, Roque FR, Sastre E et al (2013) Aerobic exercise training increases neuronal nitric oxide release and bioavailability and decreases noradrenaline release in mesenteric artery from spontaneously hypertensive rats. J Hypertens 31(5):916–926

127. Mizuno M, Iwamoto GA, Vongpatanasin W et al (2014) Exercise training improves functional sympatholysis in spontaneously hypertensive rats through a nitric oxide-dependent mechanism. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 307(2):H242–H251
128. Park Y, Prisby RD, Behnke BJ (2012) Effects of aging, TNF-α, and exercise training on angiotensin II-induced vasoconstriction of rat skeletal muscle arterioles. J Appl Physiol (1985) 113(7):1091–1100
129. Amaral SL, Sanchez LS, Chang AJ et al (2008) Time course of training-induced microcirculatory changes and of vegf expression in skeletal muscles of spontaneously hypertensive female rats. Braz J Med Biol Res 41(5):424–431
130. Fernandes T, Magalhães FC, Roque FR et al (2012) Exercise training prevents the microvascular rarefaction in hypertension balancing angiogenic and apoptotic factors: role of microRNAs-16, -21, and -126. Hypertension 59(2):513–520
131. Minami N, Li Y, Guo Q et al (2007) Effects of angiotensin-converting enzyme inhibitor and exercise training on exercise capacity and skeletal muscle. J Hypertens 25(6):1241–1248
132. Ziada AM, Hassan MO, Tahlikar KI et al (2005) Long-term exercise training and angiotensin-converting enzyme inhibition differentially enhance myocardial capillarization in the spontaneously hypertensive rat. J Hypertens 23(6):1233–1240
133. Chamorro-Jorganes A, Araldi E, Penalva LO et al (2011) MicroRNA-16 and microRNA-424 regulate cell-autonomous angiogenic functions in endothelial cells via targeting vascular endothelial growth factor receptor-2 and fibroblast growth factor receptor-1. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 31(11):2595–2606
134. Fish JE, Santoro MM, Morton SU et al (2008) miR-126 regulates angiogenic signaling and vascular integrity. Dev Cell 15(2):272–284

Chapter 17
Exercise Training in Pulmonary Hypertension and Right Heart Failure: Insights from Pre-clinical Studies

Daniel Moreira-Gonçalves, Rita Ferreira-Nogueira, Mário Santos, Ana Filipa Silva, Rita Ferreira, Adelino Leite-Moreira, José Alberto Duarte, and Tiago Henriques-Coelho

Abstract Exercise training (ExT) is widely used for the prevention and treatment of several chronic cardiovascular diseases. However, only recently it started to be recognized as safe and beneficial in pulmonary arterial hypertension. Despite the consistency of its favorable effects on exercise tolerance and quality of life, the mechanisms underlying these meaningful clinical improvements remain unclear. Current studies emphasize the exercise-induced changes on skeletal muscle but the impact of ExT at the level of the pulmonary circulation and right ventricle should not be overlooked. In this chapter, we summarize the main findings from pre-clinical studies analyzing the impact of exercise in pulmonary hypertension and right heart failure.

Keywords Exercise • Cardiovascular diseases • Pulmonary arterial hypertension • Right ventricle

D. Moreira-Gonçalves (✉)
Center of Physical Activity, Health and Leisure (CIAFEL), Faculty of Sport University of Porto, R. Dr. Plácido da Costa 91, Porto 4200-450, Portugal

Department of Surgery and Physiology, Faculty of Medicine University of Porto, Porto 4200-319, Portugal
e-mail: danielmgon@gmail.com

R. Ferreira-Nogueira
Chemistry Department, University of Aveiro, Campus Universitário de São Tiago, Aveiro 3810-193, Portugal

Department of Surgery and Physiology, Faculty of Medicine University of Porto, Porto 4200-319, Portugal

M. Santos
Department of Surgery and Physiology, Faculty of Medicine University of Porto, Porto 4200-319, Portugal

Cardiology Department, Centro Hospitalar do Porto, Porto, Portugal

© Springer Nature Singapore Pte Ltd. 2017

J. Xiao (ed.), *Exercise for Cardiovascular Disease Prevention and Treatment*, Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology 999,
DOI 10.1007/978-981-10-4307-9_17

1 Introduction

Pulmonary arterial hypertension (PAH) is a disorder of the pulmonary circulation and it is defined by hemodynamic criteria: a mean pulmonary arterial pressure (PAPm) ≥ 25 mmHg at rest, a pulmonary artery wedge pressure < 15 mmHg and a pulmonary vascular resistance (PVR) > =3 Wood units [1]. It is characterized by a gradual increase in PVR reflecting the progressive obliteration of small pulmonary arteries. Consequently, PAH increases the right ventricle (RV) afterload, resulting in maladaptive remodeling and failure, leading to premature death [2]. PAH may arise in association with a broad range of diseases and its prevalence is estimated to be 10–15 cases per million with a mortality rate of 15% per year but information may differ through registries [1, 3]. Regardless of the etiology, symptoms are non-specific and mainly reflect the deterioration of the coupling between the RV and pulmonary circulation. They can include shortness of breath, fatigue, weakness, angina and syncope [1]. Over the past two decades, advances in PAH-specific therapies have improved survival and slowed disease progression [4–6]. However, most patients remain symptomatic with significant exercise intolerance, reduced quality of life and still have an ominous prognosis.

Exercise training (ExT) has preventive and therapeutic effects in several chronic diseases [7, 8] but only recently it started to be recognized as safe and beneficial in PAH. In fact, PAH treatment guidelines used to advise that any physical activity should be limited as it could aggravate the disease progression and increase the risk of sudden cardiac death [9]. However, accumulating evidence suggests a positive effect of supervised ExT in functional capacity and quality of life, when added to the best standard of care with approved medications. Importantly, ExT seems to have a reassuring safety profile [10, 11]. The physiological mechanisms that explain the increased exercise tolerance attained by PAH patients enrolled in structured ExT programs are still unclear. Beneficial changes in cardiac output, PVR, chronotropic response to exercise and peripheral skeletal muscle have all been described [10]. Accordingly, current guidelines now recommend that PAH patients should be encouraged to be active within symptom limits and, when physically deconditioned,

A.F. Silva • A. Leite-Moreira • T. Henriques-Coelho
Department of Surgery and Physiology, Faculty of Medicine University of Porto, Porto 4200-319, Portugal

R. Ferreira
Chemistry Department, University of Aveiro, Campus Universitário de São Tiago, Aveiro 3810-193, Portugal

J.A. Duarte
Center of Physical Activity, Health and Leisure (CIAFEL), Faculty of Sport University of Porto, R. Dr. Plácido da Costa 91, Porto 4200-450, Portugal

they should undertake supervised ExT under medical therapy [1]. Despite this major change regarding the role of exercise in the management of PAH patients, the mechanisms underlying these clinical improvements remain unclear. In this chapter, we will summarize the main findings from pre-clinical studies analyzing the impact of exercise in PAH and right heart failure.

2 Pre-clinical Models to Study the Impact of Exercise Training in Pulmonary Hypertension and Right Heart Failure

There are various pre-clinical models of PAH based on physical, chemical, genetic or a combination of insults that had been useful in the last decades to study both the impact of drugs and non-pharmacological interventions such as exercise. None of them fully recapitulates all features of human PAH and they exhibit specific advantages and limitations described elsewhere [12–14]. The most commonly used PAH pre-clinical models to study the effects of ExT are monocrotaline (MCT; 12 studies) and chronic hypoxia (4 studies). Of note, these models also grounded the development of therapies currently available for this condition [13]. The MCT model mimics human PAH in terms of hemodynamic and histopathological severity, and high mortality; it differs on the early presentation of lung edema, loss of the endothelial barrier and prominent inflammatory adventitial proliferation [15]. The phenotypical changes induced by MCT are dose-dependent (60 mg/kg for severe PAH or 30 mg/kg for stable PAH) and only require one single administration (subcutaneous or intraperitoneal). Signs of illness start to occur within 3–7 days, with animals presenting anorexia, failure to gain weight and tachypnea [15]. As lung injury and vascular remodeling progresses, animals develop variable degrees of dyspnea, weakness, diarrhea, and peripheral cyanosis. PAPm is increased 2 weeks after MCT injection, leading to RV hypertrophy by the third week. By 5–6th week, half of the injected rats usually die [15]. PAH due to chronic hypoxia model consists on exposing animals to normal air at hypobaric pressure or to oxygen-poor air at normal pressure [16]. The decrease in oxygen pressure causes a strong pulmonary vasoconstrictor response followed by progressive hypertrophy (but little proliferation) and muscularization of medial pulmonary arterioles, endothelial dysfunction and a doubling of PAPm [13]. A proinflammatory microenvironment capable of promoting recruitment, retention and differentiation of circulating monocytic cell populations, possibly contributing to vascular remodeling, has also been described [17]. Hypertrophy of the RV occurs just after 2 weeks of exposure to chronic hypoxia but RV failure, which is the main cause of death in PAH patients, does not occur in this model [17].

3 Exercise Training and the Right Heart in Pulmonary Arterial Hypertension

The primary cause of death in patients with PAH is right heart failure, which is preceded by RV dysfunction [18]. Right heart failure can be reversed by interventions that normalize RV afterload such as lung transplantation and pulmonary endarterectomy but there is no specific therapy directly targeting RV. If available, such strategy could have tremendous clinical implications because RV function is a major independent prognostic determinant of PAH patients [18]. Aerobic exercise training was shown to improve cardiac function and reverse ventricular remodeling in clinically stable individuals with left heart failure and left ventricular (LV) systolic dysfunction [19]. Despite the intimately related function of both ventricles, there are striking differences about how they respond and adapt to physiological or pathological stimuli [20–22]. In addition, the response of pulmonary and systemic circulation to exercise is also very different. Together, these distinctive features preclude any recommendation of ExT to PAH patients based on the evidence from LV failure. While the data derived from clinical studies is scarce [23], the first insights about the impact of ExT in RV function and remodeling came from pre-clinical studies.

3.1 Exercise Training and Right Ventricular Function

A detailed characterization of training programs, animal models and changes induced by ExT in PAH is provided in Tables 17.1, 17.2 and Fig. 17.1. Overall, studies differ in terms of MCT's concentration, animals' weigh, age and species, exercise intensity and duration, and time point of the disease when ExT was initiated. The majority of the studies argue that ExT can prevent RV systolic [24–32] and diastolic dysfunction [25, 27, 29] while a minority shows no change (nor beneficial nor deleterious) [30, 33, 34], and two studies report aggravation [33, 35]. RV function was assessed by a variety of invasive and non-invasive parameters such as cardiac output (CO), stroke volume (SV), fractional shortening (FS), myocardial acceleration during isovolumic contraction (AIV), isovolumic relaxation time (IVRT), tricuspid annular plane maximal systolic velocity (E'), tricuspid annular plane systolic excursion (TAPSE), end-diastolic pressure (EDP), time constant of ventricular pressure decay (Tau), end-diastolic (EDPVR) and end-systolic pressure-volume relationship (ESPVR). Those studies reporting enhancement of RV function have in common the use of higher exercise intensities [25, 27–30, 32], suggesting that the benefit may be intensity-dependent. Similarly, it is accepted that training-related cardiac adaptations to the LV are dependent on training intensity [36–38]. Regarding the RV, this hypothesis was specifically evaluated in one study, where high intensity interval training (HIIT), but not continuous aerobic training, was able to improve RV cardiac index [30]. Likewise, it is interesting to note that free wheel running that is characterized by intermittent, high intensity but short bouts of running throughout the day [39],

Table 17.1 Characterization of training programs used to evaluate the impact of exercise training in pre-clinical models of Pulmonary Arterial Hypertension

References	Mode of exercise		Intensity	Session duration (min)	Days per week	Total duration (weeks)
[35]	AET	FT	0.9 km/h	60	5	2
		TP	40% Vmax	60	5	3
[34]	AET[1]	FT	15 cm/s	5	3	2
		TP	50% Vmax, −15° slope	30	5	4
[33]	AET	FT	13.3 m/min	1	5	3
		TP	13.3 m/min	30	5	4
[30]		FT	6–15 m/min, 0–15° slope	5	5	5
	HIIT	TP	5x(2 min at 85–90% VO_2R and 3 min at 30% VO_2R)	30	5	6
	AET	TP	50% VO_2R	60	5	6
[26]	AET	FT	0.6 km/h–0.9 km/h	15–60	5	2
		TP	60% VO_{2max}	60	5	3
[32]	AET	FT	0.6 km/h–0.9 km/h	15–60	5	2
		TP	60% VO_{2max}	60	5	3
[25]	AET	FT	0.6 km/h–0.9 km/h	15–60	5	2
		TP	60% VO_{2max}	60	5	3
[28]	FWR	TP	Free access to running wheel	–	7	4
[31]	AET	FP	Progressive increase from 0.6 km/h to 0.9 km/h	15–45	5	2
		TP	Progressive increase until 1.1 km/h by the 10th week; 0.8 km/h from 11th to 12th week; 0.9 km/h in 13th week	60	5	11
[86]	AET	FT	NA	NA	5	2
		TP	0.6 km/h–0.9 km/h	50	5	5
[27]		FT	20 m/min	20–60	5	1
	AET	TP-early	30 m/min	60	5	4
	AET	TP-late	30 m/min	60	5	2
[29]	AET	FT	20 m/min	20–60	5	1
		TP	25 m/min	60	5	4
[81]	AET	TP	30 m/min, 10° slope	60	5	10
[24]	AET	TP	30 m/min, 10° slope	60	5	5
[85]	AET	TP	80% of Vmax	60	5	5
[84]	AET	TP	60% Vmax	30	5	3

FT familiarization to treadmill; *TP* training protocol; *HIIT* high intensity interval training; *AET* continuous aerobic *ExT*; *AET*[1] downhill (negative slope) aerobic *ExT*; Vmax maximal running speed; *VO_2R* oxygen consumption reserve; *NA* information not available

Table 17.2 Characterization of pre-clinical models of Pulmonary Arterial Hypertension and summary of the main changes induced by exercise training

PAH	Species and weight or age[a]	Mode of exercise	Cardiac afterload[b]	Cardiac function[c]	Cardiac hypertrophy	PA hypertrophy	References
MCT (60 mg/kg)	MWR, ~100 g	AET	⇑	⇓	⇔	NA	[35]
MCT (40 mg/kg)	MWR, ~224 g	AET[1]	⇔	⇔	⇔	NA	[34]
MCT (40 vs. 60 mg/kg)	MWR, 150–175 g	AET	⇔⇑[2]	⇔⇓[4]	⇔	⇔⇑[2]	[33]
MCT (40 mg/kg)	MSDR, ~300 g	HIIT vs. AET	⇓⇔[3]	⇑⇔[5]	⇓⇔[6]	⇔	[30]
MCT (60 mg/kg)	MWR, ~146 g	AET	⇔	NA	⇔	NA	[26]
MCT (60 mg/kg)	MWR, ~315 g	AET	⇔	⇑	⇔	NA	[32]
MCT (60 mg/kg)	MWR, ~139 g	AET	⇔	⇑	⇔	⇓	[25]
MCT (60 mg/kg)	MWR, ~200 g	FWR	NA	⇑	⇓	NA	[28]
MCT (60 mg/kg)	MWR, ~206 g	AET	⇔	⇑	⇓	NA	[31]
MCT (60 mg/kg)	MWR, 160–180 g	AET	NA	NA	⇔	NA	[86]
MCT (60 mg/kg)	MWR, 180–200 g	AET	⇔	⇑	⇔	⇔	[27]
MCT (60 mg/kg)	MWR, 150 g	AET	⇔	⇑	⇓	⇓	[29]
Hypoxia (PIO_2 = 110 Torr)	MSDR, 10 weeks	AET	NA	NA	⇓	NA	[81]
Hypoxia (PIO_2 = 70 Torr)	MSDR, 200–225 g	AET	⇔	⇑	⇓	NA	[24]
Hypoxia ($PIO_2 \approx$ 90 mm hg)	MWR, 300–350 g	AET	NA	NA	⇔	NA	[85]
Hypoxia (10% O_2)	MC57BL/6 J	AET	⇓	NA	⇔	⇓	[84]

NA information not available; *MWR* male Wistar rats; *MSDR* male Sprague-Dawley rats; MC57BL/6 J, male C57BL/6 J mice; AET continuous aerobic exercise training; *HIIT* high intensity interval training; *FRW* free wheel running; ⇑, increased in comparison to sedentary with PAH; ⇔, no change in comparison to sedentary with PAH; ⇓, decreased in comparison to sedentary with PAH

[1]Downhill running; [2]No change in "stable PAH" but increased in "progressive PH"; [3]Decreased with HIIT and no change with AET; [4]No change in "stable PAH" but decreased in "progressive PAH"; [5]Increased with HIIT but no change in AET; [6]Decreased with HIIT but no change with AET

[a]Weight or age at the beginning of the study; [b]Cardiac afterload denotes changes in one or more of the following parameters: pulmonary vascular resistance (*PVR*), right ventricular systolic pressure (*RVSP*), pulmonary arterial pressure (*PAP*), arterial elastance (Ea), pulmonary artery acceleration time (PAAT) or acceleration time to ejection time ratio (AT/ET);[c]Cardiac function denotes changes in one or more of the following parameters: cardiac output (*CO*), stroke volume (*SV*), fractional shortening (*FS*), myocardial acceleration during isovolumic contraction (AIV), isovolumic relaxation time (*IVRT*), tricuspid annular plane maximal systolic velocity (E′), tricuspid annular plane systolic excursion (*TAPSE*), end-diastolic pressure (*EDP*), time constant of ventricular pressure decay (*Tau*), end-diastolic (*EDPVR*) and end-systolic pressure-volume relationship (*ESPVR*)

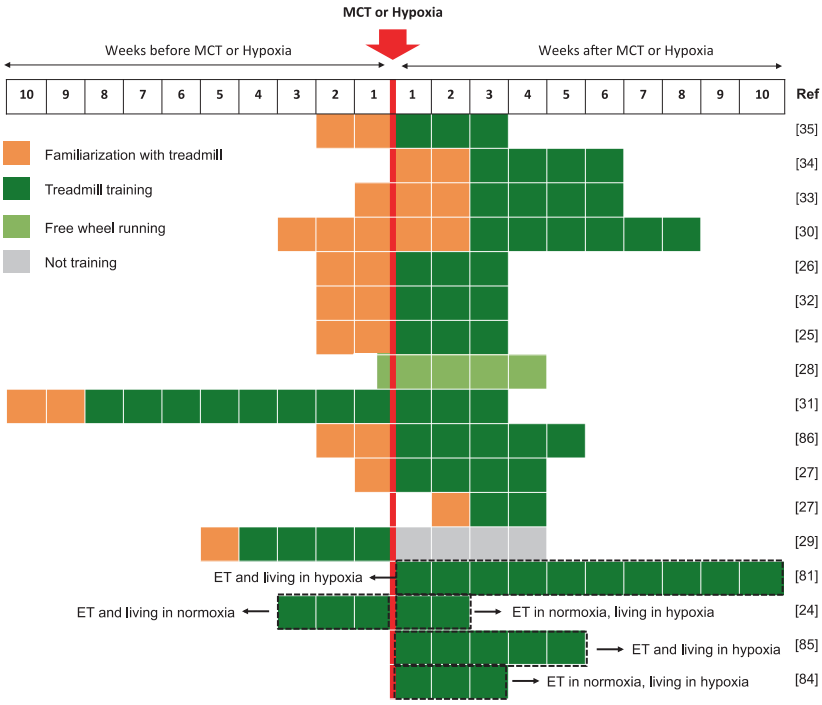


Fig. 17.1 Distribution of exercise sessions in relation to the time point where the stimulus for Pulmonary Arterial Hypertension was induced

was able to delay the onset of RV failure [28]. The impact of ExT on the cardiovascular system is also dependent on the exercise modality [40]. While concentric ExT (running in a treadmill with a slope ≥0°) conferred cardiac protection in different studies using either MCT or hypoxia, it seems that eccentric exercise (running in a treadmill with a negative slope), despite being safe in PAH, does not improve RV function [34]. Future studies should address the impact of different modalities and intensities in order to determine which exercise program provides better benefits.

Another important aspect to consider is the time point where ExT is initiated. Table 17.2 and Fig. 17.1 show that while starting ExT before [24, 29, 31] or at early disease stages of PAH [25, 27, 32] may be required for maximal benefits, beginning in latter stages may limit [27] or even worsen cardiac function [33]. Three possible implications emerge from these observations. First, ExT can be useful as a preventive strategy for the management of the disease since its early diagnosis and could be prescribed to those patients with less severe hemodynamic derangement and right ventricle dysfunction. Second, this could be particularly important for those at increased risk, such as in the familial form of PAH. The familial form is inherited as an autosomal dominant trait and is associated with a pattern of "genetic anticipation," a worsening of disease in subsequent generations, manifested by greater severity or earlier onset [9]. Finally, clinical trials looking at the impact of exercise

in PAH should enroll patients in different stages of the disease, so that we could have solid evidence over the entire spectrum of the disease.

The current strategy to preserve RV function in PAH is by attempting to reduce the RV afterload. This strategy is effective when loading conditions can be normalized, as it is the case with lung transplantation or with pulmonary endarterectomy in PAH and chronic thromboembolic pulmonary hypertension (CTEPH), respectively [41]. However, in a subset of patients, it was noted that RV dysfunction might progress despite a reduced PVR with targeted medical therapies. A deterioration of RV function was associated with poor outcome, irrespective of any changes in PVR [41]. Similarly, Eisenmenger syndrome [42] and congenital pulmonary stenosis [43] patients usually present a severe increase in RV chronic pressure-overloaded and a relatively good prognosis explained by adaptive remodeling of the RV to those burdensome hemodynamic conditions [44, 45]. The beneficial effects of ExT on RV function were not always mirrored by a reduction in RV afterload. As illustrated in Table 17.2, except for one [30], all studies showed an improvement of cardiac performance despite the presence of persistent RV pressure-overload [24, 25, 27, 29, 31, 32]. Measures of RV overload ranged from PVR, PAP, RV peak systolic pressure (RVSP), pulmonary artery acceleration time (PAAT), acceleration time to ejection time ratio (AT/ET) and, less frequently, arterial elastance (Ea). This unrelated change between RV afterload and RV function in response to ExT further strengthen the hypothesis that other factors, beyond afterload, are important modulators of RV function in PAH [46, 47]. More importantly, ExT seems to influence some of those factors and, consequently, might be used to increase tolerance to an increased afterload.

3.2 Exercise Training, Right Ventricular Hypertrophy and Remodeling

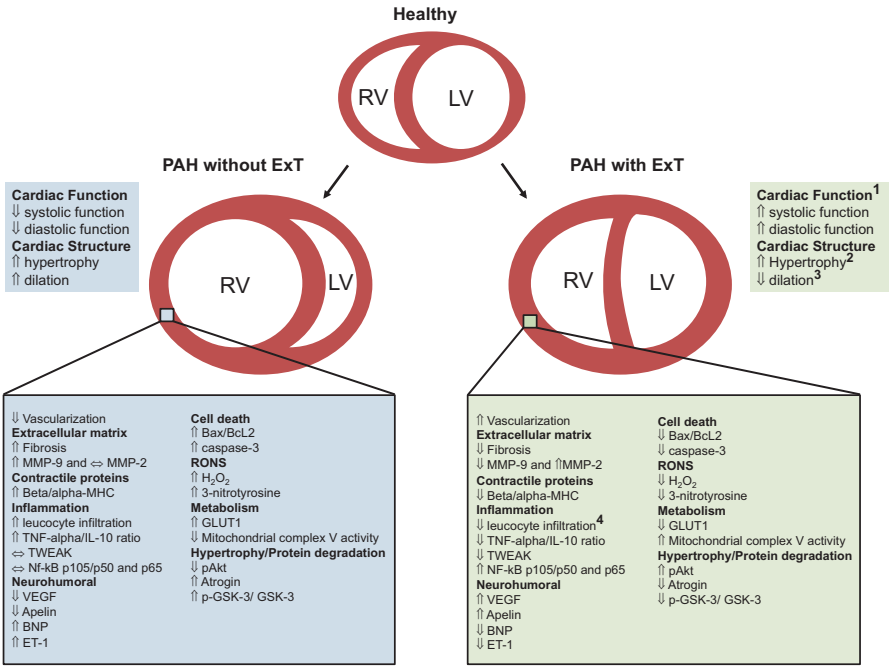
RV hypertrophy is a compensatory mechanism that modulates RV function within the homeostatic range. Following the law of Laplace, increased RV wall thickness (concentric hypertrophy) lowers RV wall stress and, together with changes in muscle properties, improves pumping effectiveness [18]. This compensatory stage is called “adaptive remodeling”. However, if the disease progresses, the hypertrophic process will be halted and CO falls [18]. In an attempt to restore CO, the RV dilates (eccentric hypertrophy) and heart rate (HR) increases, leading to RV uncoupling and reduced output in advanced stages of disease [48]. Thus, while RV dilatation might be beneficial in the acute phase (Frank-Starling mechanism), it will lead to increased RV wall stress, energy exhaustion, reduced RV function and failure in the long term [18]. This failing stage is called “maladaptive remodeling” [18]. As shown in Table 17.2, RV hypertrophy was not changed with ExT in 11 studies, which together with the improved RV function, suggests that ExT was capable to promote adaptive RV remodeling (or delay maladaptive remodeling). Further corroborating this notion, it was reported in one study that ExT prevented the RV to develop a spherical

shape, the leftward septal bowing and the enlargement of the right atrium [27], all of which are classical features of maladaptive remodeling [48]. Of note, this effect was observed when the ExT program was started in early stages of PAH [27], while in the most severe stages it seemed to exacerbate RV dilation [33]. On the other five studies that we analyzed, the RV mass decreased with ExT, a change that apparently was related to a protective effect of exercise on the lung vasculature as pulmonary resistance [30] and pulmonary artery hypertrophy [29] were shown to be decreased.

There are several changes in the myocardium, caused by chronic RV pressure overload and/or by the effects of circulating factors released from the sick lung circulation, possibly contributing for the transition from adaptive to maladaptive remodeling. Excellent reviews about this topic have been published elsewhere [21, 49]. Briefly, inflammation [50, 51], alpha to beta myosin heavy chain (alpha/beta-MHC) shift [52, 53], apoptosis [54], neurohumoral activation [55, 56], oxidative stress [57–59], mitochondrial dysfunction [60, 61], impaired metabolism [62–64], and disturbed angiogenesis and capillary rarefaction [65] were all identified to be present in the failing RV of animals and/or patients with PAH. According to the data collected from pre-clinical studies, ExT may prevent or delay maladaptive remodeling by modulating these changes. An integrative illustration of the molecular pathways affected by ExT is provided in Fig. 17.2.

Exercise training, when initiated before [29] or at an early disease stage [27], lead to a normalization of the levels of myocardial fibrosis, which likely contributed to restore diastolic stiffness and filling pattern [66]. Moreover, it prevented metalloproteinase (MMP)-9 activity and promoted an increase of MMP-2 activity, which might have decreased the accumulation of fibrosis [29]. The antifibrotic effect of exercise can also be related to its anti-inflammatory properties. Exercise training was reported to reduce the expression of TNF-alpha/IL-10 and TWEAK, and to modulate downstream regulators of the NF-κB pathway in MCT-treated rats [27, 29]. Also, no evidence of tissue inflammatory cell infiltration or cell death was noted following an acute bout of exercise [67], chronic continuous aerobic exercise [26] or high intensity interval training [30] in MCT-induced PAH rats. However, in the more severe form of MCT-induced PAH, ExT seems to result in widespread leucocyte infiltration of the RV [33]. It will be important to disclose if this contrasting results are because RV wall stress was detrimentally elevated during the exercise bouts (and thus ExT should not be recommended at advanced stages) or because animals were all exercising at the same absolute workload (rather than at a relative exercise intensity) [67].

Endothelin 1 (ET-1) antagonism is a mainstay of the actual therapeutic algorithm for PAH and seems to attenuate deterioration of cardiac function [68–71]. MCT-trained animals exhibited down-regulation of ET-1 mRNA in the RV [27]. B-type natriuretic peptide (BNP) is a dynamic measurement of the degree of RV dysfunction in PAH [72] and its expression was favorably modulated by ExT [27]. Apelin is a potent inotropic, anti-apoptotic, anti-inflammatory and pro-angiogenic neurohumoral mediator [73], and its expression was increased in the RV of rats with PAH after HIIT [30]. Finally, ExT-induced neurohumoral modulation was evident by the prevention of vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF) mRNA down-regulation



Legend:

[1] ExT seems to worsen RV function in severe decompensated PAH.

[2] ExT seems to worsen RV dilation in severe decompensated PAH.

[3] ExT was shown to decrease RV mass in a few studies, which is probably related to a decrease in pulmonary resistance and pulmonary artery hypertrophy. In the majority of the studies, RV hypertrophy remained increased after ExT.

[4] ExT induced an increase in RV leucocyte infiltration only in severe decompensated PAH.

Fig. 17.2 Summary of the main changes induced by Exercise Training in the Right Ventricle of animals with Pulmonary Arterial Hypertension

[1]ExT seems to worsen RV function in severe decompensated PAH

[2]ExT seems to worsen RV dilation in severe decompensated PAH

[3]ExT was shown to decrease RV mass in a few studies, which is probably related to a decrease in pulmonary resistance and pulmonary artery hypertrophy. In the majority of the studies, RV hypertrophy remained increased after ExT

[4]ExT induced an increase in RV leucocyte infiltration only in severe decompensated PAH

[27], which may have contributed to improve cardiac capillary density in MCT-induced PAH [32, 33].

Oxidative stress has been implicated in RV maladaptive remodeling and dysfunction [57, 74]. By decreasing hydrogen peroxide production (H_2O_2), ExT training modulated the apoptosis regulator BAX/B-cell lymphoma 2 (Bax/Bcl-2) and caspase-3, thus decreasing apoptotic signaling in RV myocardium of MCT rats [26]. As major sources of reactive oxygen and nitrogen species (RONS), mitochondria them-

selves, and particularly oxidative phosphorylation complexes, are highly susceptible to oxidative and nitrative damage [75]. ExT performed in early or late PAH happened to prevent protein nitration of mitochondrial complex V and restore its activity [27]. ExT also improved RV myocardial metabolism by preventing the shift from mitochondria-based fatty acid oxidation to glycolysis found in PAH [30]. This is important as the switch from aerobic to anaerobic metabolism that occurs with mitochondrial dysfunction is involved in the transition to maladaptive remodeling [49].

Similar to the LV, down-regulation of fast alpha–myosin heavy chain together with overexpression of slow beta-isoform is present in the pressure-overloaded RV, but its long-term consequences remain unknown [21]. RV remodeling with ExT was associated with higher expression levels of alpha-MHC isoform [27, 29], which is in line with the beneficial effects of exercise training previously reported in LV failure [76, 77]. Exercise training, in the form of preconditioning, prevented the MCT-related overexpression of atrogin-1 [29]. When activated, this prominent ubiquitin ligase controls degradation of proteins contributing to cardiac muscle wasting and ventricular dysfunction [78]. Moreover, ExT stimulated the activation of protein kinase B (Akt) [26] that is associated with improved contractile function, cytoprotection, and increased synthesis of normal contractile proteins and metabolic enzymes [79].

RV failure is also associated with abnormalities in calcium handling proteins, including ryanodine receptor (RyR) and Ca^{2+} ATPase of sarcoplasmic reticulum (SERCA2a). Expression levels of SERCA2a [27], but not RyR [31] were restored in MCT-trained animals, possibly contributing to preserve relaxation rate. In humans and animals with PAH and RV failure, alpha and beta-adrenergic receptors density is decreased, which limits their response to inotropic agents and impairs exertional contractile reserve [80]. Exercise training was shown to suppress the downregulation of alpha-1 adrenergic receptors, to attenuate beta-adrenergic receptors decrease, and to lower muscarinic acetylcholine receptors in the rat model of hypoxia-induced PAH, eventually correcting chronotropic incompetence [81].

4 The Impact of Exercise Training on Pulmonary Artery Structure and Function

It is clear that the different forms of pulmonary hypertension can present with a predominance of pulmonary arterial remodeling, vein remodeling or a mixed contribution of both. While PAH is a classical example of the former, pure pulmonary venoocclusive disease and pulmonary hypertension due to left heart dysfunction are characterized predominantly by venous remodeling [82]. Virtually all forms of pulmonary hypertension, including those caused by interstitial lung disease, thromboembolic, hypoxia, and sarcoidosis may involve elements of both arterial and venous remodeling [82]. Remodeling of pulmonary blood vessels comprises thickening of the intimal and/or muscular vessels and the presence of cells expressing smooth muscle specific markers in pre-capillary arterioles (distal muscularization), caused by proliferation and migration of pulmonary arterial smooth muscle cells (PASMCs)

and possibly cellular trans-differentiation (i.e., endothelial-mesenchymal transformation) [83]. In addition, severe forms of PAH often present with vaso-occlusive lesions, involving PASMCs, endothelial cells and possibly cells of non-vascular origin. The greatest influence on PVR comes from changes in small arterioles; however, decreased compliance (i.e., increased stiffness) in the elastic proximal pulmonary arteries may also contribute for RV afterload [83].

Current knowledge about the impact of ExT on pulmonary architecture and/or vascular function is far more limited than for RV. From the 16 studies addressing ExT in PAH, only 6 reported measurements of pulmonary artery thickness (Table 17.2). The hypertrophy of the arteries was found to be reduced [25, 29, 84], to suffer no significant changes [27, 30, 33], or to be aggravated [33] after ExT. The worst outcome occurred when ExT was performed in the setting of advanced disease [33]. Regarding

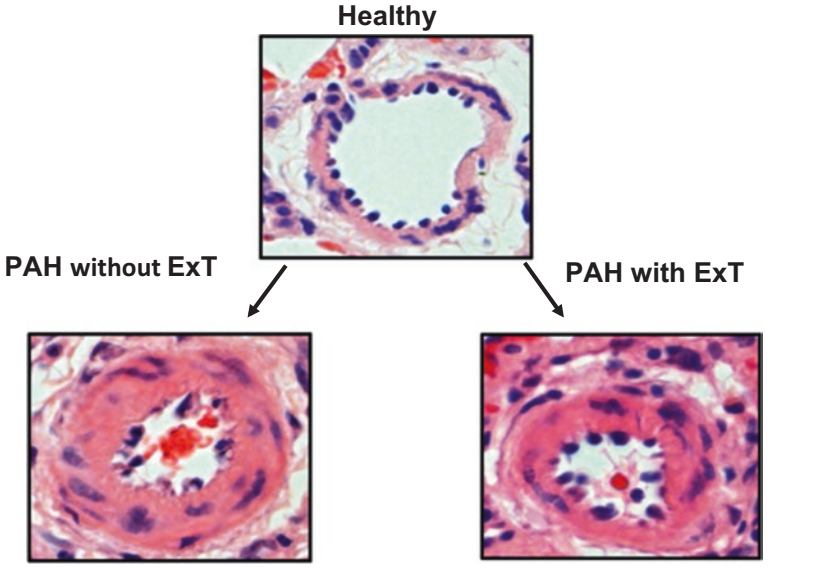


Fig. 17.3 Summary of the main changes induced by Exercise Training in the lungs of animals with Pulmonary Arterial Hypertension (**Note**: The impact of ExT on pulmonary artery wall thickness is inconclusive. *Arrows* in the *blue box* denote the direction of changes in comparison to sedentary healthy animals. *Arrows* in the *green box* denote the direction of changes in comparison to sedentary animals with PAH)

to respiratory functional parameters, higher PaO_2 and lung diffusing capacity at rest and during maximal exercise were described after ExT in hypoxia-induced PAH [24]. Concerning to vascular function, a single bout of exercise was able to transiently normalize PAP in MCT-induced PAH, revealing an exercise-induced "window" of pulmonary hypertension alleviation [67]. This effect was associated with increased lung nitric oxide synthase (eNOS) activation, supporting a mechanism of acute NO-mediated pulmonary vasodilatation [67]. A greater increase in total eNOS expression was also observed after chronic HIIT, paralleled by a decrease in total PVR [30]. In contrast, eNOS expression and activity was reduced in lung tissue homogenates after less intense but continuous ExT [30, 35]. The exposure of the pulmonary vasculature to a pulsatile flow-shear stimulus was proposed to explain the greater levels of eNOS obtained with HIIT [30]. In hypoxia-induced PAH, despite decreasing small pulmonary vessel muscularization, chronic exercise failed to properly modulate the nitric oxide synthase-soluble guanylyl cyclase-cyclic guanosine monophosphate-phosphodiesterase (NOS-sGC-cGMP-PDE) axis (at the mRNA level), in order to promote vasodilation [84]. Moreover, ExT failed to improve pulmonary artery vascular reactivity in hypoxia-induced PAH, as the responsiveness to vasoconstrictor (ET-1, epinephrine or potassium chloride) or vasodilator (acetylcholine or sodium nitro-prusside) substances remained increased and decreased, respectively, as in their sedentary counterparts [85]. The differences in the animal models as well as in the exercise training protocols (imposing variable flow-mediated shear force) may partially explain the different results. Besides NO pathway, ExT was shown to increase H_2O_2/VEGF/p-Akt axis in the lungs of MCT rats after training [32], suggesting a beneficial role of exercise in angiogenesis and collateral blood flow. However, no change in RV afterload estimated by AT/ET ratio was noted. Figure 17.3 summarizes the main changes modulated by ExT in the lungs.

5 Conclusion

Despite the obvious differences between animal models and exercise training programs, the available pre-clinical data consistently signal a beneficial effect of ExT on RV function in PAH that is mainly dependent on the stage of the disease, exercise intensity and mode. These benefits occurred even in the presence of persistent RV afterload and were associated with the development of an adaptive cardiac phenotype. Regarding the impact of ExT on the lungs, the evidence is very limited and it is not clear if exercise improves pulmonary vascular resistance through NO-mediated pulmonary vasodilatation, modulation of pulmonary artery architecture or both.

Acknowledgment QOPNA and CIAFEL research units are supported by Fundação para a Ciência e Tecnologia (FCT), European Union, QREN, FEDER and COMPETE (UID/QUI/00062/2013 and UID/DTP/00617/2013, respectively). DMG and RNF received an individual grant from the same organization (SFRH/BPD/90010/2012 and SFRH/BD/91067/2012, respectively).

References

1. Galie N, Humbert M, Vachiery JL et al (2016) 2015 ESC/ERS guidelines for the diagnosis and treatment of pulmonary hypertension: the joint task force for the diagnosis and treatment of pulmonary hypertension of the European Society of Cardiology (ESC) and the European Respiratory Society (ERS): endorsed by: Association for European Paediatric and Congenital Cardiology (AEPC), International Society for Heart and Lung Transplantation (ISHLT). Eur Heart J 37(1):67–119
2. Ryan JJ, Archer SL (2014) The right ventricle in pulmonary arterial hypertension: disorders of metabolism, angiogenesis and adrenergic signaling in right ventricular failure. Circ Res 115(1):176–188
3. Strange G, Playford D, Stewart S et al (2012) Pulmonary hypertension: prevalence and mortality in the Armadale echocardiography cohort. Heart 98(24):1805–1811
4. Wilkens H, Held M (2016) Predictors of long-term survival in pulmonary hypertension. Lancet Respir Med 4(5):338–339
5. Galie N, Palazzini M, Manes A (2010) Pulmonary arterial hypertension: from the kingdom of the near-dead to multiple clinical trial meta-analyses. Eur Heart J 31(17):2080–2086
6. Benza RL, Miller DP, Barst RJ et al (2012) An evaluation of long-term survival from time of diagnosis in pulmonary arterial hypertension from the REVEAL registry. Chest 142(2):448–456
7. Pedersen BK, Saltin B (2015) Exercise as medicine – evidence for prescribing exercise as therapy in 26 different chronic diseases. Scand J Med Sci Spor 25(S3):1–72
8. Kyu HH, Bachman VF, Alexander LT et al (2016) Physical activity and risk of breast cancer, colon cancer, diabetes, ischemic heart disease, and ischemic stroke events: systematic review and dose-response meta-analysis for the Global Burden of Disease Study 2013. BMJ 354:i3857
9. Rubin LJ (1997) Primary pulmonary hypertension. N Engl J Med 336(2):111–117
10. Pandey A, Garg S, Khunger M et al (2015) Efficacy and safety of exercise training in chronic pulmonary hypertension: systematic review and meta-analysis. Circulation. Heart failure 8(6):1032–1043
11. Morris NR, Kermeen FD, Holland AE (2017) Exercise-based rehabilitation programmes for pulmonary hypertension. Cochrane Database Syst Rev 1:CD011285
12. Maarman G, Lecour S, Butrous G et al (2013) A comprehensive review: the evolution of animal models in pulmonary hypertension research; are we there yet? Pulm Circ 3(4):739–756
13. Colvin KL, Yeager ME (2014) Animal models of pulmonary hypertension: matching disease mechanisms to etiology of the human disease. J Pulm Respir Med 4(4)
14. Nogueira-Ferreira RF-CG, Ferreira R, Henriques-Coelho T (2016) Animal models for the study of pulmonary hypertension: potential and limitations. Cardiol Cardiovasc Med 01(01):01–22
15. Nogueira-Ferreira R, Vitorino R, Ferreira R et al (2015) Exploring the monocrotaline animal model for the study of pulmonary arterial hypertension: a network approach. Pulm Pharmacol Ther 35:8–16
16. Voelkel NF, Tuder RM (2000) Hypoxia-induced pulmonary vascular remodeling: a model for what human disease? J Clin Invest 106(6):733–738
17. Zhao L (2010) Chronic hypoxia-induced pulmonary hypertension in rat: the best animal model for studying pulmonary vasoconstriction and vascular medial hypertrophy. Drug Discov Today Dis Model 7(3–4):83–88
18. van de Veerdonk MC, Bogaard HJ, Voelkel NF (2016) The right ventricle and pulmonary hypertension. Heart Fail Rev 21(3):259–271
19. Haykowsky MJ, Liang Y, Pechter D et al (2007) A meta-analysis of the effect of exercise training on left ventricular remodeling in heart failure patients: the benefit depends on the type of training performed. J Am Coll Cardiol 49(24):2329–2336
20. Haddad F, Hunt SA, Rosenthal DN et al (2008) Right ventricular function in cardiovascular disease, part I: anatomy, physiology, aging, and functional assessment of the right ventricle. Circulation 117(11):1436–1448

21. Vonk-Noordegraaf A, Haddad F, Chin KM et al (2013) Right heart adaptation to pulmonary arterial hypertension: physiology and pathobiology. J Am Coll Cardiol 62(25):D22–D33
22. La Gerche A, Roberts T, Claessen G (2014) The response of the pulmonary circulation and right ventricle to exercise: exercise-induced right ventricular dysfunction and structural remodeling in endurance athletes (2013 Grover conference series). Pulm Circ 4(3):407–416
23. Ehlken N, Lichtblau M, Klose H et al (2016) Exercise training improves peak oxygen consumption and haemodynamics in patients with severe pulmonary arterial hypertension and inoperable chronic thrombo-embolic pulmonary hypertension: a prospective, randomized, controlled trial. Eur Heart J 37(1):35–44
24. Favret F, Henderson KK, Allen J et al (2006) Exercise training improves lung gas exchange and attenuates acute hypoxic pulmonary hypertension but does not prevent pulmonary hypertension of prolonged hypoxia. J Appl Physiol 100(1):20–25
25. Colombo R, Siqueira R, Becker CU et al (2013) Effects of exercise on monocrotaline-induced changes in right heart function and pulmonary artery remodeling in rats1. Can J Physiol Pharmacol 91(1):38–44
26. Colombo R, Siqueira R, Conzatti A et al (2015) Aerobic exercise promotes a decrease in right ventricle apoptotic proteins in experimental Cor Pulmonale. J Cardiovasc Pharmacol 66(3):246–253
27. Moreira-Goncalves D, Ferreira R, Fonseca H et al (2015) Cardioprotective effects of early and late aerobic exercise training in experimental pulmonary arterial hypertension. Basic Res Cardiol 110(6):57
28. Natali AJ, Fowler ED, Calaghan SC et al (2015) Voluntary exercise delays heart failure onset in rats with pulmonary artery hypertension. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 309(3):H421–H424
29. Nogueira-Ferreira R, Moreira-Gonçalves D, Silva AF et al (2016) Exercise preconditioning prevents MCT-induced right ventricle remodeling through the regulation of TNF superfamily cytokines. Int J Cardiol 203(5):858–866
30. Brown MB, Neves E, Long G et al (2017) High-intensity interval training, but not continuous training, reverses right ventricular hypertrophy and dysfunction in a rat model of pulmonary hypertension. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 312(2):R197–R210
31. Pacagnelli FL, de Almeida Sabela AK, Okoshi K et al (2016) Preventive aerobic training exerts a cardioprotective effect on rats treated with monocrotaline. Int J Exp Pathol 97(3):238–247
32. Colombo R, Siqueira R, Conzatti A et al (2016) Exercise training contributes to H2O2/VEGF signaling in the lung of rats with monocrotaline-induced pulmonary hypertension. Vasc Pharmacol 87:49–59
33. Handoko ML, de Man FS, Happe CM et al (2009) Opposite effects of training in rats with stable and progressive pulmonary hypertension. Circulation 120(1):42–49
34. Enache I, Favret F, Doutreleau S et al (2017) Downhill exercise training in monocrotaline-injected rats: effects on echocardiographic and haemodynamic variables and survival. Arch Cardiovasc Dis 110(2):106–115
35. Zimmer A, Teixeira RB, Bonetto JH et al (2017) Effects of aerobic exercise training on metabolism of nitric oxide and endothelin-1 in lung parenchyma of rats with pulmonary arterial hypertension. Mol Cell Biochem:1–17
36. Wisloff U, Ellingsen O, Kemi OJ (2009) High-intensity interval training to maximize cardiac benefits of exercise training? Exerc Sport Sci Rev 37(3):139–146
37. Kemi OJ, Haram PM, Loennechen JP et al (2005) Moderate vs. high exercise intensity: differential effects on aerobic fitness, cardiomyocyte contractility, and endothelial function. Cardiovasc Res 67(1):161–172
38. Waring CD, Vicinanza C, Papalamprou A et al (2014) The adult heart responds to increased workload with physiologic hypertrophy, cardiac stem cell activation, and new myocyte formation. Eur Heart J 35(39):2722–2731
39. Rodnick KJ, Reaven GM, Haskell WL et al (1989) Variations in running activity and enzymatic adaptations in voluntary running rats. J Appl Physiol (1985) 66(3):1250–1257
40. Wang Y, Wisloff U, Kemi OJ (2010) Animal models in the study of exercise-induced cardiac hypertrophy. Physiol Res 59(5):633–644

41. van de Veerdonk MC, Kind T, Marcus JT et al (2011) Progressive right ventricular dysfunction in patients with pulmonary arterial hypertension responding to therapy. J Am Coll Cardiol 58(24):2511–2519
42. Hopkins WE, Waggoner AD (2002) Severe pulmonary hypertension without right ventricular failure: the unique hearts of patients with Eisenmenger syndrome. Am J Cardiol 89(1):34–38
43. Warnes CA (2009) Adult congenital heart disease: importance of the right ventricle. J Am Coll Cardiol 54(21):1903–1910
44. Members WC, McLaughlin VV, Archer SL et al (2009) ACCF/AHA 2009 expert consensus document on pulmonary hypertension: a report of the American College of Cardiology Foundation task force on expert consensus documents and the American Heart Association: developed in collaboration with the American College of Chest Physicians, American Thoracic Society, Inc., and the Pulmonary Hypertension Association. Circulation 119(16):2250–2294
45. Haddad F, Doyle R, Murphy DJ et al (2008) Right ventricular function in cardiovascular disease, part II: pathophysiology, clinical importance, and management of right ventricular failure. Circulation 117(13):1717–1731
46. Bogaard HJ, Natarajan R, Henderson SC et al (2009) Chronic pulmonary artery pressure elevation is insufficient to explain right heart failure. Circulation 120(20):1951–1960
47. Handoko ML, de Man FS, Allaart CP et al (2010) Perspectives on novel therapeutic strategies for right heart failure in pulmonary arterial hypertension: lessons from the left heart. Eur Respir Rev 19(115):72–82
48. Vonk Noordegraaf A, Westerhof BE, Westerhof N (2017) The relationship between the right ventricle and its load in pulmonary hypertension. J Am Coll Cardiol 69(2):236–243
49. Voelkel NF, Gomez-Arroyo J, Abbate A et al (2013) Mechanisms of right heart failure-a work in progress and a plea for failure prevention. Pulm Circ 3(1):137–143
50. Campian ME, Hardziyenka M, de Bruin K et al (2010) Early inflammatory response during the development of right ventricular heart failure in a rat model. Eur J Heart Fail 12(7):653–658
51. Soon E, Holmes AM, Treacy CM et al (2010) Elevated levels of inflammatory cytokines predict survival in idiopathic and familial pulmonary arterial hypertension. Circulation 122(9):920–927
52. Lowes BD, Minobe W, Abraham WT et al (1997) Changes in gene expression in the intact human heart. Downregulation of alpha-myosin heavy chain in hypertrophied, failing ventricular myocardium. J Clin Invest 100(9):2315–2324
53. Kogler H, Hartmann O, Leineweber K et al (2003) Mechanical load-dependent regulation of gene expression in monocrotaline-induced right ventricular hypertrophy in the rat. Circ Res 93(3):230–237
54. Correia-Pinto J, Henriques-Coelho T, Roncon-Albuquerque R et al (2009) Time course and mechanisms of left ventricular systolic and diastolic dysfunction in monocrotaline-induced pulmonary hypertension. Basic Res Cardiol 104(5):535–545
55. Usui S, Yao A, Hatano M et al (2006) Upregulated neurohumoral factors are associated with left ventricular remodeling and poor prognosis in rats with monocrotaline-induced pulmonary arterial hypertension. Circ J 70(9):1208–1215
56. Falcao-Pires I, Goncalves N, Henriques-Coelho T et al (2009) Apelin decreases myocardial injury and improves right ventricular function in monocrotaline-induced pulmonary hypertension. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 296(6):H2007–H2014
57. Redout EM, van der Toorn A, Zuidwijk MJ et al (2010) Antioxidant treatment attenuates pulmonary arterial hypertension-induced heart failure. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 298(3):H1038–H1047
58. Demarco VG, Whaley-Connell AT, Sowers JR et al (2010) Contribution of oxidative stress to pulmonary arterial hypertension. World J Cardiol 2(10):316–324
59. Crosswhite P, Sun Z (2010) Nitric oxide, oxidative stress and inflammation in pulmonary arterial hypertension. J Hypertens 28(2):201–212
60. Daicho T, Yagi T, Abe Y et al (2009) Possible involvement of mitochondrial energy-producing ability in the development of right ventricular failure in monocrotaline-induced pulmonary hypertensive rats. J Pharmacol Sci 111(1):33–43

61. Piao L, Marsboom G, Archer SL (2010) Mitochondrial metabolic adaptation in right ventricular hypertrophy and failure. J Mol Med 88(10):1011–1020
62. Piao L, Urboniene D, Zhang HJ et al (2008) Abstract 2623: right ventricular hypertrophy in Monocrotaline-induced pulmonary hypertension is associated with impaired oxidative metabolism and action potential prolongation. Circulation 18:S755
63. Oikawa M, Kagaya Y, Otani H et al (2005) Increased [18F]fluorodeoxyglucose accumulation in right ventricular free wall in patients with pulmonary hypertension and the effect of epoprostenol. J Am Coll Cardiol 45(11):1849–1855
64. Ruiter G, Ying Wong Y, de Man FS et al (2013) Right ventricular oxygen supply parameters are decreased in human and experimental pulmonary hypertension. J Heart Lung Transplant 32(2):231–240
65. Potus F, Ruffenach G, Dahou A et al (2015) Downregulation of MicroRNA-126 contributes to the failing right ventricle in pulmonary arterial hypertension. Circulation 132(10):932–943
66. Rain S, Handoko ML, Trip P et al (2013) Right ventricular diastolic impairment in patients with pulmonary arterial hypertension. Circulation 128 (18):2016–2025, 2011–2010
67. Brown MB, Chingombe TJ, Zinn AB et al (2015) Novel assessment of haemodynamic kinetics with acute exercise in a rat model of pulmonary arterial hypertension. Exp Physiol 100(6):742–754
68. Iwanaga Y, Kihara Y, Hasegawa K et al (1998) Cardiac endothelin-1 plays a critical role in the functional deterioration of left ventricles during the transition from compensatory hypertrophy to congestive heart failure in salt-sensitive hypertensive rats. Circulation 98(19):2065–2073
69. Miyauchi T, Yorikane R, Sakai S et al (1993) Contribution of endogenous endothelin-1 to the progression of cardiopulmonary alterations in rats with monocrotaline-induced pulmonary hypertension. Circ Res 73(5):887–897
70. Ichikawa KI, Hidai C, Okuda C et al (1996) Endogenous endothelin-1 mediates cardiac hypertrophy and switching of myosin heavy chain gene expression in rat ventricular myocardium. J Am Coll Cardiol 27(5):1286–1291
71. Lourenco AP, Roncon-Albuquerque R Jr, Bras-Silva C et al (2006) Myocardial dysfunction and neurohumoral activation without remodeling in left ventricle of monocrotaline-induced pulmonary hypertensive rats. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 291(4):H1587–H1594
72. Franco V (2012) Right ventricular remodeling in pulmonary hypertension. Heart Fail Clin 8(3):403–412
73. Falcao-Pires I, Ladeiras-Lopes R, Leite-Moreira AF (2010) The apelinergic system: a promising therapeutic target. Expert Opin Ther Targets 14(6):633–645
74. Redout EM, Wagner MJ, Zuidwijk MJ et al (2007) Right-ventricular failure is associated with increased mitochondrial complex II activity and production of reactive oxygen species. Cardiovasc Res 75(4):770–781
75. Padrao AI, Ferreira RM, Vitorino R et al (2011) OXPHOS susceptibility to oxidative modifications: the role of heart mitochondrial subcellular location. Biochim Biophys Acta 1807(9):1106–1113
76. Hashimoto T, Kambara N, Nohara R et al (2004) Expression of MHC- β and MCT1 in cardiac muscle after exercise training in myocardial-infarcted rats. J Appl Physiol 97(3):843–851
77. Orenstein TL, Parker TG, Butany JW et al (1995) Favorable left ventricular remodeling following large myocardial infarction by exercise training. Effect on ventricular morphology and gene expression. J Clin Invest 96(2):858–866
78. Galasso G, De Rosa R, Piscione F et al (2010) Myocardial expression of FOXO3a-Atrogin-1 pathway in human heart failure. Eur J Heart Fail 12(12):1290–1296
79. Moreira-Goncalves D, Henriques-Coelho T, Fonseca H et al (2015) Intermittent cardiac overload results in adaptive hypertrophy and provides protection against left ventricular acute pressure overload insult. J Physiol 593(17):3885–3897
80. Spruijt OA, de Man FS, Groepenhoff H et al (2015) The effects of exercise on right ventricular contractility and right ventricular-arterial coupling in pulmonary hypertension. Am J Respir Crit Care Med 191(9):1050–1057

81. Favret F, Henderson KK, Clancy RL et al (2001) Exercise training alters the effect of chronic hypoxia on myocardial adrenergic and muscarinic receptor number. J Appl Physiol (1985) 91(3):1283–1288
82. Tuder RM, Archer SL, Dorfmuller P et al (2013) Relevant issues in the pathology and pathobiology of pulmonary hypertension. J Am Coll Cardiol 62(25):D4–D12
83. Shimoda LA, Laurie SS (2013) Vascular remodeling in pulmonary hypertension. J Mol Med (Berl) 91(3):297–309
84. Weissmann N, Peters DM, Klopping C et al (2014) Structural and functional prevention of hypoxia-induced pulmonary hypertension by individualized exercise training in mice. Am J Physiol Lung Cell Mol Physiol 306(11):L986–L995
85. Goret L, Reboul C, Tanguy S et al (2005) Training does not affect the alteration in pulmonary artery vasoreactivity in pulmonary hypertensive rats. Eur J Pharmacol 527(1–3):121–128
86. Souza-Rabbo MP, Silva LFF, Auzani JAS et al (2008) Effects of a chronic exercise training protocol on oxidative stress and right ventricular hypertrophy in monocrotaline-treated rats. Clin Exp Pharmacol Physiol 35(8):944–948